NOTE: THIS DOCUMENT MAY BE IN REVISION

Ancestors of li Exovedes - Biographies

The Families of the Parents and some grand-parents of li Exovede and South Branch Méacutetis and certain of the Dominion Sympathizers, as well

Darcy John Bouchard. ***Li Exŏuīle*** © 10/2013

Métis traders from the 1870s

A note concerning aboriginal women and country wives

Swampy Cree Indians inhabited most of the northern part of this country. They were scattered, living in different places, never having a permanent abode, roaming from place to place, continually hunting whereby they made their livelihood. A number came from York Factory, Cumberland, Moose Lake, The Pas, Chemawawin, Grand Rapids and all over the surrounding country. In those days English ships were plying back and forth each summer from the old country to York Factory, bringing merchandise for the country at large, at the same time bringing their employees, White men, most of them being single - many of them from the Orkney Islands, Scotland. It was common practice for

ships of the Hudson's Bay Company sailing from London or Plymouth England to pick up able bodied men in the Scottish Highlands, the Hebrides and the Orkneys before sailing to Canada. The men and merchandise was unloaded at York Factory from where it was distributed in different districts inland where the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) had stations and stores. These employees, White men, were distributed as well to these various stations. This being the case, the White men and the Swampy Cree were pretty well scattered throughout the northern part of the country. The White men and the Native "Red Men" came in contact with each other pretty often. In time the Whites began to understand the Cree language, and in this way they began to be quite friendly and familiar with each other, and in the course of events - as White women were not allowed there - the White men took upon themselves young Swampy Cree women for wives, living together as man and wife *à la façon du pays* (*according to the custom of the country*)... and, later, often being formally married - there not being a priest or preacher at RRS until 1821. The children were given the traditional family names of their fathers and were often bilingual, and sometimes fluent in Gaelic, Scots-English and Cree.

Traditionally, in the late summer and fall voyageurs manned the canoes that transported trade goods originating from Lake Superior warehouses to the remote inland posts where they were traded for furs during the winter. In the spring and summer they plied the same water routes back, laden with furs that had been acquired during the winter trading season. Any success that fur trappers and traders had while in Rupert's Land was not solely their doing, but resulted from the help of local Aboriginal women. European men were typically used to a stereotypical view of women but Aboriginal women defied every stereotype: (It is noteworthy that no White women are reported in the Red River area until 1806: Mary-Anne Gaboury was the first woman of European descent to travel to and settle in the North-West Territories). The Native women were physically strong which proved valuable when traders traveled long distances, women could haul as much as two men could and they could not travel very far without them. The Aboriginal women would carry supplies as well as large game that was hunted. They would carry the animal back to the camp where they would make the meat eatable and the fur or hide usable. This was very useful to White traders because it freed their time to do other tasks to benefit them economically. They were able to save a large sum of money by bringing the Aboriginal women with them on their journeys because they would have had to pay two employees to do the work that Aboriginal women did. Note: A measure of success for any company is its profit, and the HBC profited more from having Aboriginal women with them.

The women were responsible for making and mending the clothing. The process of making leather clothing was long and strenuous but the Aboriginal women were able to make and mend clothing much faster than HBC employees. The most useful article of clothing they made was moccasins because without them the European traders would have had no footwear and they would not have been able to continue working. If they had to have ships bring shoes from Europe it would have taken much more time and more money. The Aboriginal women helped the White traders succeed by providing them with shoes that were ideal for the environmental region in a timely and cost effective manner. Aboriginal women were companions for the White men and were often married, sometimes formally and sometimes informally - and sometimes polygamy was practiced. These marriages came to be known as "*à la façon du pays*," or "*after the custom of the country*" - *a sexual relationship not recognized by church*. The Aboriginal women later became known as "country wives." These country wives had a large part in the fur trade. The women also were provided economic ties to the Aboriginal community. When an Aboriginal woman married a European man she brought her relationships with her. This brought potential clients and friends that could help the HBC employees. Because the Europeans had no ties in the communities, this natural alliance that came with marriage brought in much more revenue for the HBC.

Aboriginal women were also able to resolve many disputes between the Aboriginal communities and Europeans. Aboriginal women acted as mediators between two very

different groups, their European husbands and their Aboriginal families. Aboriginal women were aware of traditions and customs that their new husbands were unfamiliar with which proved very valuable in resolving disputes. Had the women not been able to resolve disputes between HBC employees and Aboriginal communities, the HBC would have lost economic ties and potential revenue.

Aboriginal women brought success to the Hudson's Bay Company. They provided labour, which saved the company money and freed their men up for other tasks. They made and mended clothing providing possibly the most important article of clothing at the time, moccasins. They provided the European employees with economic ties to the community that brought added revenue and they also provided information about Aboriginal traditions and customs that helped resolve disputes between the two groups. The Aboriginal women were an important part of the Hudson's Bay Company in the North-West Territories (British North America west of Lake Superior).

As heartless as it might seem, it was not unusual for White HBC employees to leave their Native wives and children behind when they retired to their homeland. In most cases the children had been raised by their Indian mothers and relatives in the manner and custom of their indigenous race. They had no desire to leave their friends and relatives, and their white fathers knew it would be very difficult for them to adjust to a strange new world where they might be looked down upon because of their race.

The End of the Old Ways

In 1821 the union of the North-West Company (NWC) and the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) occurred, ending years of bitter rivalry for dominance of the fur trade in Western Canada. Both companies had almost become bankrupt. The fur trade boom was nearing its end and the era of Red River settlement and agriculture was well under way. At the time of the union, (Sir) George Simpson (1786-1860) became the Governor of Rupert's Land. After the merger, almost 1300 employees lost their jobs since the single HBC organization that emerged had no need for most of the voyageurs and retired fur traders. The Nor'Westers (NWC retirees) and those retirees of French Canadian origin tended to settle in areas to the south and west of the Forks of the Red and Assiniboine Rivers. Orkney Scots and Englishmen settled mostly to the north of the Forks, where they established the Parishes of Kildonan, St Johns, St Paul (Middlechurch). In 1832 construction of Lower Fort Garry was begun: This new fort became an important trading center for supplying goods to northern fur trading posts and packing furs for shipment to York Factory.

The buffalo were essentially gone by this time. Europeans were flooding in to the Red River settlements, grabbing up the land and pushing the Métis out. They were fast becoming second-class citizens in their own land: Land ownership didn't mean much to them: They were the nomads of the prairies, they moved about as necessity dictated. In 1882-83 twenty families from St-François-Xavier moved to Batoché, NWT (SK). Around the same time al large party of farmers from southern Manitoba moved to an area that was later called the Bresaylor district. In 1883 another large group arrived in the South Branch from southern Manitoba.

On 1 July 1867 the British colonies in North America were united under the British North American Act to become the Dominion of Canada. Sir John A Macdonald (1815-1891) was appointed as Canada's first Prime Minister. William McDougall (1822-1905) became the Minister of Public Works, and he began negotiations to acquire Rupert's Land from the HBC. Surveyors were sent out to prepare the way for an expected influx of settlers. On 11 October 1869, Louis Riel (1844-1885) placed his foot on the surveyors' chain to tell them their work was finished. This marked the beginning of the historic Red River Métis Rebellion. On 15 July 1870 Manitoba became the fifth province of Canada. The Rebellion was essentially over and Louis Riel fled to Montana in fear of his life. Canada, which took control of the North West in 1870, was overtly hostile to the First Nations and enacted what can only be called a policy of genocide.

Meanwhile, York Factory's population had grown with each passing year, soon outstripping the resources needed to sustain it. It was a sprawling complex spanning eleven acres, its immense size made it very difficult to fuel as the demand for firewood far exceeded the supply. By 1880 it took a labour force of some forty to sixty men and women to transport firewood from cutting sites to wood yards. Food shortages were also becoming an issue. Declining goose, caribou and rabbit populations affected food supplies. The imbalance in the local ecosystem became glaringly obvious. In 1873 York Factory's role as the headquarters and supply depot for the Northern Department officially ended.

∞ ∞

♀ **a Métis woman** - married ***William Longmore*** - parents of John Longmore Sr. *aka* "Johnny Saskatchewan": b. 1850 Fort Pitt. John Longmore Sr. married Rosalie Moïse dit Cardinal *daughter of Charlotte Wapisiokowan and Jean-Baptiste* (*Ka-ka-ke-ka-mik*) *Moïse* (*of Ahtahkakoop's Band near Fort Carlton*).

♀ a **Native woman *from Ft. Walsh***[1] - married ***Leon Quesnelle*** - parents of Jules Quesnel: b. 1855; Jules Quesnel married Rachel McKay *daughter of Edward McKay and Catherine Cloustre*.

♀ **Unknown Cree woman** - married ***François Richard*** (1770-1871) - parents of Marie-Rosalie Bouchard, who married Narcisse Marion;[2] according to HBC records Narcisse and Marie-Rosalie were married 2 January 1829 at York Factory and Narcisse was still in service to HBC at York Factory until 31 May 1835.

♀ **? Cadotte** - she married ***Xavier Hamelin*** - parents of Louise Hamelin: b. 27 December 1854.

♀ **? Fleury** - she married ***Wappi-mosti-osnos Cardinal*** - parents of Marie Cardinal *dit* Fleury: b: ~1830, NWT; Marie Cardinal *dit* Fleury married Chief François Pe-yah-isis Desjarlais *son of Joseph Antoine Ladouceur dit Desjarlais and Joséphte Suzette Lizette Cardinal - daughter of Joseph Soldat Cardinal and Louise Frobisher*.

♀ **Catherine ?** - she married ***Baptiste Delorme*** - parents of Jean-Baptiste Delorme *dit* Bidou: b. ~1831, Norway House, NWT; Jean-Baptiste Delorme *dit* Bidou married Marguerite Paquin *dit* Pépin *daughter of Antoine Pépin and Marguerite Davis*.

♀ **Catherine ?** - she married ***Thomas Anderson*** - parents of Elizabeth Anderson: b. 1838, St-Andrew's, RRS; Elizabeth Anderson married ***Andrew Tate*** *son of William Tate and Mary Bear* (*Cree*).

---

[1] At that time there were Nakota Sioux and Nez Perce near Medicine Hat, NWT (AB).

[2] According to HBC records they were married 2 January 1829 at York Factory and Narcisse was still in service to HBC at York Factory until 31 May 1835.

♀ **Angèlique Nakota (Assiniboine)** - married ***Joseph Ouellette*** - parents of the Exovede hero Joseph "José" Ouellette: b. 1790-93, RRS; Joseph "José" Ouellette married Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth Houle *daughter of Antoine Houle and Joséphte Lauzon*.

♀ **Angèlique (Saulteaux/ Ojibwa)**: born about 1780 - she married ***Antoine Vandal*** before 1809, probably in the Red River Settlement - eight children are known born between 1809 and about 1834 in the North-West Territories and Red River Settlement. Their sons were buffalo hunters and farmers. Their son Joseph "La Pioche" Vandal was an Exovede hero at the Battle of Batoché.

♀ **Co-na-a-a-pa-noo-a-wish (Yellowhead) (Native)** - she married ***Joseph Gaudry*** - parents of Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis Gaudry (Medicine Child), who married Marie-Anne Kasapatjinan (See-a-sa-kwa-che-nin). Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis Gaudry was a member of Wah-wee-kah-oo-tah-mah-hote, Strike-Him-On-the-Back River Cree Band.

♂ **Esis (Native)** - married ***Joséphte Bird*** (*Métis*) - parents of Marie-Anne Kasapatjinan (See-a-sa-kwa-che-nin), who married Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis (Medicine Child) Gaudry at Eagle River, NWT (SK).

♀ **Joséphte (Assiniboine)** was born between 1776 and 1785 at St-Boniface, MB;[3] she married ***Joseph Laframboise*** *dit Fafard son of Alexis Laframboise dit Fafard and Marguerite Saulteaux...*: Four children are known: Augustin Laframboise (~1795-?), Joseph Laframboise *dit* Leblanc (~1800-?), Marguerite Laframboise (1805-1880), and LaLouise Laframboise (~1807-1885).

♀ **Joséphte "Sha-we-na-quah" Assinibwan (Assiniboine)** was born about 1780 - and she died on 16 May 1870 in the Parish of St-François-Xavier, Marquette Co., RRS.[4] She married ***Joseph Francois Fafard dit Laframboise*** about 1799...: Five children are known: Joseph Laframboise (1800-?), François Laframboise (1802-aft. 1864), Marguerite Laframboise (1805-1880), Jean-Baptiste Laframboise (1806-1870), and LaLouise Laframboise (1807-1865). The family lived in Pembina, (ND, USA), Little Rock, (MN, USA), Mackinac Island, (MI, USA), and the Red River Settlement.

♀ **Joséphte Crise (Cree)** was born in 1760 at Red River [MB] - and she died (age 48) in 1808... ***Jean-Baptiste "Okimawaskawikinam" Letendré dit Batoché*** (*Fr-Can*) married Joséphte Crise (Cree) "à la façon du pays" about 1795: Eight children are known: Marie Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1788-1877), Jean-"Baptiste" Letendré *dit* Batoché (1790-1867), Agathé Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1789-~1850), Sophia Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1794-?), ***Louison Letendré dit Batoché*** (~1797-1883), Joséphte Letendré *dit* Batoché (1798-1866), Joseph Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1800-?), and ***Angèlique Letendré dit Batoché*** (1800 or 1808-1831.

---

[3] Ancestry.ca has Joséphte (Assiniboine) born in 1848 at St-Boniface, MB, although her children are known to be born between ~1795 and ~1807.

[4] Reocities.com Project has her death in February 1852; being buried in the Métis Cemetery at Pembina, Dakota Territory, *now Pembina Co.*, (*ND, USA*).

♀ **Joséphte Belly Vandal (Grosventre)**[5] *daughter of Antoine Vandal and Angèlique* (*Big Belly*) was born between 1799 and 1810...; being baptized (age 17) on 23 or 25 November 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS; she married ***Louis Joseph Fleury*** *son of Antoine Fleury and Marie-Thérèse Lambert Champagne* or *François Fleury Mitron and Marianne dit Lemire Gaucher* of Québec: Ten children are known: ***Louison Fleury*** (~1820-?), ***Marie Fleury*** (1825-?), Henry Fleury (?-?), Joseph Fleury (1829-?), Suzanne Fleury (1833-?), Joséphte (1836-?), Jean-Baptiste (1839-?), Michel Fleury (1841-?), Joseph Fleury (1843-?), and Exovede Capt. Patrice Joseph Fleury (1848-1943).

♀ **Josette/Susette Carey (Sarcée/Crow)** was a Tsúùt'ínà (Tsou T'ina) woman was born in 1774...: She married ***Jean-Baptiste Dumont*** ...:[6] Five children are known: Suzanne Dumont (1785-?), Gabriel Dumont (1795-?), Marie-Cécile Dumont (1800-?), Jean-Baptiste Larken *dit* Dumont (1805-?), and ***Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond dit Dumont père*** (1810-?).

Joséphte had been living with a man named Bruneau in the 1780's and had one child with him. Bruneau, when he went back east, turned her over to Dumont. It was said that when Bruneau returned he wanted her back, but Dumont wouldn't do so. When Bruneau turned Josette/Susette over to Dumont, Lizette would have been a very young girl and simply adopted by Dumont. When Bruneau came back, he wanted Josette/Susette back, but Dumont would not return her. Maybe Bruneau simply wanted his daughter back! Dumont went to Lower Canada for two years sometime in the late 1790s or early 1800s and he in turn turned Josette (and family) over to another freeman named Paul Durant or Durand. When he in turn returned, he too wanted her back, but Durant refused... and Dumont took her forcibly.

♀ **Louise Nakota (Assiniboine)** married ***Louis Godon I*** according to the custom of the country...: Three children are known: ***Angèlique Godon*** (1810-?), ***Louis Godon II*** (1808 or 1816-?), and Joséphte Godon (1819/20-?).

♀ **Louise (Sauteuse)** married ***Jean-Baptiste Sansregret***...: One child is known: Jean-Baptiste "Johnny" Sansregret *dit* Pontbriand (1824-?).

♀ **Louise (Saulteaux)** was born in 1760...: She married ***Jean-Baptiste Bonneau***...: One son is known: François Bonneau (1797-?).

♀ **Margaret (Cree** *or* **Snake (Shoshone))** was born in 1787 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age) in 1847 in the Red River Settlement. She married ***John Hourie*** on 10 May 1825 at St-John's Church, RRS: Eight children are known: John Henry Hourie (1810-1896), Robert Hourie (1815-?), John *or* James Hourie (bap.

---

[5] Joséphte was named after her mother's tribe, which was called Gros Ventre, or Big Belly in English. The Gros Ventre Band is from Montana.

[6] The Dumont family were members of the Pesew Band of Mountain Cree headed by **Louis Joseph Piché**. The Delorme's, Cardinal's, and Bruneau's were also part of this Asini Wachi Wi Iniwak Band.

1823-?), ***George Hourie*** (?-?), James Hourie (bap. 1828-1828), Betsy Hourie (bap. 1829-?), ***Peter Hourie*** (1830-?), and Philip Hourie (1833-?).

♀ **Marguerite Rolling Hoop (Assiniboine)** was born 1800 at Red Lake Minnesota Territory, (USA) - and she died (age 50) in 1850 at Pembina, Minnesota Territory married ***Pierre Azure*** *son of Joseph Dit Azure and Lizette Manaecha*...: Five children are known: ***Amable Elise* (*Isabella*) *Azure*** (1808-1888),[7] Tachesneau Azure (?-?), Pierre *dit* Labelle Azure (1819-1867), Gabriel Azure (1824-?), and Cécile Azure (1829-?).

♀ **Marguerite (*Saulteaux*)** was born in 1810 [*or* 1814] at Red Lake, Kenora District, [ON]; being baptized on 16 June 1834 at St-Boniface, RRS[8] - and she died (age 33) on 3 January 1867 at St-Norbert, RRS; being buried on 3 January 1867 at St-Norbert, RRS. She married ***Bonaventure Parisien*** *dit Leger* ***fils***[9] on 16 June 1834 at St-Boniface, RRS: Twelve children are known: Madeleine Parisien (1825 *or*1832-?), Francois Parisien (1829-?), Joséphte (Josette) Parisien (1831 *or* 1832-?), Genevieve Julia Parisien (1834-~1860), Angelique Parisien (1837-?), Marguerite Parisien *dit Leger* (1839-?), Marie Parisien (1842-1873), Norbert Parisien (1844-?), Charlotte Parisien (1848-?), Philoman Parisien (1849-?), ***Philomène Parisien*** (1849 *or* 1855-?), ***Nancy Parisien*** (1849-?).

♀ **Marie Métisse** married ***Louis Bousquet***...: Three children are suggested - two daughters and one son who is known: Louis *Henri* Bousquet (~1808-1858).

A

♀ **A-Kee-Na-A-Som** (Native) married **Chief Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit (White Bear)** ***aka*** **Turner** *son of Elizabeth Bear and Philip Turnor* around 1800 (perhaps earlier) according to Native custom: Eight children are known: Sally Wapisk White Bear? (~1790-?), Margaret Aggathas Bear? (~1800-?), John Bear? (1804-?), David Turner *aka* Bear (1807-?), ***William Bear***(1813-?), ***Mary Bear*** (1815-?), Elizabeth Bear (1823-?), and Francis Bear *aka* Turner. [Note: I have included Sally Wapisk, Margaret Bear and John Bear as children with question marks (?) preceding their names to indicate that so far I have been unable to definitely prove who their parents really were.]

---

[7] Amable Azure *daughter of Pierre Azure and Marguerite Assiniboine* married Jean-Baptiste Wilkie Chief of the Half-Breeds at Pembina. Two of their sons-in-law - Gabriel Dumont and Patrice Fleury - were leaders of the 1885 South Branch Métis Resistance.

[8] Bonaventure Parisien *dit Leger fils* and Marguerite (Saulteaux) were both baptized on the same day as a prerequisite of a church wedding.

[9] Parisien is a "dit" name. Leger being the original name coming from an area outside of Paris, thus the generalization of their name becoming Parisien. Parisian is the English spelling

♀ **A-pis-ta-Squa-sish** married ***Mathew Cocking*** - he was a ***polygamist*** and she was his third wife: ***Mary Agathas "Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw" Cocking*** was born around 1782 - and died unknown.[10]

♀ **Marie Ahs-Ke-Kah-um-ahtaht** (Métisse) married ***Paul dit Nabair Durand dit Dumont***... - they were members of Beardy's Band: Three daughters are known: ***Elizabeth Isabelle Dumont dit Durand*** (1841-?), Louise Durand, and *Catherine Durand dit Narbas*.

♀ **Marguerite Abraham (Sauteuse Cree)** married ***Jean-Baptiste Gariépy*** on Leap Day 29 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: One daughter is known: ***Marie Gariépy*** (~1825-1874).

♀ **Charlotte Adam** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Adam and Magdeleine Landry dit Lemire* was born in July 1826 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 95) on 27 April 1921 in North Dakota (USA). **Charlotte Adam** married ***Calixte/Caliscoe Pelgare dit Lafontaine*** in 1846 in the Red River Settlement: Twelve children are known: ***Calixte Lafontaine*** (1847-1899), Philomène Lafontaine (1848-?), ***Antoine Faillant dit Lafontaine*** (1849-1889), Martel Lafontaine (1851-?), Octave Lafontaine (1853-1916), François Lafontaine (~1856-?), Bernard Lafontaine (1858-?), Elzéar Lafontaine (1860-?), Albert Lafontaine (1863-?), Cuthbert Lafontaine (1864-?), Marie-Virginie Lafontaine (~1867-?), and Marie-Rose Lafontaine (1869-?).

♀ **Marie Amable Adam *dit* Taillefer** married ***Guillaume Rocheleau***...: Two children are known: Guillaume Rocheleau (1790-?) and ***Jean-Baptiste Rocheleau père*** (1824-bef. 1901).

♂ **George Adams** *son of John Adams and Elizabeth* was born in England in 1796 or 1798 *near London* - and he died on 14 January 1866 at High Bluff... George Adams came with members of his family to Manitoba about 1815;[11] he married ***Ann***

---

[10] Note: Agathas and/or Mary are names often used synonymously in reference to the two different Cocking daughters, a cause of much confusion for many who try to research this family for the first time. Wash-e-soo-e'squew most commonly refers to Agathas Cocking; Mith-coo-coo-man-e'squew most commonly refers to as Mary Cocking. To avoid confusion, those are the definitions that have been used in this narrative.

[11] George Adams (age 19) is listed as one of seven passengers boarding the chartered vessel *Hadlow* (Captain John Davidson) at Gravesend on 2 June 1815. A Joseph Adams (his brother) and his wife May likewise boarded the *Hadlow* at Gravesend. George and Joseph Adams are listed as "labourers" in the log of the *Hadlow*. Most of the passengers, settlers for Red River, embarked in the Orkneys. The *Hadlow* reached York Factory in August 1815. On 3 November 1815 George's group of settlers arrived at Red River under the command of **Robert Semple** (1777-1816), the new Governor of Assiniboia. It was too late for crops, so the settlers went on to Pembina for the winter, closer to the source of buffalo meat and with some huts to live in. In summer 1816 Adams apparently joined the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) and spent the ensuing winter at Red Deer River Post, in the Company's Swan River District. In spring 1817 all HBC posts in the Swan River District and all Company employees there were captured by the North-West Company (NWC). After 1817 Adams apparently was not in the Company's regular employ but was presumably at the Red River Settlement. In 1818 and 1819 grasshoppers destroyed the crops.

Heywood in 1832 on 25 October 1832 at St-John's, RRS:[12] Twelve children are known: Mary Anne Adams (1835-?), George Adams (1837), ***Charles Alexander Adams*** (1838-?), William Adams (1840-1844; *age 4 yrs.*), Joseph Adams (~1842-?), James Adams (1844-?), Henry Adams (1846-?), Robert "Robbie" Adams (1848-?), Sarah Adams (1854-?), Elizabeth Barbara Adams (1854-?), Mary Adams (1856-?), and Maria Adams (1861-?).

George Adams farmed in Manitoba, later several of their children moved further west into Saskatchewan and Alberta, and other descendants settled in the United States.

♂ **Joseph Moret Allard** married ***Marguerite/Margaret Desjarlais***...: One son is known: ***Antoine Allard*** (1849-?).

♀ **Elizabeth *dit* Allary** *daughter of Alexander Honore Allary and Madeleine Saulteaux* was born in 1810 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Collin*** *son of Antoine Collin and Mishaha Wayers Latour*...: Four children are known: Isabelle Collins (1827-?), Marguerite Collins (1838-?), Rosalie Collins (1842-?), and ***Maxime Collins***(1844-?).

Allary *dit* Henry - *see* ***Henry***

♀ **Isabelle Allary *dit* Henry** was born about 1826... - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Deschamps***...: Thirteen children are known: Marie Deschamps (1846-?), Joseph Deschamps (?-?), Pierre Deschamps (~1852-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Deschamps*** (1852-?), Judith Deschamps (1855), Isabelle Deschamps (1855-?), Marie Deschamps (~1858-?), ***Madeleine Deschamps*** (~1859), Cécile Deschamps (1861-?), Sara Deschamps (1861-?), Hélène Deschamps (1865-?), Marie Deschamps, and Alexandré Deschamps (1878-1890).

♀ **Marie-Marguerite Allary** married ***John Jacques Swain***...: Two children are known: William Swain Sr. (1834/39-1897) *and John Swain* (1837-1885).[13]

In 1821 the union of the North-West Company (NWC) and the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) occurred, ending years of bitter rivalry for dominance of the fur trade in Western Canada. After the merger, almost 1300 employees lost their jobs since the single HBC organization that emerged had no need for most of the voyageurs and retired fur traders. At the time of the union, **(Sir) George Simpson** (1786-1860) became the Governor of Rupert's Land. On 1 July 1867 the British colonies in North America were united under the British North American Act to become the Dominion of Canada. Sir John A Macdonald (1815-1891) was appointed as Canada's first Prime Minister. William McDougall (1822-1905) became the Minister of Public Works, and he began negotiations to acquire Rupert's Land from the HBC. Surveyors were sent to Red River to prepare the way for an expected influx of settlers. On 11 October 1869, Louis Riél (1844-1885) placed his foot on the surveyors' chain to tell them their work was finished! This marked the beginning of another Red River Métis Rebellion. Riél began to organize resistance to the anticipated transfer of the North-West to the Dominion of Canada without prearranged terms.

[12] The marriage ceremony was performed by **Reverend David Jones** (1796-1844) and witnessed by Adam Mowat and Joseph Monkman.

[13] John Swain as a son of John Jacques Swain and Marie-Marguerite Allary *dit* Henry, rather than being a son of James Swan *dit* Swain and Joséphte Descôtéaux. John Swain was born in 1837 in St-James Parish

♀ **Marie Allary** *daughter of Allery and Charlotte* was born in 1801 or 1805... - and she died unknown. She married ***Jacques Bonhomme Hamelin*** before 1821 or 1824 at St-Boniface, RRS...: Thirteen children are known: Joseph Hamelin (1821-bef. 1882), Marie Hamelin (~1823-1833), Louise Hamelin (1825-?), Louis Hamelin (1828-?), Elizabeth Hamelin (1833-?), Charles Hamelin (1836-1870), Isabelle Hamelin (1828 or 1838-?), Madeleine Hamelin (1840-?), Gaspard Hamelin (bef. 1831 or 1841-?), Moïse Hamelin (bef. 1837-?), Marie-Emily Hamelin (1843-?), Jacques Hamelin (1844-?), Euphrosine Hamelin (1848-?), Marie Hamelin (1845-?), and Sévère Hamelin (1852-?).

♀ **Madeleine Amiot** married ***Pierre Desnommé***...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Desnommé*** (1851-?).

♂ **Joseph Amyotte** married ***Marianne*** (Bostonais) ***Pangman***...: Two children are known: Joseph Amyotte (1853-?) and ***Arthur Amyotte*** (1858-?).

♂ **James Francis Anderson** was born on 1 May 1833 at St-Andrew's, RRS - and he died (age 55) on 25 February 1888. He married ***Fanny Gill***...: Eleven children are known: Christy Anderson (?-?), Jeremiah Anderson (?-?), John George Anderson (?-?), John James Anderson (?-?), Robert Anderson (?-?), William Charles Anderson (1859-?), Mary Anderson (1860-?), Jemima Anderson (1862-?), ***Nancy Sophia Anderson*** (1866-?), Philip Anderson (1869-?), and Walter James Anderson (1874-?).

♂ **Thomas Anderson** *and* ***Catherine*** - parents of Elizabeth Anderson: b. 1838, St-Andrew's, RRS; Elizabeth Anderson married ***Andrew Tate*** *son of William Tate and Mary Bear* (*Cree*).

♀ **Adelaide Kesewetin "Catherine" Arcand** married ***Pierre-Narcisse-Joseph Cayen dit Boudreau***...: Two children are known: ***Alexandré "Kee-too-way-how" ("Sounding with Flying Wings") Cayen dit Boudreau*** (1835-?) and ***Chief Isidore "Petequakey" ("Comes to Us With the Sound of Wings") Cayen dit Boudreau*** (1845-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Arcand** ***père*** *son of Joseph Arcand* (*Fr-Can*) *and Marie Vestro dit Jeannot* (*Métis*) was born on 20 December 1840... - and he died unknown. He married ***Nancy Anne McKay*** before 1867...: ...: One child is known: ***Jean Napoléon Arcand*** (1867-?).

♂ ***Joseph Arcand*** (Fr-Can) *son of Alexis Arcand and Geneviève Pichét or Pincher* was born in 1780 in Lower Canada (Québec, Capitale-Nationale) [*or* born 1886 *or* born 1795] - and he died (age 83) on 30 November 1863 at Baie St-Paul, Marquette East, Rupert's Land; being buried on 1 November 1863 at St-Boniface, RRS. He married ***Marie Vestro dit Gesson dit Jeannot*** (*Métis*) *daughter of Francois Vestro dit Gesson*

District; being baptized on 29 November 1837 in the St-James Church, RRS - and he died a hero on 12 May 1885 in the **Battle of Batoché**, Batoché, NWT (SK).

and Louise (*Descôteaux*) *Descoste* on Leap Day 29 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Ten children are known: Pierrette Arcand (1826-?), Alexandré Arcand (1832-?), Geneviève Arcand (1832-?), ***Thérèse Arcand*** (1832 or 1835-?), ***Joseph Arcand*** (1833 or 1834-?), ***Marie Arcand*** (1834-?), Joseph Arcand (1836-?), ***Alexandré "La Biché" Arcand*** (1838-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Arcand*** (1840-?) and François Regis Arcand (1844-1923).

♂ **Joseph Arcand** *son of* ***Joseph Arcand*** (Fr-Can) *and* ***Marie Vestro dit Gesson dit Jeannot*** (*Métis*) was born on 15 March 1833 *or* on 16 September 1834 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He married ***Joséphte McKay***[14] *daughter of* ***Ignace McKay*** *and* ***Joséphte Bercier***...: Seven children are known [and two died during the Invasion of the South Branch by the Dominion]: Elise Arcand (1873-?), Caroline Arcand (1875-1885),[15] Marie-Rosalie Arcand (1878-1885),[16] Pierre Arcand (1881-?), Virginie Arcand (1884-?), Marie-Virginie McKay (1850-?) and Guillaume McKay (1855-?).

Note: Joseph and Joséphte (*nèe* McKay) Arcand settled on the South Branch at St-Laurent in 1882. He resisted the Dominion Invasion in 1885 and was sentenced to a one year jail term on 14 August 1885.

♀ **Marie Arcand** *daughter of* ***Joseph Arcand*** (Fr-Can) *and* ***Marie Vestro dit Gesson dit Jeannot*** (*Métis*) was born in 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***James Swan dit Swain*** *son of James Swan dit Swain Sr. and Joséphte Descôteaux* on 13 February 1851 in the St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: Seven children are known: ***James "Jacques" Swan or Swain*** (1851-?), Romuald Swain (1854-1855), Adelaide Swan *dit* Swain (1856-1875), Isabelle Swain (~1858-1863), Sophie Swain (~1860-?), Marie-Rose Swain (1862-?), and Marie-Christine Swan *dit* Swain (1872-?).

♀ **Therese Arcand** was born on 25 January 1832 at St-Vital (RRS) *or* in 1834 in the North-West Territories - and she died on 4 July 1884. Thérèse Arcand was married twice: She first married Hillaire Lafond... - no children are known. She next married ***Jean-Baptiste Lafond père*** *son of Amable Audet La Pointe and Marie Racette* in 1852 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: (*Jean*)-Baptiste "Tchehasaso" Lafond (1853-?), Roger Lafond (1853-?), Hélène Lafond (1860-?), Edouard Lafond (1864-?), Barthélémie Lafond (1866-?), Isidore Lafond (1868-?), Napoléon Lafond (1869-?) and Soloman Lafond (1869-?), Norbert Lafond (1874-?), Marie-Rose Lafond (1876-?), Marie-Merance Lafond (1878-?), Agnes Lafond (1880-?), and Edward Lafond (1882-?).

---

[14] Joséphte's sisters Nancy Anne McKay and Marguerite McKay married Joseph's brothers Jean-Baptiste Arcand and Alexander "La Biché" Arcand.

[15] Caroline Arcand, a daughter of a Patriot family active in the 1885 Resistance, died in May 1885 at the age of 10 years...

[16] Marie-Rosalie Arcand, a daughter of a Patriot family active in the 1885 Resistance, died in April 1885 at Fort Carlton (NWT) at the age of 7 years...

♀ **Hélène Awattittit** (Métis *or* Cree) married ***Joseph Sa Ke Nes Desnoyers***...: One daughter is known: ***Geneviève Desnoyers*** (1864-?).

♂ **Amable Elise (Isabella) Azure** *daughter of Pierre Azure and Marguerite* (*Assiniboine*) was born in 1808 - and she died (age) in 188...; being buried at Olga, (ND, USA). She married *Anglo-Métis* ***Chief Jean-Baptiste Wilkie*** *son of Alexander Wilkie of Scotland and Mezhekamakuikok* (*Saulteaux/Chippewa*)...: Thirteen children are known:[17] Jean-Baptiste Wilkie Jr. (1824-?), Judith Wilkie (1825),[18] Augustine Wilkie (1829-?), Alexander Wilkie (1831), Marie-Catherine Wilkie (1834-?), ***Madeleine Wilkie***[19] (1837-1885), Elizabeth Wilkie (1839-?), Cecilia Wilkie (1843-), ***Agathé Wilkie*** [20](1844), Marie-Marguerite Wilkie (1845-?), Antoine Wilkie (1848-1928), Mary Wilkie (1849-?), and David Wilkie (1853-1854).

♀ **Madeleine Auger** *daughter of Augustine or Antoine Baptiste Auger and Marie-Madeleine Nipissing* was born in 1838... - and she died unknown. She married ***David Thorn*** *son of George Thorn and Marie Lemire* on 19 or 25 June 1858 at Lac La Biché Mission , NWT (AB): Three children are known: William Thorn (1859-1930), Marie Thorn (1863-?) and David Thorn (1859-?).

♂ **Pierre Azure** *son of Joseph Dit Azure and Lizette Manaecha* was born in 1788 - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite Rolling Hoop (Assiniboine)***...: Five children are known: ***Amable Elise (Isabella) Azure*** (1808-1888),[21] Tachesneau Azure (?-?), Pierre *dit* Labelle Azure (1819-1867), Gabriel Azure (1824-?), and Cécile Azure (1829-?).

B

♀ **Elizabeth (Betsy) Ballenden** *daughter of John Ballenden* (*Scot.*) *and Jane* (*Cree*) married ***William Rowland*** *son of William Rowland and Margaret Spence* on 21 August 1812 at Norway House, NWT (MB): Thirteen children are known: William Rowland (1827-1907), Emma Rowland (1828-1929), Mary Rowland (1830-1870), Eliza Rowland (1832-?), John Rowland (1833-1914), Elizabeth Rowland (1842-1923), ***Caroline Rowland*** (1843-1922), James Samuel Rowland (1846-1897), Flora

---

[17] Two of their sons-in-law, Gabriel Dumont *Chef Métis* and Patrice Fleury *Captain of the Scouts on the west side of the river*, were leaders of the 1885 Métis Resistance.

[18] She and her husband Pierre Berger led 25 Métis families into central Montana in 1879 to search for bison.

[19] Madeleine Wilkie married to Gabriel Dumont, a leader of the 1885 Métis Resistance; she nursed the wounded during the fighting and later crossed into the United States after the Occupation, where she died in October 1885 of consumption and injuries from a fall from a buggy in Lewistown, Montana.

[20] Agathé Wilkie married Patrice Joseph Fleury, a captain under Gabriel Dumont's command at the Battle of Batoché.

[21] Amable Azure *daughter of Pierre Azure and Marguerite Assiniboine* married Jean-Baptiste Wilkie Chief of the Half-Breeds at Pembina. Two of their sons-in-law - Gabriel Dumont and Patrice Fleury - were leaders of the 1885 South Branch Métis Resistance.

Rowland (1849-1941), Jane Rowland (1849-?), ***Marie Rowland*** (1851-1936), Frederick Rowland (1853-1944), and Alexander Rowland (1855-1940).

♀ **Harriet** Ann **Ballenden** *daughter of John Ballenden* (*Scot.*) *and Jane* (*Cree*) was born in 1797 at York Factory, Rupert's Land - and she died (age 57) on 28 August 1854 at Shoal River, Swan River Trading District, NWT (SK). She first married ***John Richards McKay*** à la façon du pays about 1815: They were thereafter married by Reverend John West on 21 January 1821 at Brandon House, Rupert's Land: (Marriage Certificate No. 9): Thirteen children are known: John McKay (1816-1922), ***William McKay II*** (1818-1883), Mary McKay (1820- bef. 1920), Charles McKay (1822- *in infancy*), Edward McKay (1824-1854), ***Alexander McKay*** (1826-1878), Eliza McKay (1828-1906), John McNab Ballenden McKay (1831-1907), Letitia McKay (1833-1920), Harriet McKay (1835-1913), Caroline McKay (1838-1923), Charles McKay (1840-~1916), and Joseph McKay (1842-?).

♂ **John Ballendine (Ballenden)** married ***Mary Humphreville***...: ***Peter Ballenden*** (1836-1885) and Robert Ballenden (1841-?).

Batoché - *see* **Letendré *dit* Batoché**

♀ **Mary Bear (Cree)** *daughter of Chief White Bear* (*Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit*) *aka Turner and A-Kee-Na-A-Som* was born about 1800 in Rupert's Land - and she died unknown. She married ***William Tate*** *son of James Tate and Catherine* (*Métisse*) on 13 February 1829 at St-John's Parish, RRS: Seventeen children are known: Thomas Tate (?-?), Marie Tate (1820-1905), William Tate (1826-1863), Philip Tate (1827- aft. 1870), Matilda Tate (1828-1861), John Tate (1829- aft. 1875), James Tate (1831- aft. 1875), triplets: George Tate (1835-?) and Margaret Tate (1835-?) and Peter Tate (1835-?), David Tate (1837-1873), ***Andrew Tate*** (1839- aft. 1875), Charles Tate (1841-?), twins: Frederick Tate (1842-?) and Nancy Ann Tate (1842-?), Jane Mary Tate (1843-?), and Elizabeth Tate (1846).

♂ **Chief White Bear (Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit) *aka* Turner** *son of Elizabeth Bear and Philip Turnor*[22] was born about 1780 somewhere in the region of York Factory, Hudson's Bay; being baptized (around age 52) by Rev. David Jones in April 1832... - and he died (age 80)...; being buried on 24 March 1844. He married ***A-Kee-Na-A-Som* (*Cree*)** *most likely* around1800 (perhaps earlier) according to Native custom: Eight children are known: Sally Wapisk White Bear? (~1790-?), Margaret Aggathas Bear? (~1800-?), John Bear? (1804-?), David Turner *aka* Bear (1807-?), ***William Bear***(1813-?), Mary Bear (1815-?), Elizabeth Bear (1823-?), and Francis Bear *aka* Turner. [Note: I have included Sally Wapisk, Margaret Bear and John Bear as

[22] It is obvious that White Bear was a child of Elizabeth Bear & Philip Turnor (1751-1799), an HBC surveyor born in England. At the time he was born there were simply no other people with a surname of Turnor or Turner who ventured anywhere near Cumberland House, the homeland of the Bear family. The Bear part of his name most likely came from his mother who raised him almost independently in the Native life-style.

children with question marks (?) preceding their names to indicate that so far I have been unable to definitely prove who their parents really were.]

♂ **William Bear** *son of Chief White Bear* (*Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit*) *aka Turner and A-Kee-Na-A-Som* married ***Margaret Tate*** *daughter of James Tate and Catherine* (*Métisse*)...: Nine children are known: Maria Bear (?-?), Philip Bear (?-?), Thomas Bear (?-?), Joseph Bear (?-?), Albert Bear (?-?), James Bear (1838-?), ***Margaret "Maggie" Bear*** (1842-1915), Nancy Bear (1`853-?), and Henry Bear (1858-?).

♂ **Charles Beauchamp** (*Fr-Can*) married ***Catherine Falardeau*** *daughter of Louison Falardeau and Marguerite* (*Native*)...: One child is known: ***Marguerite Beauchamp*** (1832-?).

♀ **Françoise Beauchamp** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp and Joséphte D'Haze* was born in 1808 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown in Pembina. She married ***François Courchêne*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Courchêne and Joséphte dit Delaunay*...: Seven children are known: Joséphte Courchêne (1826-1920), Angelique Courchêne (1827-1886), Marie Courchêne (1831-1917), ***Marguerite Courchêne*** (1832-?), ***Cécile Courchêne*** (1837-?), François Courchêne (1838-?), and Elise Courchêne (1849-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp III** *son of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp and Angèlique Pangman*[23] was born[24] on 5 October 1829 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 28) on 14 January 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Marie-Anne Gonneville*** *daughter of Antoine Joseph Gonneville and Marguerite Labine dit Lacouture* on 14 January 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Fifteen children are known: ***Elise Beauchamp*** (1858-1937), Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp (1857-?), Hermas Beauchamp (1860-?), Marguerite Beauchamp (1861-?), Louison Beauchamp (?-?), Rosine Beauchamp (?-?), Maxime Beauchamp (1865-?), André Beauchamp (1866-1883), Marie-Anne Beauchamp (1868-?), Marguerite Beauchamp (?-?), Augustin Beauchamp (1872-?), Gabriel Beauchamp (1873-?), Madeleine Beauchamp (1877-?), Thomas Beauchamp (1879-1883), and Joseph Beauchamp (1881-?).

♀ **Marie Beauchamp** *daughter of* ***Pierre "Eaboe" Beauchamp*** *and* ***Marie Comtois Morin*** was born in 1837 in the St-Norbert Parish District, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Moïse Goulet*** about 1855 in the St-Norbert Parish Church, RRS...: Ten children are known: Moïse Goulet Jr. (1856-?), ***Roger Goulet*** (1857-?), ***Louis Goulet*** (1859-1936), Alexandré Goulet (1861-?), Marie-Marguerite Goulet

---

[23] Angèlique Pangman *daughter of Pierre Pangman and Marie Sauteuse - grand-daughter of Pierre* (*Peter*) *Pangman and Marguerite Sauteuse* was born on 5 March 1807 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 93) on 29 September 1900 at St-Laurent, MB. Angèlique Pangman was married twice: She first married Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp II in 1827 at St-Boniface, RRS: One child is known: Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp III (1829-1857). She next married Charles Ducharme (1800-?) on 4 February 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: No children are known.

[24] Ancestry.com has confused the records, *as follows*: Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp *son of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp* (1833-1832) *and Angèlique Pambrun* (1814-?) was born in 1818 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died on 2 December 1886 at Perkins, Québec.

(1864-1892), Joseph Edouard Goulet (10 4 1866- 10 9 1866, age 5 mos.), Justine Goulet (1867-?), Napoléon Goulet (1868-?), Louise Ann Goulet (1870-?), and Julie Goulet (1872-1874).

♂ **Pierre** "*Eaboe*" **Beauchamp** *son of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp and Joséphte D'Haze* was born in 1815 in the Red River Settlement [MB] - and he died unknown. He married ***Marie Comtois dit Morin*** *daughter of Étienne Comtois dit Morin and Marguerite Sarcee* was born in 1810...: Five children are known: Jerome Beauchamp (1829-1890), ***Joséphte Beauchamp*** (1830-?), Marie Beauchamp (1830-1870), Pierre Marie Beauchamp (1837-?), and Abraham Beauchamp (1840-?).

Beaugrand *dit* Champagne - *see* **Champagne**

♀ **Suzanne Beaudry *dit* Gaudry** *daughter of Joseph Beaudry dit Gaudry and Suzanne Latour* was born about 1809 in the North-West Territories - and she died before 1885. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Laframboise*** *son of* ***Joseph*** *Augustin* ***Laframboise dit Leblanc*** *and* ***Marie-Cécile Dumont***...: Eight children are known: ***Ursule Laframboise*** (1839-?), Angèlique Laframboise (1830-?), ***Capt. Augustin Laframboise*** (~1844-26 3 1885), Jean-Baptiste Laframboise (1845-?), Philomène Laframboise (bet. 1846 & 1850-1927), Gabriel Laframboise (~1855-?), Elise Laframboise (~1857), and Louis Laframboise (~1859-?).

♀ **Suzanne Beauvais** [Bouvette] married ***Joseph Abraham Salois*** *son of Joseph Salois and Angelique Lucier nèe Brabant* in 1848 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB): One son is known: ***Chief Toussaint*** (*George*) ***Salois*** (*Blackfoot*).

♀ **Elizabeth Beeds** married ***Allen McIver***...: One child is known, a daughter named ***Marie-Margaret McIver*** - a member of the Moosomin Band.

♂ **Abraham Belanger** *son of Louison Belanger and Joséphte Daze* was born in June 1818 at Pembina, Dakota Territory (USA). He married ***Marie-Anne Versailles*** *daughter of Pierre Versailles and Joséphte Letendré*...: Twelve children are known: ***Isabelle "Mistaw" Bélanger***, ***Marie-Anne Bélanger*** (1841-?), Elise Belanger (1843-?), ***Capt. Abraham Bélanger père*** (1848 *or* 1849-1917), Arthur Belanger (1851-?), ***Marie Belanger*** (1851 *or* 1852-1890 *or* aft. 1901), ***John Belanger*** (1851 *or*1853-bet. 1887-88), Joséphte Belanger (1856-1873), Hélène Belanger (1858-?), ***Norbert Belanger*** (1860-?), Christine Belanger (1864-1864), ***Bernard Belanger*** (1865 *or* 1868-1927).

♂ **Louis Belgarde** *son of Alexis Joseph Gerbeau Bellegarde and Marguerite Dufort* was born in 1829 at Assumption, Pembina, Dakota Territory (USA) - and he died unknown. He married ***Elizabeth Cardinal*** on 4 February 1856 at Assumption, Pembina, Dakota Territory (USA): Eleven children are known: Louis Belgarde (1857-1929), ***Pierre Belgarde*** (1859-?), Alexis Belgarde (1862-?), François Belgarde (1863-?), George August Belgarde (1864-?), Avila Belgarde (1872 *or* 1874-?),

Alphonsine Belgarde (1873-?), Elizabeth Mary Belgarde (1874 *or* 1879-?), Alexis Belgarde (1875-?), Roger (1877-?), and Marie (1881-?).

♀ **Joséphte *Monet dit* Belhumeur** married ***Louison Flammand***...: Two children are known: Marie Flammand (1856-1943) and ***Maxime Flammand*** (1862-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Monet *dit* Belhumeur** married ***Marie Malaterre***...: One child is known, a daughter named ***Marie-Marguerite Monet dit Belhumeur*** wife of ***Louis Riel - martyr*** and mother of Jean-Marie Riel, Marie-Angèlique, and Anonyme Riel.

♂ **Michel Monet Belhumeur III** *son of Michel Monet Belhumeur and Josette* (*Sauteuse*) was born in 1820 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He married ***Louise Lemire dit Gonneville*** *daughter of Antoine LeMire Gonneville Goubille and Marguerite LaBine Lavigne*[25] on 27 January 1845 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Two children are known: Curtbert Belhumeur (1852-?) and Michel Belhumeur (1858-?).

♂ **Benjamin Millet *dit* Beauchemin** (*Métis*) married ***Marie Parenteau*** *daughter of Joseph Parenteau* (*Métis*) *and Suzanne Richard* (*Métis*)...: Three children are known: Jean-Baptiste Millet *dit* Beauchemin[26] (1838-1900), ***Cécile Beauchemin*** (1842-?), and ***Caroline Beauchemin*** (1845-?).

Bérard *dit* Lépine - *see* **Lépine**

♂ **Pierre Bérard** *son of Pierre Bérard and Joséphte Pineau* was born in 1878 at Carlton, NWT (SK) - and he died (age 66) in 1944... He was married twice: He first married Marguerite Moreau (1881-1946)...: Nine children are suggested, six are known: Laurette M. Bérard (1909-?), Mary B. Bérard (1904-?), Lucien J. Bérard (1907-?), Cécile M. Bérard (1911-?), Yvonne J. Bérard (1915-1997), Albert Bérard (1926-?)... Pierre Bérard next married ***Louise Moreau***...: Five children are known: Joséphte Bérard (1834-?), Louise Bérard (1837-?), ***Philomène Bérard*** (1843 *or* 1846-1906), Sarah Bérard (1849-?), and Julie Bérard (1856-?).

♀ **Angelique Marchand *dit* Bercier** *daughter of Benjamin Marchand dit Bercier and Marguerite Nadeau* was born in 1811...; being baptized (age 15) on 8 December 1826 at St-John's, RRS - and she died unknown. She was a child-bride (age 15) when she

---

[25] Marguerite LaBine Lavigne *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Guildry dit LaBine LaCouture and Joséphte* (*Amerindiene*) was born about 1785 - and she died (age ~102) on 10 April 1887 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. Antoine LeMire Gonneville Goubille *son of Antoine LeMire Gonneville and Marie-Anne Delguel Desdiel Labreche* was born on 17 March 1780 in Lower Canada [Québec] - and he died () on 3 October 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 5 October 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. Antoine LeMire Gonneville Goubille married Marguerite LaBine Lavigne about 1816 according to the custom of the country...: Six children are known: Alexis Gonneville (~1817- bef. 1875), ***Marguerite Gonneville*** (~1821-1846), Louise Gonneville (~1824- aft. 1870), Joseph Gonneville (~1826-1848), Madeleine Gonneville (~1829-?), and Louis Gonneville (~1835-?).

[26] Jean-Baptiste Millet *dit* Beauchemin was a member of Louis Riel's Legislative Assembly of Assiniboiain 1870 *as a member from St-Charles*.

married ***William Birston*** *son of Magnus Birston* (Scottish) *and Nancy a Native woman*, being married on 8 December 1826 - the same day that they were baptized: Five children are known: ***Magnus Bernard Birston*** (1828-?), William Gaddy Birston (1829-?), Angelique Birston (1830-?), James Birston (?-?), and Alexander Birston (1811).

♀ **Joséphte Bercier** *daughter of Joséphte* (*Saulteaux*) [27] *and her second husband Alexis Bercier* was born on 6 January 1818 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Ignace McKay*** *son of Alexis McKay and Marguerite* (*Saulteaux*)...: Thirteen children are known: Pierre McKay (1837 *or* 1840-?), Michel McKay (1839-?), Joseph McKay (1841-?), Sévère McKay (1842-?), Nancy Ann "Annie" McKay (1843-?), ***Marguerite McKay*** (1836 *or* 1844-?), Pierre McKay (1845-?), Charles McKay (1847-?), ***Joséphte McKay*** (1848-?), Marie-Virginie McKay (1850-?), Justine McKay (1852-?), **Guillaume McKay** (1855-?), and Helen McKay (1856-?).

♀ **Suzanne Bercier** *daughter of Joséphte* (*Saulteaux*) *and her second husband Alexis Bercier* was born about 1801 in the Nord-Ouest (SK/AB) *or* 1803 in the Red River Settlement - and she died after 1881. She married ***Charles Pelletier*** *son of Antoine Pelletier and Marguerite* (*Sauteuse*)...: Thirteen children are known: Charles Pelletier (1819-1861), Antoine Pelletier (1822-1874), Pierre Pelletier (1829-1856), Thérèse Pelletier (1830-?), Edouard Pelletier (1834-?), Alphonse Pelletier (1837-2002), twins: Alexis Pelletier (1841-?) and Anathesie Pelletier (1841-?), Cécile Pelletier (1842-?), Nancy Pelletier (1843-?), Cuthbert Pelletier (1846-?), Suzanne Pelletier (1849-1897), and Joséphte Pelletier (1851-1903).

♂ **Pierre "Kitikaniapnatch" Berger** *son of Jacques Berger and Cecile Dumont* was born about 1822 at the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He married ***Judith "Chatka" Wilkie*** *daughter of Anglo-Métis Chief of the Métis Jean-Baptiste Wilkie and Amable Elise* (*Isabella*) *Azure*...: Eleven children are suggested, ten are known: Pierre Berger (1841-?), Isidore Berger (1844-?), Isaie Berger (1846-?), Jean-Baptiste Berger (1849-?), Jacques Berger (1851-?), Amable Berger (1853-?), Bernard Berger (1855-?), Marie Berger (1857-?), Adele Berger 1859-?), and ***Catherine Berger***.

In early May 1879, under the leadership of Pierre Berger, a group of twenty-five related Milk River families, informally termed the Spring Creek Band, moved towards Judith Basin in central Montana (USA) - an area of plentiful game and buffalo.

♂ **Joseph Bird** married ***Elizabeth Thomas***...: One child is known: ***Charles George Bird Sr.*** (1840-1919).

---

[27] Joséphte (Saulteaux) was born in 1787... She was married twice: She first married Charles Racette...: Four children are known: Angèlique Racette (1792-1839), ***Charles Racette*** (1804-1885), George Racette (1807-?), and Marguerite Racette (1810-?). Joséphte (Saulteaux) next married Alexis Bercier...: Two children are known: ***Suzanne Bercier*** (1803-?) and Joséphte Bercier (1816-?).

♀ **Joséphte Bird (Métis)** - married ***Esis* (*Native*)** - parents of ***Marie-Anne Kasapatjinan* (*See-a-sa-kwa-che-nin*)**, *who married Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis* (*Medicine Child*) *Gaudry at Eagle River, NWT* (*SK*).

♂ **William Birston** *son of Magnus Birston* (Scottish) *and Nancy a Native woman*[28] was born in 1803...; being baptized (age 23) on 8 December 1826 at St-John's, RRS - and he died on 29 July 1885... He married child-bride (age 15) ***Angelique Marchand dit Bercier*** *daughter of Benjamin Marchand dit Bercier and Marguerite Nadeau* on 8 December 1826 - the same day that they were baptized: Five children are known: ***Magnus Bernard Birston*** (1828-?), William Gaddy Birston (1829-?), Angelique Birston (1830-?), James Birston (?-?), and Alexander Birston (1811).

♀ **Nancy Black** *daughter of John Black and Marguerite Sauvagesse* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1810... -and she died (age 80) in 1890... She married ***George Fiddler*** *son of Peter Fidler Sr. of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Cree*) - *daughter of Chief Maskegonne* (*York Factory Swampy Cree*) around 1825 according to the custom of the country - *a son Charles was born about that time*. In 1834 George & Nancy were church-wed: *Four children* (*Charles, William, Marie, and Antoine*) *were now legitimized*. Eight children are known: Charles Fidler (~1825-1839), ***William Fidler Sr.*** (1827-1895), Marie Fidler (1831-?), Antoine (Ambroise) Fidler (1832-?), ***François "Lagaua" Fidler Sr.*** (1838-1893), Joseph Fidler (1840-?), George Fidler Jr. (1841-?), and Charles Fidler (1842-1842, age 1 mos.).

♂ **Antoine Blandion** *dit Dion son of Antoine Blandion aka Wabasca Sr.*[29] *and Catherine* Breland was born in 1833 at Jasper House, NWT (BC). He was married twice: He first married ***Marie Supernant*** *daughter of Françoise* (*Métisse*) *and her second husband Alexis Supernant* in 1857 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB): Six children are known: ***Virginie Blandion dit Glayenne dit Dion*** (1857-?), Narcisse Blandion *dit* Dion (1858-1870), Olive Blandion *dit* Dion (1862-?), Adélaïde Blandion *dit* Dion (1864-?), Baptiste Blandion *dit* Dion (1866-1872), and Solomon Blandion *dit* Dion (1867-1870). *Antoine Blandion next married Joséphte Klyne aka Glen...: Eight children are unknown...*

♂ **Paul Blondin Sr.** *son of Pierre Blondin and Elizabeth Laverdure* (*Métis*) was born in 1827 in Slave Lake District, North-West Territories (AB) - and he died in October 1885 at St-Boniface, (MB). He was married twice: He first married ***Esther Robillard*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Robillard* (*Fr-Can*) *and Antoinette Lagimonière* (*Métis*)...: Three children are known: ***Virginie Blondin*** (1857 *or*1860-?) and Caroline Blondin (1864-1896), and Edward Pierre Blondin (1866-?).

---

[28] Around 1798 Magnus began a connubial relationship with an Indian woman named Nancy; they were probably wed in an Indian ceremony according to "the custom of the country." Most likely Nancy was a "Homeland Cree" woman, a child of one of the Cree families who lived in the vicinity of York Fort.

[29] Antoine Blandion Sr. (Wabasca) was half-brother to Chief Mistahi-maskwa (Big Bear), and often worked as a guide through the North-West and HBC companies, including accompanying the Earl of Southesk and on the Palliser Expedition.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Bonneau** *son of Charles Bonneau and Genevieve Charlotte Dudevoir* was born on 15 April 1758 at Vincennes, Indiana - and he died (age 84) on 26 May 1842 at Red River. Alternatively, Jean-Baptiste Bonneau was born on 27 May 1752 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died on 26 may 1842 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried the next day on 27 May 1842 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married twice: He first married Marie-Louise Pacanne *ou* Palonne (1768-bef. 1820) (*a Miami woman*) *daughter of Pacanne*[30] on 6 November 1786...: Eleven children are known: Jean-Baptiste Bonneau (1780-?), Joseph Bonneau (1782-?), Marie Bonneau (1786-1831), François Bonneau (~1789-bef. 1785), Margaret Bonnevain (~1790-1880), Magdeleine (Beaumont) Bonneau (1791-1878), Antoine Bonneau (~1799-1844), Pierre Bonhomme Bonneau (1803-?), Françoise Bonneau (~1808-?), Susanne Bonneau (~1809-1839), and Louis Bonneau (1816-?). Jean-Baptiste Bonneau next married **Louise *Saulteaux***...: One son is known: François Bonneau (1797-?).

♀ **Julie Bonneau** *daughter of François Bonneau and Mary Favel*[31] was born about 1818... - and she died on 18 July 1898 at Lebret, SK. She married ***Michel Desjarlais*** *son of Antoine Desjarlais and Suzanne* "*Catherine*" *Allary*... at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Seven children are known: ***Michel Desjarlais*** (1853-?). LaRose Desjarlais (1855-?), Hubert *or* Rupert Desjarlais (1859-?), Catherine Desjarlais (1860-1860), Marie Desjarlais (1861-?), Elizabeth Desjarlais (1864-?), and Stanislaus (1867-?).

♀ **Marguerite Bonneau** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bonneau and Marie-Louise Pacanne*[32] was born in 1810 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 70) on 19 January 1880 at St-Eustache, MB. She married ***Pierre Boyer*** *son of Pierre Boyer and Marguerite Poirier*...: Seven children are known: Pierre Boyer (1818-?), Louis Boyer (1825-1855), Marie Boyer (1826-?), ***Isidore Boyer*** (1829-12 May 1885), Joseph Boyer (1830-?), Angèlique Boyer (1838-?), and Jean Boyer

---

[30] Pacanne (P'Koum-Kwa) *son of The Turtle* (*Aquenackqua*) (~1737-1816) was the leading Miami chief during the late 18th and early 19th centuries. He was the brother of Tacumwah, who was the mother of ***Chief Jean Baptiste Richardville***. Their family owned and controlled **"the Long Portage"** - an 8 mile strip of land between the Maumee and Wabash Rivers used by traders traveling between Québec and Louisiana. As such, they were one of the most influential families of Kekionga.

[31] John Favel was born in 1754 in England - and he died (age 30) in 1784 in Rupert's Land. Titameg was born in 1750 at York Factory - and she died in 1825 at Brandon House, MB. John Favel married Titameg...: Five children are known: John Favel (?-?), Jane Favel (1770-?), Mary Favel (1771-1806), Thomas Favel (1777-1848), and Humphrey Martin Favel (?-?). Humphrey Martin Favel *son of John Favel and Titameg* was married twice: He first married Pawpitch (Native). He next married Jenny (Native). Mary Favel *daughter of Humphrey Martin Favel and his second Native wife Jenny* was born in 1795 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown.

[32] Marie-Louise Pacanne is noted to have an uncertain ancestry: She may be daughter of Miami Chief Aque-Noch-Queh (Mishikinakwa) (born about 1710) and a Mohican woman (possibly Sister of Cold Foot). And that Marie-Louise (Tacumwah) is sister to Little Turtle: (Aque-Noch-Queh is noted as having five children: Marie-Louise (Tacumwah), Pacanne, Little Turtle, Ananhquah and Chekemeline). Or she may be daughter of Miami Chief Pacanne (*aka* Antoine Roy) born about 1737 - and died about 1815. Marie Louise (Tacumwah) Pacanne (*aka* Roy) is noted as being married firstly to Jean-Baptiste Richardville and secondly to Charles Beaubien...: No marriages to Bonneau. The conclusion indicates that Marie-Louise married to Jean-Baptiste Bonneau cannot be Pacanne's daughter nor Aque-Noch-Queh's daughter either?

♀ **Madeleine Bonneau *dit* Paul** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bonneau and Louise* (*Native*) married ***Jean-Baptiste Gervais*** (*Fr-Can*)...: Fourteen children are known: Jean-Baptiste Gervais (1816-1834), ***Alexis Gervais*** (1818 *or* 1822-?), Urbaine Gervais (1820-?), ***Bazile Gervais*** (1821-?), François Gervais (1822-?), Madeleine Gervais (~1824-?), Joseph Gervais (1829-1837), twins: Suzanne Gervais (1830-?) and ***Marie Gervais*** (1830-?), Paul Gervais (1832-?), Marguerite Gervais (~1837-?), Marie-Anne Gervais (1838-?), Cuthbert Gervais (1841-1843, age 2 yrs.), and Rose de Lima Gervais (1843-?).

♀ **Marguerite "Mindemoyea" ("Old Woman") Potino Bottineau** *daughter of Charles Joseph Bottineau and Techomehgood* (*Assiniboine*) was born in 1806 at St-Boniface district, *near Pembina*, North-West Territories, Minnesota Territory (ND, USA) - and she died on 19 September 1889 at Batoché district, NWT (SK). She married ***Alexander* (*Jerome Giroux*) *McGillis*** *son of* ***Angus McGillis dit Giroux*** *and* ***Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout*** in 1824 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: [Twelve children are identified in Scrip Records] Eleven children are known: Marie McGillis (~1832-?), Marguerite McGillis (1832-?), Hélène McGillis (1834-?), Angus McGillis (?-?), Julie Caroline McGillis (1839-1872), Alexander McGillis (1840-?), Mathilde McGillis (1842-?), Isabelle (*dit* Giroux) McGillis (1844-?), Modeste McGillis (1846-1902), Rose McGillis (1847-?), and Leopold Paul McGillis (1850-?).

♀ **Marie-Rosalie Bouchard**[33] (*Métis*) *daughter of François Bouchard dit Richard and Unknown Cree* was born on 11 May 1811 at Lac Lapine, York Factory, Rupert's Land - and she died (age 63) on 26 May 1874 at St-Boniface, RRS. She married ***Narcisse Marion*** (*Fr-Can*) *son of François Marion and Lisette Martel* about 1830...: Eleven children are known:[34] Elise Marion (1831-?), Edouard Marion (1834-~1920), Joséphte (Josette) Marion (1836-?), Maxime Marion (1838-?), ***Louis Marion*** (1840-?), Amable Marion (1842-?), Rosalie Marion (1845-1886), Roger Marion MP (1846-1920), Joseph Marion (1848-1890), Narcisse Marion Jr. (1850-?), and Norman "Norbert" Marion (1852 *or* 1854-1894).

♂ **Isidore Boucher** *son of Jean-Marie Boucher dit Barbel and Catherine Minsey* (*Cree*/*Métisse*) was born in October 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died unknown. He was married three times: He (age 25) first married ***Charlotte Plante*** (age 20) *daughter of François Plante and Louise Gaudry* in 1858...: Ten children are known: ***Caroline Boucher*** (1859-?), Patrice Boucher (1861-1865), Moïse Boucher (1863-1864), Alexandré Boucher (1865-?), Simeon Boucher (1868-1868), Frederick Boucher (1870-1871), Anna Boucher (1872-?), Jean Boucher (1873-?), and Rose Emma Boucher (1885-1887).[35] Isidore Boucher (age 49) next married Joséphte

---

[33] Marie-Rosalie Grandbois *dit* Bouchard (*Métis*) *daughter of François Bouchard dit Richard and Unknown Cree* was one of the "Metis First Ladies" of the Red River Settlement.

[34] A number of their children married into the Turtle Mountain Band at Belcourt, (ND, USA).

[35] Cf. Rose Emma Boucher (1885-1887) *daughter of Isidore Boucher and Joséphte Gonneville*...

Gonneville[36] (age 20) *daughter of Alexis Gonneville and Joséphte Trottier* on 6 February 1882 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Three children are known: Jean Marie Boucher (1877-1878), Joseph Leonide Boucher (1879-?), and Marie-Alphonsine Amélie Boucher (1882-?). Isidore Boucher (age 58) next married Balsamie Falcon[37] *son of Pierre Falcon*[38] *and Marie-Louise Léveillé* on 30 April 1891 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: No children are known.

♂ **Jean-Marie Boucher *dit* Barbel** (Fr-Can) *son of Jean-Baptiste Boucher and Marie-Felicité Lambert* was born on 25 March 1797 at Ste-Geneviève-de-Berthier, Berthierville, Québec; being baptized on 25 March 1797 at Berthierville, Québec - and he died (age 73) on 16 December 1870 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 18 December1870 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He (age 27) married ***Catherine Minsey*** (*Cree*/*Métisse*) (age 20) in 1824 *or* 1829 in the Red River Settlement...: Five children are known: ***Isidore Boucher*** (1833-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Boucher*** (1838-1911), Louis Boucher (1841-?), Joseph Boucher (1846-?), and Hilaire Boucher (1848-?).

♂ **Pierre Boucher** *son of Pierriche Boucher and Marguerite* [*Montagnais* (*Métisse*])was born in 1824 in the St-Albert District, NWT (AB) - and he died before 1886 at St-Ignatius, (MT, USA). He married ***Marie-Amable Annabelle Montagnais Bruneau*** *daughter of Michel Joachim Paul Bruneau and Catherine Marie Desjarlais Ladouceur* on 21 September 1844 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB): Louis Boucher (1846-?), Pierre Boucher *fils* (1849- bef. 1900), Marguerite-Marie Boucher (1853-?), Benjamin Boucher (1846-?), twins: Maria Boucher (1859-?) and Eva Boucher (1859-?), and four children which died in infancy: Abraham Boucher (1862-1862), Jean-Baptiste Boucher (1870-1870), Laurent Boucher (1871-1871), and Marie-Anne Boucher (1873-1873).

♀ **Reine Boucher** *daughter of Paul Boucher and Françoise St-Germain* was born in 1813... - and she died unknown. She married ***Charles Racette*** *son of Charles Racette and Joséphte* (*Saulteaux*)...: Three children are known: : Joseph Racette (?-?), LaReine Racette (?-?), and ***Charles Racette*** (1832-1876).

♀ **Joséphte "Josette" Bourassa** was born in 1809 at St-Ignace, [MB] - and she died unknown. She married ***Michel Patenaude père***...: Three children are known: Angèlique Patenaude (1837-?), Marguerite Patenaude (1845-?), and ***Hilaire Patenaude*** (1846-?).

♂ **Louis Bourassa** *son of Pierre Bourassa and Charlotte Wessard* was born about 1828 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite "Nisandaway Otackyick" Lafleur*** *daughter of Otackyick Lafleur and Joséphte Page*

---

[36] Joséphte Gonneville *daughter of Alexis Gonneville and Joséphte Trottier* was born on 14 August 1841 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died (age 49) on 23 December 1890 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

[37] Balsamie Falcon *son of Pierre Falcon and Marie-Louise Léveillé* was born about 1871 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

[38] Pierre Falcon *son of Pierre* (*or jocularly Pierriche – Pierre the Rhymer*) *Falcon and Maria Grant* (*daughter of Cuthbert Grant and Utinawasis*).

on 25 March 1846 in Fort des Prairie, *near Lac Ste-Anne*, NWT (AB): Six children are known: Charlotte Bourassa (1850-?), John Bourassa (1854-?), ***Modeste Bourassa*** (~1856 *or*1862-?), Alexander "Alex" Bourassa (~1863-?), Sophie Bourassa (1865-?), and ***Betsy* (*Elizabeth*) *Bourassa*** (1867-?).

♀ **Marie-Anne Bourassa** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bourassa* was born in 1844... - and she died unknown. She married ***Antoine Peter "Wabasca" Gladu*** *son of Charles Gladu dit Cognac and Madeleine Marguerite Ross* before 1852...: Four children are known: Louis Josué Gladu (1852-?), Alexandré Gladu (1853-?), Eliza Gladu (1858-?), and ***Isabelle Gladu***(~1862 *or* ~1864-?).

♂ **Pierre Bourassa** was born in 1795 at Nicolet, Québec - and he died unknown. He married ***Charlotte Wessard***...: One child is known: ***Louis Bourassa*** (1818 *or* ~1828-?).

♂ **Edwin Colin Bourke, MLA** *son of John Palmer Bourke*[39] *and Nancy Campbell* was born on 19 September 1836 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age 79) on 18 March 1915 in Ocean Park, California; being buried in Winnipeg. He married ***Isabella Hallett*** *daughter of William Peter Hallett and Maria Pruden* on 26 March 1862 [*or* 1863]...: Seven children are known: ***William Bourke*** (1863-1943), Walter Palmer Bourke (1865-1866), Edmond *or* Edwin Bourke (1866 *or* 1867-1958), Maria Ann Bourke (1868-1973), Florence Bourke (1870-1955), Catherine Isabella Bourke (1872 *or* 1873-1957), and Arthur Herbert Bourke (1875-1962).

Edwin Colin Bourke, MLA was a buffalo hunter, farmer, and politician: He served as captain leading a group of volunteers during the Fenian raids and later served on the council for St-James and as a member of the local school board: He represented St-James from 1870 to 1878 in the Legislative Assembly of Manitoba. He later inherited the Hay Field Farm in St-James from his father: The farm had been purchased from the HBC by his father when it was the Company's Experimental Farm aka the Colony Farm.

♂ **John Palmer Bourke** was born in the small village of Lightford, just south east of Castlebar, County Mayo, Ireland. He came to Upper Fort Garry in 1812 in the service of the Hudson Bay Company as clerk and was one of the surviving men of the **Seven Oaks Massacre of 1816**. He married ***Nancy Campbell*** (*Sioux*) from St Mary's Falls, (MN, USA) according to the custom of the country and then re-married her when they returned to Red River on 11 June 1821 by Reverend John West.[40] Eight children are known: Margaret Anne Bourke (1821-1874), John Alfred *or* Palmer Bourke (1822-1887), Walter Bourke (1825-1889), Hannah Anne Bourke (1831-1917), Andrew Palmer Bourke (1832-1899), ***Edwin Colin Bourke*** (1836-1916), Maria Anne Bourke (1837-1877), and William Bourke (1840-1899).

---

[39] John Palmer Bourke was a native of Ireland who came from County Sligo to the Red River Settlement in 1812.

[40] Marriage #24 in the Hudson Bay Company Archives.

♂ **Louis Bousquet** married ***Marie Métisse***...: Three children are suggested - two daughters and one son who is known: ***Louis Henri Bousquet*** (~1808-1858).[41]

♂ **Louis *Henri* Bousquet** *son of Louis Bousquet and Marie Métisse* married ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Fisher*** on 1 June 1844, St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: Henri Bousquet (?-?), Elise Bousquet (?-?), Marguerite Bousquet (?-?), Chrysostome Bousquet (?-?), Philomène Bousquet (?-?), Domitilde Bousquet (?-?), ***Julienne Bousquet*** (1847-?) and ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Bousquet*** (1849-1928).

♂ **Michel Louis Bousquet** was born in 1810 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age 66) in 1876... He married ***Louise Vandette*** *daughter of Vandette and Marguerite*...: Nine children are known: Louise Bousquet (1833-?), Marie Bousquet (1835-?), Isabelle Bousquet (1840-?), Olive Bousquet (1844-?), Elise Bousquet (1845-?), Louis Bousquet (~1849-?), Julie Bousquet (1849-?), Cyrille Bousquet (1854-?), and Baptiste Bousquet (1866-1895).

♀ **Emelie Boyer** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Boyer père and Hélène McMillan* was born ~1839 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died 12 April 1916 at Lebret, SK. She married ***George Fisher*** *son of George Fisher and Geneviève Courville*...: Ten children are known: Virginie Fisher (1859-1890), George Fisher (1861-?), Michel Fisher (12863-?), twins: Charles Fisher (1865-?) and Henry Fisher (1865-1922), Joseph Fisher (1870-?), Agnes Fisher (1872-?), William Fisher (1873-?), Marie-Madeleine Fisher (1875-?), and Philomène Fisher (1878-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Boyer** married ***Hélène McMillan*** *daughter of James McMillan* (*Scot.*) *and Marie Letendré*...: Five children are known: ***Hélène Boyer*** (1834-?), ***William Boyer*** (1840-1918), ***Jean-Baptiste Boyer*** ()1845-?), ***Felicité Boyer*** (1847-?), and Clemence Boyer (1853-1912).

♂ **Louison Boyer** *son of Pierre Boyer and Marguerite Bonneau* was born in 1825... - and he died (age 30) in 1855 in "Manitoba." He married ***Madeleine Trottier*** *daughter of André Trottier and Marguerite Paquette dit St-Denis*...: Six children are known: Eliza Boyer (1840-?), Joseph Boyer (1847-?), David Boyer (1848-?), Clemence Boyer (1851-?), Victoire Boyer (1852-?), and ***François Côté Boyer*** (1852 *or*1854-1885).

♂ **Pierre Boyer** *son of Pierre Boyer and Marguerite Poirier* was born on 21 May 1788 at Genouillac, France - and he died (age 92) on 16 July 1880 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Marguerite Bonneau***...: Seven children are known: Pierre Boyer (1818-?), Louis Boyer (1825-1855), Marie Boyer (1826-?), ***Isidore Boyer*** (1829-12 May 1885), Joseph Boyer (1830-?), Angèlique Boyer (1838-?), and Jean Boyer.

---

[41] Louis Bousquet and Elizabeth "Betsy" Fisher were the parents of Julienne Bousquet who married William Boyer and Elizabeth "Betsy" Bousquet who married Jean-Baptiste Boyer *sons of* ***Jean-Baptiste Boyer*** *and* ***Hélène McMillan***.

♂ **Augustin Brabant** *son of Charles Etienne E. Brabant and Marie Genevieve Seguin Laderoute* was born on 23 November 1792 at Vaudreuil, Québec - and he died unknown. He married *Marguerite* ***Geneviève l'Hirondelle***...: Three children are known": ***Genevieve "Hraban" Brabant*** (~1821-?), Augustin Eustache Brabant (1826 *or* 1828-1907), and Elizabeth Brabant (1829-?).

♀ **Geneviève "Hraban" Brabant** married ***Louis Pierre Baptiste "Cha-ka-pan" Sakaban dit Lejour*** was born about 1821 in Rupert's Land; being baptized on 18 May 1834 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died after 1901 at Duck Lake, NWT (SK). She married **Louis Pierre Baptiste "Cha-ka-pan" Sakaban *dit* Lejour** on 2 September 1839 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: Three children are known: ***Jean-"Baptiste" "Mouton-Clacke" Sakaban dit Lejour*** (1840-1844), Antoine Sakaban *dit* Lejour (1843-1873), Gregoire St-Denis Sakaban *dit* Lejour (1850-1901).

♂ **Amable Braconnier** *son of Amable Braconnier and Genevieve Desrosiers* was born in 1796 at Berthier, Québec - and he died in Québec. He married ***Elizabeth Stevenson***...: Three children are known: ***Julienne "Julie" Braconnier*** (?-?), ***Henriette Braconnier*** (1838 *or* 1843-?), and ***Isabelle Braconnier*** (~1855-?).

♂ **Peter Brass Jr.** *son of Peter Brass Sr. and Suzanne Roy dit Comtois* was born in August 1817/18 *or* about 5 August 1824 at Swan River, NWT (MB) - and he died on 19 January 1921 at Punnichy, SK. He married ***Marguerite Daniel*** *daughter of John Daniel and Jane Rose* in 1847 at St-Andrew's, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Elizabeth "Betsy" Brass (1836- aft. 1910), John Brass (1851-?),Jane Brass (1851/52-1891), Sarah Brass (~1825 *or* 1852-?), Peter Brass (`1857-?), Ann Margaret Brass (1858 *or* 1860-1935), Mary Brass (1860-?), Alexander Robert Brass (1864-?), Henry Charles (1864-?), William Caldwell Brass (1868-1944), George Thomas Brass (1873-1875), Samuel James (1875-1965), and Therese Brass (?-?).

♂ **Louis Brazeau** (Creole) married ***Lizette Lagarde*** (*Métis*)...: One child is known: ***Louise Brazeau*** (?-?).

♀ **Louise Brazeau** *daughter of Louis Brazeau* (*Creole*) *and Lizette Lagarde* (*Métis*) married ***Toussaint Lussier dit Lucier*** *son of Pierre "Toussaint" Lussier dit Lucier* (*Fr-Can*) *and Joséphte de Chevigny dit Lachevrotière* married...: Eight children are known: Louise Lussier (1854 *or* 1860-?), Bazile Lussier (1859-?), Modeste Lussier (1861-?), Daniel Lussier (1863-?), Roger Lussier (1860 *or* 1868-?), ***Philomène Lussier*** (1866-?), Chrysostome Lussier (1870-?), and Pauline Lussier (1884-?).

♂ **Alexandré DuBoishue *dit* Breland** (Métis) was born in 1802 - and he died (age 57) in 1859... He married ***Emilie Wells*** (Métis) *daughter of John Wells and Joséphte Grant*...: Three children are known: ***Gilbert Breland*** (?-?), ***Elise Breland*** (1839-?), and **Hélène "Salina (Lena)" Breland** (1847-?).

♂ **Pascal Dubois Breland** (Métis) *son of Pierre Charles Du Boishue dit Breland* [*Lower Canadian*] *and Louise/Lisette Marie "Shining Star" Umphreville aka Joséphte*

Beaulieu (*Belly*)[42] was born on 15 July 1811 in the Saskatchewan Valley, NWT - and he died (age 85) on 24 October 1896 at St-François-Xavier, MBS. He married ***Marie-Thérèse Rose Grant*** (Métis) *daughter of Cuthbert Grant and Marie Desmarais* on 8 February 1836 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Fifteen children are known: Patrice Breland (1837-1908), Cecile Breland (1838-1842), Marie-Justine Breland (?-?), Marie-"Virginie" Breland (?-?), triplets: Elise or Liza Breland (1842-?) and Elizabeth Breland (1842-?) and Thomas Breland (1842-?), Lucie Louise Breland (1848-?), Marguerite Breland (1846-?), Clémence Breland (1850-?), Placide Breland (1851-?), Joseph Josué Breland (1855-?), Gregoire Breland (1858-?), Pascal Napoléon Breland (?-?), and *Moïse Breland*.

♂ **Alexander Bremner** (Scot.)[43] was born about 1791 at Wick in Caithness,[44] Scotland - and he died (age 51) in White Horse Plains; being buried in the St-John's Anglican Cemetery at Winnipeg. On 20 June 1812 he joined the service of the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) and on September 2nd of that same year he sailed aboard the *King George* to York Factory. He worked as a labourer in the Winnipeg District until 1814, then at Cumberland in the Churchill District until 1815 when he was sent to Fort Hibernia on the Assiniboine River (later called Fort Pelly). During this period he began a common-law relationship with **Elizabeth "Betsy" Twatt** (Métisse) *daughter of Magnus Twatt and an Indian woman...*: They were solemnly married on 1 May 1833...: Twelve children are known: John Bremner (1815-?), Sarah Bremner (1818-?), ***William Bremner*** (1822 *or* 1824-?), Thomas Bremner (1825-?), Elizabeth "Betsy" Bremner (1827-?), **Ellen "Nellie" Bremner** (1831-?), Nancy Anne Bremner (1832-?), James Bremner (1830 *or* 1833-?), ***Charles Bremner*** (1835-?), ***Alexander Bremner Jr.*** (1837-?), Mary Bremner (1840-?), and Peter Bremner (~1842-?).

Alexander Bremner was at Fort Hibernia from 1815 to 1818 and from 1818 to 1832 he was a voyageur (steersman, bowsman, and middleman) in the Swan River District. In 1832 he left HBC service and settled on the White Horse Plains. On 14 April 1833, seven of his children were baptized there by Reverend David Jones (1796-1844), Chaplain to the HBC: John, Sarah, William, Thomas, Betsy, Nancy and James.

On 31 August 1842 Alexander Bremner (age 51) died in White Horse Plains and was buried in the St-John's Anglican Cemetery in Winnipeg.

♀ **Elizabeth (*Betsy*) Bremner** *daughter of Alexander Bremner* (*Scot*.) *and Elizabeth* "*Betsy*" *Twatt* (*Métis*) was born in 1821 in the Headingly District *or* 1827 in the Swan River District, RRS - and she died (age ~55) in 1881 *or* 2 May 1882 at Headingly, Assiniboia, MB. She married ***Denis Caplette*** about 1849 in Headingly Parish Church, Assiniboine-Red River District: Twelve children are known: ***Marie Caplette*** (1850 *or* 1855-?), Sarah Caplette (1851-?), Alexandré Caplette (1853-?, *died in*

---

[42] Note: Louise Umphreveille was the daughter Edward Umphreville and a Cree woman (apparently of the family name Belly/Belley). Louise afterwards married John Rowland Sr., who adopted her three children by Pierre Boishue *dit* Breland. By adoption and marriage, Pascal Breland became the brother-in-law of Henry McDermott, who in turn was the brother of Mary Sarah 'Sally' McDermott – wife of HBC Gov. William Mactavish at Upper Fort Garry.

[43] He was described in company records as being 5' 5" with red hair and a fair complexion.

[44] Caithness is on the northern tip of Scotland just across the straits from the Orkney Islands.

childhood), Patrice Caplette *père* (1853-?), Elizabeth Caplette (1854-?), Alexandré Caplette (1856-1894), ***Louis Caplette*** (1857 *or* 1859-1945), John Caplette (1858-?), Denis Caplette *fils* (1861-?), William Caplette (1864-?), Adelaide Caplette (1866-?), Rosine "Bonnie" Caplette (1869-?).

♂ **William Bremner** *son of* ***Alexander Bremner*** (*Scot.*) *and* ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Twatt*** (*Métisse*) was born on 14 April 1822 at Swan Hills, NWT (AB) - and he died (age 65) on 1 August 1887 at St-Louis, NWT (SK). William Bremner was married three times: William Bremner first married Marguerite (Allard) Allary[45] about 1842 in [MB]: Two children are known: Isabelle Bremner (1843-?) and Marie Bremner (1862-1948). William Bremner next married ***Marie Gariépy*** *daughter of* ***Jean-Baptiste Gariépy*** *and* ***Marguerite Abraham*** **(*Sauteuse Cree*)** on 19 February 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - she was the second of his three wives and must have adopted his two daughters from his previous marriage after the death of his first wife: Six children are known *of this second marriage*: Peter "Pierre" Bremner (1845-1886), William Bremner (1846-1846; *age four mos.*), Thomas Bremner (1859-~1930), ***Ann "Annie" Bremner*** (1851-?), Elizabeth "Eliza" Bremner (1852-?), and Alban Bremner (1854-?). William Bremner next married his third wife ***Maria Hogue*** *daughter of* ***Louis "Amable" Hogue*** *and* ***Marguerite "Peggy" Taylor*** about 1854 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: ***Marguerite "Maggie" Bremner*** (1855-1950), ***Alexander "Bouli" Bremner*** (1857-1946), ***William Bremner*** (1859-?), ***Harriet (Henrietta) Bremner*** (1860-1933), ***Joseph A. Bremner*** (1861-1959), ***Moïse Bremner*** (1862-1940), ***Mary (Marya) Louise Bremner*** (1864-1959), John Bremner (~1866-?), Rudolph Bremner (~1867-?), Charles Bremner (~1868-?), Agnes Bremner (1905-2006), Anne Marie Bremner (~1870-?), and Eulalie Bremner (~1871).

Briére - *see* **Bruyére**

♂ **John Bruce** married ***Jane Ann Hichenburg***...: One child is known: ***William Bruce*** (?-?).

♀ **Catherine Bruneau** married ***James Ward Sr.*** ...: One child is known: ***James Ward Jr.*** (1851-?).

♂ **Hon. Francois Jacques Bruneau** *illegitimate son of Antoine Bruneau*[46] *and a Cree woman* was born on 10 May 1810 at Lac Vert (Green Lake), *about 175 miles north-west of Prince Albert* (*SK*); being baptized (age 4) on 28 October 1814 at Montréal, Québec - and he died (age 55) on 26 June 1865 at St-Boniface, RRS. He was fluent in Cree. He married ***Marguerite Harrison*** *daughter of Edward Harrison*[47] *and Sarah*

---

[45] Marguerite (Allard) Allary was born about 1821 - and she died (age 23) about 1844.

[46] Antoine Bruneau was probably a voyageur for the North-West Company; he seems to have been related to Bruneaus prominent in Québec society and also to Julie Bruneau, wife of the **Patriot Louis-Joseph Papineau**. Since François-Jacques' grandparents came from Poitou, he was of recent European origin, which was not common among the Red River Métis. Those who could referred to themselves as grandchildren of "Frenchmen from France" in an effort to achieve equal footing with their half-breed compatriots, who were mostly of recent Scottish or English ancestry.

[47] Edward Harrison was a NWC employee.

Native aka Joséphte (*Cree*) on 19 September 1831...: Eleven children are known: Wenceslas Bruneau (1832-?), Thomas Stanislaus Bruneau (1834-?), ***Geneviève Bruneau*** (1835-1922), Athanase Bruneau[48] (1837-1865), Marguerite Bruneau (1839-?), Adelaide (Aglae) Bruneau (1841-?), Marie Bruneau (1843-?), Sarah Bruneau (1845-?), Marie-Eulalie Bruneau (1848-?), Clothide Bruneau (~1850-?), and Christine (1853-?).

In 1822 François-Jacques Bruneau came to the Red River Settlement; he registered in the St-Boniface school directed by Abbé Jean Harper; in 1827 he indicated a wish to enter the priesthood (in 1829), but become a teacher in 1831 - he later abandoned teaching for farming. The censuses of Assiniboia between 1832 and 1849 indicates how his property, livestock, and his carts for the transport trade, all increased. He had also become involved in civic affairs. In July 1843 he had appeared before the Council of Assiniboia as a leading Métis in a delegation requesting a distillery (which would give the Métis an opportunity to sell their grain surplus) and regular changes in the police force (so that more of them might share in the running of the country). The return of **Louis Riel** ***père*** from Lower Canada during the summer of 1843 took the attention away from Bruneau until 1849. Bruneau rallied to the Métis in the spring of 1849 when, with the arrest of ***Pierre-Guillaume Sayer*** for infringing the Hudson's Bay Company's commercial monopoly. Bruneau had been named magistrate in one of Assiniboia's judicial districts in the fall of 1850, and in 1851 he was made its president or judge. On 29 March 1853 he finally took the oath as Councilor of Assiniboia, the second French speaking layman after ***Cuthbert James Grant*** to do so. Bruneau died in 1865, a victim of a typhoid epidemic in the colony that also killed his wife. By 1870 only three of their daughters and one of their sons were living.

♀ **Marie-Amable Annabelle Montagnais Bruneau** *daughter of Michel Joachim Paul Bruneau and Catherine Marie Desjarlais Ladouceur* [She was also known as Marie Montagnais] was born in 1828 at Lac La Biché District, NWT (AB) - and she died unknown. She lived at St-Ignatius. She married ***Pierre Boucher*** *son of Pierriche Boucher and Marguerite* on 21 September 1844 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB): Louis Boucher (1846-?), Pierre Boucher *fils* (1849- bef. 1900), Marguerite-Marie Boucher (1853-?), Benjamin Boucher (1846-?), twins: Maria Boucher (1859-?) and Eva Boucher (1859-?), and four children which died in infancy: Abraham Boucher (1862-1862), Jean-Baptiste Boucher (1870-1870), Laurent Boucher (1871-1871), and Marie-Anne Boucher (1873-1873).

♀ **Marianne "Annie" Bruneau** *daughter of Michel Joachim Bruneau and Catherine Ladouceur* was born on 1 January 1834 at Lac La Biché, NWT (AB) - and she died (age) on 24 November 1865 at St-Albert, NWT (AB). She married ***Jacques Elzéar Dumont*** *son of Gabriel Dumont and Suzanne (Lucier) Lussier* on 23 July 1850 at Lac Ste-Anne, Fort des Prairie NWT (AB): Six children are known: Adelaide Dumont (1852-?), Ambroise Dumont (1853-1870), Marie Dumont (1856-1864), Thimothe Dumont (1859-?), Dosithes Dumont (1861-1864), and Véronique Dumont (1864-?).

---

[48] Frontiersman Athanase Bruneau was a guide for "Lord Milton" Wentworth-Fitzwilliam and Dr. Walter Butler Cheadle, from 1862 to 1865.

♀ **Marie Bruneau** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste* "*Siya-kik-wan-ep*" *Bruneau and Marie* "*Chip-pe-cheets*" *Kool* (*Cree*) was born 1836 *or* about 1837 at Fort Edmonton, NWT (AB) - and she died of Spanish Flu (age 80) on 10 November 1918 in Alberta. She married ***Gabriel James Gardner Cardinal dit LaBatoché*** about 1855 in the North-West Territories (AB): Two children are known: Joseph Cardinal (1859-1885) and ***Sophia Cardinal*** (1861-1909).

♂ **Henry Ernest Brunelle** *son of John Brunelle and Julia Montriel* was born in 1891 in North Dakota, (USA) - and he died (age 80) in 1971... He married ***Betsy Delorme*** *daughter of Patrice Delorme and Madeleine Laframboise*...: Ten children are suggested, five are known: ***Eugene Brunelle*** (~1864-?), Marie Brunelle (?-?), Rebecca Blanche Brunelle (?-?), Sylvester Brunelle (?-?), William Pewter Brunelle (?-1915), and five others unknown.

♀ **Marie Briére *dit* Bruyére** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bruyére and Françoise* (*Serpent*) was born in 1815 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died (67) on 25 March 1882 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Pierre Poitras***...: Nine children are known: ***David Tobie Poitras*** (1834/36-?), ***Joseph B. Poitras*** (1833 *or* 1841 *or* 1844-?), Pierre Poitras (1836-?), Theodore Maxime Poitras (1839 *or* 1842-?), Elise Poitras (1843-?), twins: ***Flavie Marguerite Poitras*** (1848- aft. 1945) and François Poitras (1848-?), Appoline Poitras (1850-?), and Elzéar Poitras (1856-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Briére *dit* Bruyére** *son of Jean-Baptiste Bruyére and Françoise* (*Serpent*) was born on 25 January 1831 in the Rocky Mountains, NWT (AB) - and he died unknown. He was married three times: He first married Justine Matte...: No children are known. Jean-Baptiste Briére *dit* Bruyére next married Marguerite (Saulteaux)...: Four children are known: Jacques Bruyére (1669-1710), twins: Marie Bruyére (1836-?) and Joséphte Bruyére (1836-?), and Marguerite Bruyére (1841-?). Jean-Baptiste Briére *dit* Bruyére next married ***Angèlique Guilbault***...: Six children are known: ***Angèlique Bruyére*** (1839-?), Louis Bruyére (1842-?), Jean-Baptiste Bruyére (1844-?), Lucie Cecile Bruyére (1851-?), Caroline Bruyére (1859-?), and Emerance Anne Bruyére (1861-?).

C

Cabry *dit* Smith - *see* **Smith**

♀ **Archangè Cadotte** *alias* Julia Nolan *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Cadotte and Marie-Janette Piquette* (*Saugemauqua*)[49] *- grand-daughter of Jean-Baptiste Cadotte and Catherine Anastasie Equawaice* (*Nipissing Sauragesse*) was born in 1798... - and she died about 1850... She married ***Louis Garneau*** *son of Monsieur Garneau or Jean-Baptiste Garneau and Se Gaunaux* (*So-Way-Guay*) about 1824, being his third wife

[49] The Cadotte family contributed Huronne (Wendat) and Iroquois to the Garneau family.

according to the custom of the country...: Six children are known: John B. Gornow *also* Gurnoe *or* Gournoe (1821/22 *or* 1829-?), Arkanze (Archangè) Gornow *also* Gournoe (*between* 1828 *and* 1830-?), Charlotte Gornow *also* Gurnoe (*between* 1830 *and* 1832-?), Elias Gornow *also* Gornoe (*between* 1832 *and* 1833-?), Amelica (Amelia) Gornow *also* Gornoe (*between* 1835 *and* 1837-?), and ***Lawrence Garneau*** *alias* Gourneau *or* Gurnoe (1840-?). Note: Other children are suggested...!

Callihou - *see* **Michel ou Iroquois *dit* Callihou**

♂ **Louis Kwarakwante Kollio Iroquois Callihou**[50] *son of Thomas Anatoha Kanakonme*[51] *and Marie-Anne Tekonwakwehinni* was born on 17 October 1782 in Iroquois Village of Chaughawaga, near Montreal, Québec - and he died (age 64) in 1846... He was a Roman Catholic voyageur and freeman. He married ***Marie Katis Sekanaise* (*Montagnais*)**...: Eighteen children are known: Thomas Callihoo (1806-1876), ***Agathé Michel ou Iroquois dit* Callihou** (1*between* 1812 *and* 1825-?), Therese Karakonti L'Iroquois (1820-?), Marie-Anne Callihoo (1822-?), Suzanne Callihoo (1824-?), Marie-Marguerite Karaconti (1826-1886), Ignace Iroquois Gaucher Callihoo (1829-?), Michel Callihoo (1831-?), Marguerite Callihoo (?-?), Joséphte Karakwentha Iroquois Callihoo (1822-1850), Michel Callihoo (1823-1911), Suzanne Callihoo (1827-?), Thomas Karaconti Callihoo (1830-1874), Margaret Kwarakwante (1831-?), Jean-Baptiste Kollion Callihoo (1832-?), Cecile Callihoo (1834-?), Angelique Callihoo (1838-1908), and Louis Callihoo Jr. (1845-?).

♀ **Hélène-Anne Cameron** *daughter of John Dugald Cameron and Mary Okaquajibut*[52] was born in 1808 in the North-West Territories - and she died in 1873 at Ste-Anne Des Chênes, MB. She married ***Augustin Nolin Sr.*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Nolin and Marie-Angèlique Couvret*...: Nine children are known: Norbert Jean Nolin (1820-1907), Marguerite Nolin (1823-1916), twins: Augustin Nolin (1830-1906) and François Nolin (1830-?), John Nolin (1831-1897), Angèlique Nolin (1833-1903), Charles Nolin (1838-1900), ***Duncan Nolin*** (1840-1908), and ***Joseph Nolin Sr.*** (1842-1908).

♀ **Mary Campbell** *daughter of HBC Chief Factor Robert Campbell and a Native woman* was born about 1830... - and she died about 1855 at Fort Youkon (Yukon): She married ***Andrew Flett*** *of the Hudson's Bay Company* - adopting his two orphaned children: John Flett (1852-?) and ***Jane Flett*** (1854-?)[53] [both children being born in

---

[50] Louis Kwarakwante Kollio Iroquois Callihou *son of Thomas Anatoha Kanakonme and Marie-Anne Tekonwakwehinni*. Thomas Anatoha Kanakonme was born ~1750 at the Iroquois Village of Chaughawaga, Québec - son of *either* Karakwentha or Garakonthie (b. ~1865) son of Daniel Garakonthie (b. ~1600, Onadaga, NY) Chief of the Onadaga Iroquois tribe and Spokesman for the Iroquois League.

[51] Thomas Anatoha Kanakonme was born ~1750 at the Iroquois Village of Chaughawaga, Québec - son of *either* Karakwentha or Garakonthie (b. ~1865) son of Daniel Garakonthie (b. ~1600, Onadaga, NY) Chief of the Onadaga Iroquois tribe and Spokesman for the Iroquois League.

[52] Mary Okaquajibut of Nipagon (ON).

[53] *Whitton and Ritch Genealogy from Scotland* suggests *that* Jane Flett is the daughter of Mary Campbell. Note: She is listed as the daughter of Andrew Flett of the HBC... and his wife is listed as Mary Campbell; but they are not related.

the McKenzie district]. Jane Gaucher *or* Boucher died ["*owing to hardships endured during an Indian raid*"] when Jane Flett was *just* a baby. Andrew Flett next married ***Mary Campbell*** and they had many more children - none are known. After Andrew retired, the family moved to Red Deer Hill, NWT (SK), and then to Prince Albert, NWT (SK).

♀ **Nancy Campbell** *daughter of Archibald John Colin Campbell* (*a trader*) *and Ninse* (*a Sioux born and raised on the territory near Mankota*) was born in 1792 at St Mary's Falls, Minnesota Territory *near Prairie du Chien, Crawford County,* (MN, USA) - and she died in 1887 at St-James, MB; being buried next to her husband in the St-James Anglican Cemetery, in St-James, MB. She met and married ***John Palmer Bourke*** at the Lac Traverse HBC Post according to the Sioux custom;[they decided to re-marry in the English custom on 11 June 1821 being re-married by Reverend John West, (the first Anglican Minister to the Red River Settlement). Eight children are known: Margaret Anne Bourke (1821-1874), John Alfred *or* Palmer Bourke (1822-1887), Walter Bourke (1825-1889), Hannah Anne Bourke (1831-1917), Andrew Palmer Bourke (1832-1899), Edwin Colin Bourke (1836-1916), Maria Anne Bourke (1837-1877), and William Bourke (1840-1899).

♂ **Denis Caplette** was born on 1 December 1823 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown in the Bresaylor Settlement, NWT (SK). He married ***Elizabeth* (*Betsy*) *Bremner*** *daughter of Alexander Bremner* (*Scot*.) *and Elizabeth* "*Betsy*" *Twatt* (*Métis*) about 1849 in Headingly Parish Church, Assiniboine-Red River District: Twelve children are known: ***Marie Caplette*** (1850 *or* 1855-?), Sarah Caplette (1851-?), Alexandré Caplette (1853-?, *died in childhood*), Patrice Caplette *père* (1853-?), Elizabeth Caplette (1854-?), Alexandré Caplette (1856-1894), ***Louis Caplette*** (1857 *or* 1859-1945), John Caplette (1858-?), Denis Caplette *fils* (1861-?), William Caplette (1864-?), Adelaide Caplette (1866-?), Rosine "Bonnie" Caplette (1869-?).

♀ **Madeleine Caplette** *daughter of Joseph Caplette and Angèlique Guiboche* was born in 1818... - and she died unknown. She married ***Vital Turcotte*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Turcotte and Susanne Dubey*...: ...: Eight children are known: Jean-Baptiste Turcotte (?-?),Marie-Pelagie Turcotte (?-?),Genevieve Turcotte (?-?), Joseph Turcotte (1849-1898), Julie Turcotte (?-?),Marguerite/Margaret Turcotte (?-?), ***Norbert Turcotte*** (1855-?), and James Patrice McKensie Turcotte (?-?).

♀ **Catherine Cardinal** *daughter of Pierre Cardinal dit Eia-io-wew and Marie Catherine Cardinal* married ***Chief Alexis "Keskayiwew* (*Bobtail*)" *Piché*** *son of Alexis or Louis Piché and Magdeleine Opeh-tah-she-toy-wishk* (*O'pitaskewis*) (*a Plains Cree woman*)...: Four children are known: Cecile Piché (born 1852 at Lac Ste-Anne), François Piché (born 1847 at Fort Pitt), Angèle Piché (born 1864 at Métis Crossing (Victoria Settlement)), and Alexis Piché (born 1866 at Métis Crossing (Victoria Settlement)).

♀ **Elizabeth Cardinal** was born in 1840... - and she died unknown. She married ***Louis Belgarde*** *son of Alexis Joseph Gerbeau Bellegarde and Marguerite Dufort* on 4

February 1856 at Assumption, Pembina, Dakota Territory (USA): Eleven children are known: Louis Belgarde (1857-1929), ***Pierre Belgarde*** (1859-?), Alexis Belgarde (1862-?), François Belgarde (1863-?), George August Belgarde (1864-?), Avila Belgarde (1872 *or* 1874-?), Alphonsine Belgarde (1873-?), Elizabeth Mary Belgarde (1874 *or* 1879-?), Alexis Belgarde (1875-?), Roger (1877-?), and Marie (1881-?).

♂ **Gabriel *James* Gardner Cardinal *dit* LaBatoché** was born on 15 March 1835 at Lac La Biché, NWT (AB) - and he died unknown. He married ***Marie Bruneau*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste* "*Siya-kik-wan-ep*" *Bruneau and Marie* "*Chip-pe-cheets*" *Kool* (*Cree*) about 1855 in the North-West Territories (AB): Two children are known: Joseph Cardinal (1859-1885) and ***Sophia Cardinal*** (1861-1909).

♂ **Jacques *dit* Jaco Cardinal** *son of Jacques Cardinal and Joséphte Tcikak* (*Assiniboine*) was born about 1816... - and he died (age) on 18 June 1844... He was married three times: He *next* married *his third wife* ***Genevieve Pelletier*** *daughter of Pierriche Pelletier and Agathé Azure*...: Three children are known: ***Alexandré "Petit Loup" Cardinal*** (1846 *or* 1848-?), Charles Cardinal (1831-?), and Brigitte Cardinal (1839-?).

♂ **Joseph Soldat[54] Cardinal** *son of Joseph Cardinal and Amable Rimbault* was born about 1756 at St-Laurent, Québec - and he died (age 100) in September 1856 at Lac la Biché, NWT (AB). In 1787 Cardinal was with **Sir Alexander Mackenzie** at the Rivière Maligne. Some time about 1789, he married ***Lisette "Maskegon" aka Louise Frobisher*** *daughter of Joseph Frobisher and a Cree woman*[55] à la façon du pays...: He married her on 30 April 1844 at Fort des Prairie...: Six children are known: ***Joséphte Suzette Lizette Cardinal*** (1785-1875), Catherine Cardinal (1789-1859), Jacques Cardinal (1798-1889), Baptiste Cardinal *dit* LaBatoché (1813-?), Nancy Anne Cardinal (1814-?), and Laurent Cardinal (1819-1855).

Cardinal was an interpreter at Fort des Prairies (Edmonton) [literally, the Forts of the Prairies] in 1804. About 1811, he took another country wife, though Lizette was still living - and thus he practiced ***polygamy***: His second wife was Rose (Cree) [Rose (Cree) was born in 1800]: She bore him four children, three are known born in 1811, 1825 and 1828. Cardinal was married again à la façon du pays in 1814 to Joséphte (Cree) *aka* Joséphte Missenaway, Joséphte Dagneau, and Joséphte Assiniboine. She gave him a son, Norbert (born about 1830 at Buffalo Lake, NWT (AB)). On 17 May 1849 Cardinal married his fourth wife Isabelle Capot-Vert *daughter of a Capot-Vert and a Native woman identified as* "*Vermillion*" at Fort des Prairies (Edmonton), NWT (AB):

---

[54] His middle name or nickname "Soldat" meant "soldier" in French.

[55] Gail Morin is the often quoted source for the marriage of Joseph Soldat Cardinal to Louise Frobisher. He married Louise Frobisher *daughter of Joseph Frobisher and Charlotte Joubert* on 30 April 1844 at Fort des Prairie, NWT (AB).

Note: Charlotte Joubert was born in Montréal, as was her Mother, Charlotte Larcheveque. Her father, Jean-Baptiste Joubert was born in France. As for Joseph Frobisher, he was an Englishman, born in Halifax, West Riding Yorkshire.

"Since this appears to be a Church-sanctioned marriage, it is assumed that Lizette died prior to this date." Although it seems unlikely, it appears that Cardinal's last wife bore him a son named Joseph [or a daughter named Isabelle] on 1 May 1851 - "when Cardinal was 95 years old." In 1854, Mgr. Taché found Cardinal at Île-à-la-Crosse and administered the sacrament of confirmation to him. Joseph Cardinal was 98 years old at that time, and had had many children with his various wives. In fact, at the time of the monsignor's visit, Cardinal was surrounded by no less than five generations of descendants. He died at Lac la Biché in September 1856 at age 100 years old.

Extracted from "*French-Canadians of the West*" by Peter Gagne (pg. 120-121).

♀ **Joséphte Suzette/Lizette Cardinal** *daughter of* ***Joseph Soldat Cardinal Lisette "Maskegon" aka Louise Frobisher*** was born in 1785 *or* 1795 at Lac La Biché Mission, NWT (AB) - and she died on 4 March 1875, Lac La Biché District, NWT (AB). She was married three times: She first married Antoine Desjarlais before 1824...: One child is known: Susan (Courteoreille) Desjarlais (1824-?). Joséphte Suzette/Lizette Cardinal next married Boucher... - her second husband: One child is known: Cécile Neh-Io-Wahtiapiss Boucher (?-?). Joséphte Suzette/Lizette Cardinal next married ***Joseph*** *Antoine Ladouceur* ***dit Desjarlais*** *son of Joseph Desjarlais and Okimaskwew* on 4 or 14 November 1844 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB):[56] Eighteen children are known: Catherine Marie Ladouceur (1810-1878), Joseph Ladouceur (1813-1895), Charlotte Ladouceur (1814-1885), Louise Lizette Ladouceur (1816 or 1819-1900), François Desjarlais (~1820-?), ***Chief François dit Pe-ya-sis Desjarlais*** (1822 *or* 1824-1899), Susanne/Suzette "Kakakekyekok" Desjarlais (1819 *or* 1822-aft. 1885), Joséphte Desjarlais (1814 *or* 1823-?), Marie Desjarlais (1824- bef. 1870), Judith Catherine Desjarlais (1825-1908), Archangè Desjarlais (1828-?), Jean-Marie Desjarlais (1830-?), Geneviève Desjarlais (1831-?), Paulette Desjarlais (1832-?), Marguerite Desjarlais (1836 *or* 1839-1891), Louis Desjarlais (~1838 *or* 1840-?), Louise Desjarlais (1840-?), and Charles Ladouceur (?-?).

♂ **Wappi-mosti-osnos Cardinal** - married ***? Fleury*** - parents of Marie Cardinal *dit* Fleury: b: ~1830, NWT; Marie Cardinal *dit* Fleury married Chief François Pe-yah-isis Desjarlais *son of Joseph Antoine Ladouceur dit Desjarlais and Joséphte Suzette Lizette Cardinal - daughter of Joseph Soldat Cardinal and Louise Frobisher*.

♂ **Antoine Caron** (Fr-Can) *son of Eustache Canon and Marie-Clothilde Henriçon dit Jarry* was born on 15 April 1783 in Montréal, Québec - and he died unknown. He married **Angélique St-Germain** *daughter of Antoine St-Germaine and a Native woman* according to the custom of the country before 1814...: Eight children are known: Pierre Caron (bet. 1810 - 1820 - bef. 1840), Angèlique Agathé Caron (1815-?), Antoine Caron *fils* (~1817-1834), Pierre Caron (bef. 1820-?), ***Marie-Anne Caron***

[56] Many researchers believe that Joseph Ladouceur and Joseph Desjarlais were two different men: Joséphte's children have been documented as one family in this history record.

(1830-?), ***Jean Caron père*** (1833-?), Marguerite Caron (1833-?), Françoise Caron (1838-?), and Marie-Christine Caron (1840-?).

♀ **Marie-Anne Caron** *daughter of Antoine Caron* (*Fr-Can*) *and Angèlique St-Germain* was born on 14 March 1818... - and she died unknown. She married ***Pierre "Parenteau" Parenteau***...: Ten children are known: Antoine Parenteau (1850-?), Colombe Parenteau (1852 *or* 1854-?), Sarah Parenteau (1854 *or* 1856-?), Napoléon Parenteau (1856-?), Celina Parenteau (1858 *or* 1860-?), *Joseph Patrice Parenteau* (?-?), Louis Parenteau (1860 *or* 1862-?), ***Melanie Parenteau*** (1866-1951), Adelaine Parenteau (1868-?), and François Parenteau (11864 *or* 1874-1922).

♂ **Andre Carrière** *son of Joseph Carrière and Marguerite Tomereau dit St-Sauvéur* was born between 30 March 1779 and 1782 at Boucherville, Québec; being baptized on 31 March 1779 at Boucherville, Québec - and he died in 1861 at St-Norbert, RRS. He married ***Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne*** *daughter of Thomas Dion and a Cree woman* on 26 September 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eleven children are known: ***André Carrière fils*** (1808-?), Alexis Carrière (1809-1843), Louise Carrière (1813-1875), Louis Carrière (1814-?), Angèlique Carrière (1819-1891), Moïse Carrière (1819-1824), Élie Carrière (1821-?), Daniel Carrière (1823-1883), ***Geneviève Carrière*** (1825-1884), Joséphte Carrière (1826-?), and François Carrière (1830-?).

♂ **André Carrière *fils*** *son of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* was born on 28 July 1807 *or* July 1808 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died on 17 May 1887 at St-Pierre Jolys, (MB). He married ***Marie-Anne Rivard*** *daughter of Baptiste Rivard and Thérèse Belanger* on 22 February 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: André Carrière (1830-?), ***Charles Toussaint Carrière*** (1821 *or* 1833-?), Marie Carrière (1833-?), Louis Carrière (1838-?), Adrien Carrière (1839-1907), August Carrière (1840-?), and Léocadie Carrière (1851-1932).

♂ **Élie Carrière** *son of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* was born on 30 October 1821... - and he died (age 72) on 30 May 1893 at St-Boniface, RRS. He married ***Elmire Elinore Landry*** *daughter of* ***Joseph Denis Landry*** *and* ***Genevieve Lalonde*** in 1842 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eleven children are known: André Carrière (?-?), Matilda Carrière (?-?), ***Damase Carrière*** (1851-1885 - *martyr*), Louis Carrière (?-?), ***Eulalie Carrière*** (?-?), ***Napoléon Carrière*** (1858-?), Bruno Carrière (?-?), Marguerite Carrière (?-?), Joseph Adolph Athanase Carrière (?-?), and Angèlique Carrière (?-?).

♀ **Geneviève Carrière** *daughter of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* was born ~October 1825 *or* on 9 November 1825, St-Boniface Parish District, RRS; being baptized on 10 November 1825 at St-Boniface Parish Church, St-Boniface, RRS - and she died on 25 July 1884 in the Red River District, (MB). She married ***Louis Pontbriand dit Sansregret*** *son of Jean-"Baptiste" Pontbriand Sansregret père and Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise* bef. 1846/~1847 at St-Boniface Parish District, RRS: Three children are known.

♀ **Joséphte Carrière** *daughter of Carrière and a Native woman* was born bout 1802 [*or* 1805] in the North-West Territories (SK): She married ***Hyacinthe Ignace dit Leger Parisien*** *son of Claude Bonaventure* "*Geai*" *Parisien and Isabelle Lizette* (*Saulteaux*) before 1825...: Ten children are known: Hyacinthe I. Parisien (1825-?), Joséphte Parisien (1826-?), André Parisien (1827-?), ***Joseph Parisien*** (1835-?), Abraham Parisien (1837-1876), Elise Parisien (1841-?), Gilbert Parisien (1845-1875), ***Caroline Parisien*** (1841 *or* 1852-~1875), Alexis Parisien (?-?), and Marguerite Parisien (?-?).

♀ **Louise Carrière** *daughter of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* was born on 20 February 1813 in the North-West Territories; being baptized on 25 September 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 62) on 24 June 1875 at St-Norbert, MB; being buried on 26 June 1875 at St-Boniface, MB. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Normand*** *son of Michel Normand and Françoise Belanger*... about 1842...: Eight children are known: Angèlique Normand (1839-?), Jean-Baptiste Normand (1831-?), ***Angèlique Normand*** (1839-?), Moïse Normand (1841-?), ***Hélène Normand*** (1842-1907), Pauline Normand (1846-1874), Mathias Normand (~1841-bef. 1879), Joseph Normand (~1851-?), Boniface Normand (1851-), and Napoléon Normand (~1852).

♂ **Moïse Carrière** *son of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* was born on 14 December 1819 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age) on 6 September 1890 at DeSalaberry, MB. He married ***Josette/Joséphte Beaugrand dit Champagne*** *daughter of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) about 1843 at St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Paul Carrière (1855-1930), André Carrière (~1843-?Josette Carrière (1846-?), ***Moïse "Trois-Ponce" Carrière*** (1851-?), Sarah Carrière (~1852-1929), Henri Carrière (1856-?), Leonide Carrière (1857-?), Alexandré Carrière (1861-?), Marie Carrière (1864-1920), Maxime Carrière (1866-?), Julie Carrière (1869-1869, *age 4 mos.*), Lucie Carrière (1871-?), and Rosalie Carrière (1873-?).

♂ **Pierre-Narcisse-Joseph Cayen *dit* Boudreau** married ***Adelaide Kesewetin "Catherine" Arcand***...: Two children are known: ***Alexandré "Kee-too-way-how" ("Sounding with Flying Wings") Cayen dit Boudreau*** (1835-?) and ***Chief Isidore "Petequakey" ("Comes to Us With the Sound of Wings") Cayen dit Boudreau*** (1845-?).

♀ **Angèlique Chalifoux** *daughter of Michel-Richard Chalifoux*[57] *and Francoise Piché*[58] was born in 1830... - and she died unknown. She was married three times: She first married François Martin...: No children are known. She next married ***Laurent Étienne Martin*** *son of Jean François Regis Martin and Marguerite Madeleine*

---

[57] Michel-Richard Chalifoux *son of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle Collin - daughter of Antoine Collin and Louise* (*Serpent*).
[58] Francoise Piché *daughter of Joseph Piché and Suzanne* (*Sioux*).

Racette[59]...: One child is "known": Charles G. Martin.[60] She next married Sévère McKay *daughter of Ignace McKay and Joséphte Bercier*...: No children are known.

♀ **Angèlique Chalifoux *dit* Richard** *daughter of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle* (*Elizabeth*) *Collin* was born before 1822 *or* 1825 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She was married three times: She first married Alexis Vivier before 1861...: No children are known. She next married Hugh Gibson (1790-1869) of Orkney, Scotland on 13 January 1840...: No children are known. She next married ***Jean-Baptiste Wells*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Wells and Marie Crise* on 13 January 1840[61] at St-François-Xavier, RRS: One son is Known: ***Joseph Wells***(1851-?).

♀ **Isabelle Chalifoux *dit Richard*** *daughter of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle* (*Elizabeth*) *Collin* was born in 1810 at Red River... - and she died on 13 September 1869 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 14 September 1869 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She was married twice: She first married Antoine Joseph Pangman...: No children are known. She next married ***Louis Landry*** *son of Louison dit Bouton Landry and Louise Decôteau* on 11 February 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS: Nine children are known: Moïse (Moyese) Landry (1846-1927), Louise Landry (1833-?), twins: Louis Landry (1835-?) and Peter (Pierre) Landry (1835-?), Elizabeth Landry (1839-?), Joseph Landry (1840-1846), Nancy Landry (1842-?), ***Marie Landry*** (1844-?), Moses Landry (1845-1926), and Pierre Bouton Landry (1856-?).

♀ **Madeleine Chalifoux *dit* Richard** *daughter of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle* (*Elizabeth*) *Collin* was born 12 October 1811 *or* 1821 *or* about 1824 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died about 1908 in the home of her son Bernard Montour in the Duck Lake district, NWT (SK). She married ***Pascal Montour père*** *son of Robert Bonhomme Montour and Sara Marie Joséphte* "*Josette*" *Spence* on 30 January 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eleven children are known: Marie-"Madeleine" Montour (1845-1878), Elizabeth (Isabelle) Montour (1848-1884), Julie Montour (1848 *or* 1850-?), ***Pascal Montain Montour fils*** (1851 *or* 1852-**26 3 1885**), Abraham Montour (1853-~1858, *age 5 yrs.*), Bernard Montour (1855-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Montour*** (1857-**26 3 1885**), Adele Montour (1859-?), Marie-Seraphine Montour (~1861-1872), ***Joseph Montour*** (1865-**26 3 1885**), and Abraham Montour (1860 *or* 1870-1927).

Pascal Montain Montour, ***Jean-Baptiste Montour***, and ***Joseph Montour***, were killed on 26 March 1885 in the **Battle of Duck Lake**, NWT (SK).

She is identified in the 31 March 1901 NWT Census (age 89 yrs.) living with her son Bernard Montour in Duck Lake, NWT (SK).

♂ **Michel-Richard Chalifoux** *son of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle* (*Elizabeth*) *Collin* was born in 1809 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 62) on 5 October 1871 at St-François-Xavier, MB; being buried on 6 October 1871 at

---

[59] Marguerite Madeleine Racette *daughter of Charles Racette and Joséphte*.
[60] Charles Martin - illegitimate child of David Taylor and Jane Bird the wife of John Martin...
[61] It is obvious that I she could not have married to Hugh Gibson and Alexis Vivier on the same day!

St-François-Xavier, MB. He married ***Francoise Piché*** *daughter of Joseph Piché and Suzanne Sioux*...: Twenty children are known: Madeleine Chalifoux (1834-1834, *age 6 mos.*), Angèlique Chalifoux (1835-?), Marguerite Chalifoux (1838-?), Geneviève Chalifoux (1840-?), Madeleine Chalifoux (1841-?), Elisa Chalifoux (1843-?), Rosalie Chalifoux (1845-?), Michel Chalifoux (1847-?), Jean Chalifoux (?-?), Marie-Adele Chalifoux (?-?), Guillaume Rose Chalifoux (?-?), Elizabeth Chalifoux (?-?), Paul Henri Chalifoux (?-?), Elzéar Joseph Felix Chalifoux (?-1896), Marie-Anne Chalifoux (?-?), Marie Chalifoux (1850-?), Louis Chalifoux (1852-1882), Blandine Chalifoux (1855-1873), Justine Chalifoux (?-?), and Matilde Clothilde Chalifoux (1860-?).

♀ **Rosalie/LaRose Chalifoux** *daughter of Michel-Richard Chalifoux*[62] *and Francoise Piché*[63] was born about 1850... - and she died unknown. She married ***Ambroise Fisher*** *son of George Fisher and Geneviève Courville* in 1872 at Duck Lake Mission, NWT (SK): Eight children are known: Edouard Ambroise Fisher (1872-?), Madeleine Fisher (1893-?), Elise Fisher (~1874-1903), George Fisher (1876-~1878), Justine Fisher (1879-1879, *infancy*), Adeline Fisher (~1881-1943), Frederick "Fred" Ambroise Fisher (1886-1951), and Jules Fisher (1896-1972).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Chamberland** *son of Jean-Baptiste Chamberland and Joséphte Auclair* was born on 25 October 1792 at Québec, Québec - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He (age 21) first married Marie-Rose Pelletier (age 18) *daughter of Pierre Noël Pelletier and Marie-Catherine Roy* on 27 September 1813 at St-Louis, Kamouraska, Québec: No children are known. A widower, he (age 22) next married ***Marie-Anne Drolet*** (age 19) *daughter of Charles Drolet and Angèlique Hill* on 3 October 1814 at Notre-Dame de Québec, Québec: Eight children are known: Emilie Julie Chamberland (1824-1873), Charles Adrien Chamberland (1827-1916), Alexis Victor Chamberland (1833-1914), Emelie Chamberland (?-?), Ferdinand Chamberland (?-?), Natalie Chamberland (?-?), Octave Chamberland (?-?), and Télesphore Chamberland (?-?).

♂ **Emmanuel Beaugrand *dit* Champagne** *son of Jean-Baptiste Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marie-Amable Marion* was born about 1801 at Québec - and he died (age 71) on 7 June 1872 at St-Boniface, MB; being buried on 9 June 1872 at St-Boniface, MB. He was married twice: He first married ***Marguerite Larocque*** (*Blackfoot*) before 1823 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: Emmanuel Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (~1823-1904), Marguerite Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1827-?), Joséphte Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1828-?), Jean-Baptiste Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (aft. 1828-?), Pierre Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1833-?), Marie Beaugrand *dit* Champagne(1839-1866), and Maxime Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1845-?). Emmanuel Beaugrand *dit* Champagne next married Madeleine Laderoute *daughter of Jean Philibert Laderoute and Marguerite Pontbriand dit Sansregret* about 1847 *or* 1849 at St-Boniface, RRS: No children are known.

---

[62] Michel-Richard Chalifoux *son of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle Collin - daughter of Antoine Collin and Louise Serpent*.
[63] Francoise Piché *daughter of Joseph Piché and Suzanne Sioux*.

♀ **Josette/Joséphte Beaugrand *dit* Champagne** *daughter of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) was born on 12 June 1828 at St-Boniface, MB at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown at St-Pierre Jolys, MB. She married ***Moïse Carrière*** *son of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* about 1843 at St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Paul Carrière (1855-1930), André Carrière (~1843-?Josette Carrière (1846-?), Moïse "Trois-Ponce" Carrière (1851-?), Sarah Carrière (~1852-1929), Henri Carrière (1856-?), Leonide Carrière (1857-?), Alexandré Carrière (1861-?), Marie Carrière (1864-1920), Maxime Carrière (1866-?), Julie Carrière (1869-1869, *age 4 mos.*), Lucie Carrière (1871-?), and Rosalie Carrière (1873-?).

♀ **Marie Beaugrand** *dit* Champagne *daughter of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) was born in 1835 or 1839 in the St-Boniface District, RRS - and she died on 26 May 1866 in the St-Boniface District, RRS *or* in June 1872 at St-Boniface, MB. She married **Louis Eugene Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie Julie Hallett* about 1857 in the St-Boniface District, RRS: Four children are known: ***William Letendré dit Batoché*** (1859-?), Marie-Virginie Letendré (1861-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Letendré*** (1862-?), and ***Rosalie "Rose" Letendré*** (1864-1927).

♂ **Joseph Charette *père*** *son of Joseph Charette and Marie Gosselin* was born on 22 December 1841... - and he died unknown. He married ***Rosalie Collins*** *daughter of Baptiste Collins and Bethsey Honore...*: Eight children are known: Jean-Baptiste Charette (?-?), Moïse Charette (1869-?), Ernestine Charette (1873-?), Daniel Charette (1874-1942), Hormidas Charette (1878-1897), twins: Marie-Celina Charette (1880) and Frederick Charette (1880-?), and Leonide Charette (1882-?).

♂ **Joseph Charette** *son of Jean-Baptiste Charette and Charlotte Sansregret dit Paul* was born on 6 August 1816... - and he died (age 88) on 20 May 1904... He married ***Marie Gosselin*** *daughter of Michel Gosselin*[64] *and Marguerite Duroleaux* (*Assiniboine*): Twelve children are known: Daniel Charette (1841-?), Jean-Baptiste Charette (1843-1909), Pierre Charette (1848-?), Solomon Charette (1852-?), William Charette (1852-?), Marguerite Charette (1857-?), Celina Charette (1859-?), Alexandré Charette (1852-?), twins: André Charette and (1865-?) and Patrice Charette (1865-?), and twins: François Charette (1869-?) and Norbert Charette (1869-?).

♀ ***Marie Charette*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Charette and Charlotte Sansregret dit Paul* was born in 1805 in the Red River Settlement - and she died (age 65) in 1870 at Olga, (ND, USA).. She married ***Pierre Venne****...*: Eleven children are known: Marie Venne (1824-1886), twins?: Joseph Venne (1832-?) and Jean-Baptiste Venne (1832-1884), Pierre Venne (1834-?), Solomon Venne (1835-1922), Charlotte Venne (1841-?), David Venne (1842-?), Ursule Jeanne Venne (1845-?), Michel Venne (1851-?), William Venne (1853-?), and Alexandré Venne (1856-?).

---

[64] Michel Gosselin was a Voyageur with North-Wwest Fur Trading Co. in the Red River District.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste "Opishkwat" Chartrand *dit* Attick-koway** *son of Michel Chartrand and Marie-Louise Beauchamp* was born in 1840 in [Manitoba] - and he died on 11 April 1861 at St-Eugene, Prescott, ON. He first married ***Louise Stevens*** (*Native*)...: Three children are known: ***Louise Chartrand*** (1854-?), Nancy Chartrand (1853-?), and Marie Chartrand (?-?). Jean-Baptiste Chartrand next married *his second wife* Angèlique Forget *daughter of Charles Forget and Ang Blique Yon*...: Three children are known: Angèline Chartrand (1857-?), Christine Chartrand (1859-?), and William Joseph Chartrand (1859-?). Jean-Baptiste Chartrand next married *his third wife* Geneviève Robert - *her second husband*: [65] Two children are known: Cuthbert Chartrand (1862-1866) and Louis Chartrand (1868-?). Jean-Baptiste Chartrand (age 26) next married *his fourth wife* Domithilde Modery[66] (age 25) *daughter of Joseph Mondérie and Rosalie Giroux* on 28 March 1864 at St-André Avelin, Papineau, Québec: Eleven children are known: François Chartrand (1862-?), François Regis Chartrand (1863 *or* 1874-?), Joseph Chartrand (1866-?), Marie-Louise Chartrand (1869-1948), Michel Chartrand (1870-?), Zephrine Albina Chartrand (1875-?), Clara Marie Chartrand (1876-1953), Marie-Anne Chartrand (1878-?), Alexandrine Chartrand (1880-?), Eugene Chartrand (1882-?), and Alphonse Chartrand (1884).

♀ **Louise Chartrand** *daughter of* **Jean-Baptiste "Opishkwat" Chartrand *dit* Attick-koway** *and* ***Louise Stevens*** (*Native*) was born in 1847 *or* 1854 in the Red River Settlement... - And she died at Titanic, SK. She married ***Jean-Baptiste François Larocque*** *son of Charles Marie Larocque and Catherine La Fournaise*...: Thirteen children are known: Marie Larocque (1867-?), Adelaide Larocque (~1866 *or* 1867 *or* 1868-?), Jean-Baptiste Larocque (1870-?), Philomène Larocque (1872-?), Marguerite Larocque (1874-?), François Larocque (1876-?), twins: Alexandré Larocque (1879-?) and Marie-Rose Larocque (1879-?), twins: Betsy Larocque (1882-?) and Elizabeth Larocque (1882-?), Louise Anne Larocque (1884-?), Louise Ongé Larocque (1884-?), Joséphte Larocque (1886-?), and Louise Virginie Larocque (1888-?).

♀ **Joséphte de Chevigny *dit* Lachevrotière** *daughter of Joseph Lachevrotière and a Native woman* was born in 1815... - and she died unknown. She married ***Pierre "Toussaint" Lussier dit Lucier*** (*Fr-Can.*)...: Eight children are known: Joséphte Lucier (1825-?), Toussaint Lucier (1828-?), Joseph Lucier (1831-?), Basile Lucier (1835-?), Amable Lucier (1839-?), Antoine Lucier (1842-?), Alexandré Lucier (1845-?), and Geneviève Lucier (1846-?).

♂ **Lawrence Clarke** was born on 26 June 1832 at Fermoy (Republic of Ireland) - and he died on 5 October 1890 at Prince Albert, NWT (SK). After spending several years in the West Indies, Lawrence Clarke joined the Hudson's Bay Company in 1851 at Montréal, Québec. He was immediately sent into the North-West Territories - to Fort McPherson on the Peel River where he was promoted to clerk. He transferred to Fort

---

[65] Geneviève Robert was first married to Louis Hercule Lavallée *son of Paul Lavallée and Thérèse Tessier*...: Three children are known: Heli Achille Lavallée (1860-?), Marie Angelina Lavallée (1864-?), and Simon Paul Lavallée (1874-1910).

[66] Domithilde Modery *daughter of Joseph Modéry and Rosalie Giroux* was born in 1833 in Québec - and she died on 2 August 1884 at Ripon, Papineau, Québec.

à la Corne, then HBC headquarters, on the South Saskatchewan River. Four years later he was the Chief Factor of the District of Saskatchewan for the HBC at Fort Carlton. He later became a magistrate. Lawrence Clarke was married twice: He first married Jane Bell[67] (*Métis*) *daughter of HBC chief trader and explorer John Bell*...: Seven children are known: Jane Bell Clarke (1856-?), Aileen Flora Clarke (1857-?), Lawrence John McKenzie Clarke (1859-1941), twins: Christiana Clarke (1862-?) and Florence Anne Clarke (1862-?), Rupert Henry Finlayson Clarke (1864-?), and Augustus Peter Warren Clarke (1867-1944). Lawrence Clarke next married ***Catherine* (*Katherine*) *McKay***[68] *daughter of William McKay and Mary Cook* on 25 April 1874 at Prince Albert, NWT (SK): Six children are known: Mary Clarke (1875-?), Thomas Clarke (1877-?), Sedley Clarke (1879-?), George Clarke (1881-?), Douglas Clarke (1882-?), and Alexis S. Clarke (1887-1887, *age 7 mos.*).

Clarke moved to Prince Albert in the early 1880s and was a prominent local citizen with connections in the Conservative Party of Canada. He is regarded by some as worsening the living conditions for the Métis: He tried Gabriel Dumont for fining a group of Métis who had begun to hunt bison before the official hunt of the St-Laurent community in the spring of 1875: This action invalidated the Métis' Laws of St-Laurent. Some figures in the Métis community, notably James Isbister, also blamed him for inciting the Métis to violence in 1885 by spreading "false rumours" of an impending government attack.[69] Thomas McKay, first mayor of Prince Albert was Clarke's brother-in-law. Clarke was the first elected Member of the Legislative Assembly in the history of the North-West Territories.

♀ **Marie-"Adelaide" Jannot Clermont** *daughter of Joseph Clermont and Louise* (*Cree*) was born about 1822... - and she died on 15 May 1850... She married ***Joseph Desmarais*** *son of François Desmarais and Marie-Suzette* (*Saulteaux*) on 24 April 1837 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Three children are known: Marie Desmarais (1838-1838, *age 5 days*), Marie Desmarais (1838-1924), ***Jean Michel "John" Desmarais*** (1841-?), and Elizabeth Desmarais (~1842-?).

♀ **Catherine Cloustre** married ***Edward McKay***...: One child is known: ***Rachel McKay*** (1859-1940).

---

[67] Jane Bell (*Métis*) *daughter of HBC chief trader and explorer John Bell* was born on 14 May 1856 at Fort Rae, NWT - and she died before 1874 at St-John's, RRS. Her father John Bell joined the HBC in 1818 as an apprentice clerk; his early years were spent in the Winnipeg District; in 1824 he was transferred to the HBC's Mackenzie River District, where he married Nancy Dease *daughter of HBC Chief Factor Peter Warren Dease*. He was appointed to Fort Good Hope, the Company's most northern post, in the winter of 1825/26.

[68] Catherine (Katherine) McKay *daughter of William McKay and Mary Cook - grand-daughter of John Richards McKay and Harriet Ballenden* was born on 20 September 1851... - and she died on 27 May 1934...

[69] To say that he spread "false rumours" is not accurate since the "false rumours" were founded in fore-knowledge of the events which transpired. He knew that Sir John A. Macdonald was planning to invade and occupy the Stolen South Branch Lands. The "false rumours" proved true and the Dominion invested the whole of the North-West Territories with 5000 mercenary troops under the guise of a Mounted Police Force. The North-West Rebellion was no "rebellion" - it was an invasion and occupation - there would be no treaty.

♀ **Mary Agathas *Agathas "Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw"* Cocking** *youngest daughter of Matthew Cocking and A-pis-ta-Squa-sish* married ***William Hemmings Cook*** *son of John Cook and Elizabeth* on 8 March 1838: When he moved to the settlement he married her in a church: This was his last and official wife in the civilized world of the settlement and they had many children together: Four sons and seven daughters were beneficiaries under his will.

♂ **Mathew Cocking** was born around 1743 in York, England - and he died (age 56) on 17 March 1799 at Easingwold, 13 miles north of York, England.[70] In 1765 Matthew (age 22) began his career with the Hudson's Bay Company as a "writer" (Clerk) at York Factory on Hudson Bay. Except for two voyages inland, Matthew spent the next 17 years at York Factory. Matthew Cocking was a ***polygamist*** and known to be married three times: Matthew's first wife was an Indian woman named Le-lo-es-com: Around 1775 a daughter named Elizabeth "Betsy" (Ke-che-cow-e-coot) Cocking was born. Matthew's second wife was an Indian woman named Ke-che-cho-wick: Around 1778-80 a second daughter named Wash-e-soo-e'squew (Agathas) was born.[71] Matthew's third wife was an Indian woman named ***A-pis-ta-Squa-shish***: ***Mary Agathas "Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw" Cocking*** was born around 1782 - and died unknown.[72]

In August 1782 the French commander **Comte de Laperouse** (1741-1788) captured two English forts on Hudson Bay. On Aug 24 1782, Cocking sailed for England on the *King George*, which, with a cargo of furs, eluded the French force. Cocking did not forget his transatlantic family ties and secured permission from the Company to send an annual remittance for "the use of his children and their parents in Hudson's Bay." When he died his major legatees were English relatives, but his will provided for goods worth £6 a year to be supplied to each of his three mixed-blood daughters: The eldest to receive the full amount, the others to share their portion with their mothers. The council at York requested that part of this legacy might be "laid

---

[70] In his Will, Mathew provided for his Indian wife and half-breed children at York Factory with annuities, leaving them considerably better off than most of their native kinfolk.

[71] The name chosen for Matthew Cocking's second daughter, who was Henry Budd's mother, is revealing: "Wash-e-soo-E'Squaw" is derived from Wa shisoo "she is bright, she shines" and iskwao "woman," and in this form means, "she shines in her brightness, shines in her glory." The use of Wa shisoo rather than the more common Wa sisoo is an important clue to the origin of the name. Sh is a sound in Cree found historically only along the Hudson Bay Coast, not in the interior. Consequently, its presence here suggests her people were coastal Cree. A slight change in the spelling of the name in later years allows the possibility of an even more specific location. Because "Wash-e-soo-E'Squaw" is the name used in her father's will, it is probably the correct one, but later references give the name as "Wash-e-hoo-E'Squew," which has a different meaning. Wa sahoo is the Cree name for "Severn," therefore, "Wash e hoo E'Squew" might mean "the woman from Severn." Although her father's spelling probably indicates the true meaning, later changes in the name may have assumed it referred to her place of origin - a logical error, if indeed she came from Severn. And she may have, as her father was there from 1777 to 1781, the approximate time of her birth.

[72] Note: Agathas and/or Mary are names often used synonymously in reference to the two different Cocking daughters, a cause of much confusion for many who try to research this family for the first time. Wash-e-soo-e'squew most commonly refers to Agathas Cocking; Mith-coo-coo-man-e'squew most commonly refers to as Mary Cocking. To avoid confusion, those are the definitions that have been used in this narrative.

out in Ginger Bread, Nuts &tc. as they have no other means of obtaining these little luxuries, with which the paternal fondness of a Father formally provided them."

♂ **Baptiste Collins** married ***Bethsey Honore***...: One child is known: ***Rosalie Collins*** (1842-?).

♀ **Isabelle "Elizabeth" Collin** *daughter of Antoine Collin and Louise Serpent*... - [and] she died on 7 May 1864 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Michel Richard dit Chalifoux*** on leap day 29 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Twelve children are known: Michel Chalifoux (1809-?0, Isabelle Chalifoux *dit* Richard (1810-?), Joseph Chalifoux (1813-?), triplets: Antoine Chalifoux (1818-?) and Pierre Chalifoux (1818-?) and Louise Chalifoux *dit* Richard (1818-?), Angèlique Chalifoux (1825-?), Jean-Baptiste Chalifoux (?-?), twins: ***Madeleine Chalifoux*** *dit Richard* (1827-?) and Marie Chalifoux (1827-?), Julie Richard (?-?), and Louis Richard (1834-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Collin** *son of Antoine Collin and Mishaha Wayers Latour* was born in 1805 at Grand-Rivière, Québec - and he died unknown. Jean-Baptiste Collin was married four times: Jean-Baptiste Colin first married Angèlique Côté[73] *daughter of Michel Côté and Madeleine Julien*...: Two children are known: Tharsile Collins Laliberté (?-?) and Charles Colin Laliberté (1820-?). He next married his second wife ***Elizabeth dit Allary*** *daughter of Alexander Honore Allary and Madeleine*...: Four children are known: Isabelle Collins (1827-?), Marguerite Collins (1838-?), Rosalie Collins (1842-?), and ***Maxime Collins*** (1844-?). Jean-Baptiste Colin next married his third wife Louise Page[74] *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paget and Marie-Elizabeth Bariault*...: Three children are known: Jean-Baptiste Collin (1831-?), Pierre Isaac Collin (1835-?), and François Collin (1836-?). Jean-Baptiste Colin next married his fourth wife Angèle Stibre[75]...: Two children are known: Louis Collin (1848-?) and Euphemie Collin (1850-?).

♀ **Louise Collin** *daughter of Joseph Collin and Joséphte Sauteuse* was born about 1807 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown. She married ***Louis Plouf dit Villebrun*** *son of Louis Plouf dit Villebrun and Marie-Anne Snare or Nation of Collets* on 21 November 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are suggested, eleven children are known: Louise Plouff dit Villebrun (~1827-?), Louis Villebrun (1829-?), Julie Villebrun (1831-?), Marie Villebrun (1832-?), Guillaume (Ploufe) Villebrun (1835-?), Joseph Villebrun (1838-?), Leon Villebrun (1846-?), Michel Plouffe dit Villebrun (~1848-?), twins: Anonyme Plouffe (1 March 1850-1 March 1850) and François-Xavier Plouffe (1850-1850, *age 9 mos.*), Paul Plouffe dit Villebrun (1851-?), Antoine Plouffe (1852-?), and Cuthbert Plouffe dit Villebrun (1857-?).

---

[73] Angèlique Côté *daughter of Michel Côté and Madeleine Julien* was born in 1790 at Laval, Québec... Angèlique *also* married Jean-Baptiste Laliberté who was married nine times!

[74] Louise Page *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paget and Marie-Elizabeth Bariault* was born in 1815 at Perce, Gaspé, Québec - and she died (age 32) on 23 January 1847 at Anse Du Cap, Gascons, Québec.

[75] Angèle Stibre was born on 20 December 1826 at Grand Rivière, Gaspé, Québec - and she died (age 38) on 6 September 1864 in Pabos, Gaspé, Québec.

♀ **Rosalie Collins** *daughter of Baptiste Collins and Bethsey Honore* married ***Joseph Charette père*** *son of Joseph Charette and Marie Gosselin*...: Eight children are known: Jean-Baptiste Charette (?-?), Moïse Charette (1869-?), Ernestine Charette (1873-?), Daniel Charette (1874-1942), Hormidas Charette (1878-1897), twins: Marie-Celina Charette (1880) and Frederick Charette (1880-?), and Leonide Charette (1882-?).

Comtois Ducharme - *see* **McKay**

♀ **Angélique Comtois** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Comtois and Angèlique Vallée*[76] married **Pierre Pelletier** ***fils*** *son of Pierre Pelletier and Agathé Azure*[77]...: Nine children are known: ***Marie-Madeleine Antaya Pelletier*** (1845-?), Benjamin Pelletier (1849-?), Hyacinthe Pelletier (1850-?), Marguerite Pelletier (1851-1880), Raphael Pelletier (1856-?), Alexandré Pelletier (1858-?), Philomène Pelletier (1859-?), ***Julie Pelletier*** (1865-?), and Augustin Pelletier (1869-?).

♀ **Geneviève Comtois** ***dit*** **Contré** was born in 1817 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 78) in 1895... She married ***Bonaventure St-Arnaud dit Tourond***...: Four children are known: Charles St-Arnaud *dit* Tourond (?-?), Marguerite St-Arnaud (?-?), Joséphte St-Arnaud (1836-?), and Jean-Baptiste St-Arnaud *dit* Tourond (1847-?).

♀ **Caroline Cook** *daughter of* ***Joseph Cook Sr. and Catherine Sinclair*** was born in 1827 at Winnipeg, RRS; being baptized *as an adult* on 9 July [ ] at St-John's, RRS; being Christened *as an adult* on 1 July 1904 at St-John's, RRS - and she died unknown; being buried at St-Peter's, MB. She married ***Edward McKay*** *son of* ***John Richards McKay*** *and* ***Harriet*** *Ann* ***Ballenden*** in 1845 at Mapleton, NWT (MB): Eleven children are known: Alexander McKay (1846-1902), Elizabeth McKay (1847-1867),[78] Colin McKay (1851-1884), Samuel McKay (1852-1932), Maria McKay (1855-1892), Jamima McKay (1859-1926), ***Rachel McKay*** (1859-1940), Clara McKay (~1861-1877),[79] Emma McKay (1863-1945), Edwin McKay (1865-1865, *age 9 mos.*), and William Edward "Billy" McKay (1868-1938).

♂ **Rev. Charles Cook** *son of Englishman* ***William Hemmings Cook*** *and one of his Native wives, either Kahnapawanakan or Mary Agathas "Mith-coo-coo-man*

---

[76] Angèlique Vallée was married three times: She first married Jean-Baptiste Comtois...: One child is known: Angélique Comtois (1824-?). Angèlique Vallée next married *her second husband* Jean-Baptiste Morin... - *seventh of his eight wives*: Three children are known: Hyacinthe Comtois Morin (?-?), Therese Dit Morin (1821-?), and Angèlique Dit Saulteaux Morin (1830-?). Angèlique Vallée next married *her third husband* Charles Racette - *first of his two wives*: One child is known: ***Louis Racette dit Pelletier*** (1845-?). Charles Racette was also married Reine Boucher *daughter of Paul Boucher and Françoise St-Germain*...: Three children are known: Joseph Racette (?-?), LaReine Racette (?-?), and ***Charles Racette II*** (1832-1876).

[77] Agathé Azure *daughter of Joseph Azure and Lizette Ma Na E Cha*...

[78] Elizabeth McKay poisoned herself when her family would not allow her to marry an Indian.

[79] Clara McKay committed suicide to avoid marriage when engaged to a Mounted Policeman named "McDonald": She is buried beside her father at Fort Walsh.

E'Squaw" *Cocking* was born somewhere between about 1805 and 1810 in the Nelson River District - and he died on 20 July 1881 at Burnside/ Marquette (*west of Portage la Prairie*); being buried at High Bluff, RRS. Rev. Charles Cook was married three times: He first married Nancy (Native)... Rev. Charles Cook next ***Mary Ann Lyons*** *daughter of John Lyons* (1786-1875) *and Margaret Kipling* on 5 March 1836 at St-Andrews , RRS - *she died in 1840*: Two children are known: John Cook (*died age 15 yrs.*) and ***Letitia Cook*** (1838-?). Rev. Charles Cook next married Catherine Anderson[80] *daughter of James Anderson*[81] *and Mary Demoran* (*Saulteaux*) on 3 March 1844 at St-Andrews , RRS: Five children are known: Catherine Cook (~1845-?), Christiana Cook (1846-?), Annie Cook (1849-?), Wilhelmina Cook (1854-?), and Joseph Hemmings Cook (1858-?).

♀ **Ellen Eleanor Cook** *daughter of Jeremiah Cook*[82] *and Eleanor Helen* "*Ellen*" *Spence*[83] was born on 11 December 1827 at St-John's Parish DIstrict, RRS; being baptized on December 11th *the day of her birth* - and she died on 15 September 1859 at St-Andrew's Parish District; being buried in the St-Andrew's Parish Cemetery. She married ***George Hourie*** *son of John Hourie and Margaret*...: Five children are known: ***Mary Ann Hourie*** (1846-1913), twins: Caroline Hourie (1853-?) and John Hourie (1853-?), Matilda Hourie (1855-?), and James Hourie (1858-1858).

♂ **Joseph Cook Sr.** *son of Englishman* ***William Hemmings Cook*** *and his first Native wife Kahnapawanakan* was born either in 1786 or 1788 or 1792 in Rupert's Land - and he died on 23 or 24 February 1848...; being buried at the "Indian Church" (RRS).

Joseph Cook sailed to England aboard the *King George III* on 28 August 1806 and returned to York Factory the following year as an HBC trader, assistant trader and writer at York Factory, master at Cross Lake (1810-1811), in charge of outpost of Winnipeg River district (1811-1812), and at Cumberland House (1814-1815); he served in Athabasca (1815-1816), Moose Lake (1816-1817), Cumberland House district (1817-1818); was in charge of outpost of Swan River district in (October 1818); retired to Red River Settlement June 1819; re-entered HBC service 1820-1824 at Island Lake district; returned to Red River and was formally married...; he served as teacher at Sugar Point...

He married ***Catherine Sinclair***[84] *daughter of Governor* [*William*] *Sinclair and Margaret Nahovway*[85]...: Fourteen children are known: William Cook (1815-?),

---

[80] Catherine Anderson *daughter of James Anderson*[80] *and Mary Demoran* (*Saulteaux*) was born about 1820... - and she died unknown.

[81] James Anderson (1775-1856) was an HBC Tailor from the Orkneys of Scotland.

[82] Jeremiah Cook *son of polygamist William Hemmings Cook and his second wife Ke-che-cow-e-com-e-coot* "*Betsy*" *Cocking* was born in 1802 in Rupert's Land - and he died (age 73) in 1875 in the Red River Settlement.

[83] Ellen Spence *daughter of James Spence and Mary Stone Indian* was born in 1804 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 71) in 1875 at St-James, RRS. She married Jeremiah Cook...: Three children are known: Mary Cook (1824-?), ***Ellen Eleanor Cook*** (1827-1859), and William Cook (1836-1859). Note: *James Spence was son of James Spence and Margaret Nistichio Batt daughter of Isaac Batt and a Cree woman*...

[84] Sibling of Capt. Colin Robertson Sinclair (1816-1901)

Sally/Sarah Cook (1817/20-1911), Henry Cook (~1820 *or* 1822 *or* 1827-1897), Elizabeth Cook (~1820 *or* 1822-1892), ***Mary Jane Cook*** (1824/25-1917), Caroline Cook (~1826-1904), Thomas Cook (~1826-1891) [Rev. Anglican missionary]; Joseph Cook (?-1843), Philip Cook (?-1840), John Cook (1833-1850), Catherine Cook (~1831/33-1907), James Cook (~1836-?), Matthew Cook (~1838/40-1912), and Edward Cook [Rev.] (1840 *or* 1847-?).

♀ **Sophia Cook** *daughter of William Hemmings Cook and Mary Agathas "Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw" Cocking - daughter of Mathew Cocking and A-pis-ta-Squa-sish* was born in 1827 in the Red River Settlement - and she died in 1888... She married ***Joseph Halcrow*** *son of Thomas Halcrow and Mary Sutherland ...*: Five children are known: ***Nancy Ann Halcrow*** (1843-?), Barbara Halcrow (1854-?), Jemima Halcrow (1852-?), Mary Halcrow (1858-?), and Sophia Halcrow (1863-1931).

♂ **William Hemmings Cook** *son of John Cook and Elizabeth* was born in 1768...; being baptized on 30 May 1768 in the parish of St Andrew, Holborn, London, England - and he died on 23 February 1846 in the Red River Settlement. He was a Protestant. In 1786, in the service of the HBC, he sailed on the Company's ship *King George* from London to York Factory, Rupert's Land. He worked as a clerk (writer) at York Factory until September 1790. He left the fort on 10 September 1790 to establish a post at Duck Lake up the Nelson River, but he was obliged to return a few days later when his native guides deserted him, as they were fearful winter would set in before they could reach their hunting grounds.

> On 1 July 1791, he once more set out from York Factory and traveled up the Nelson and Grass Rivers to Wintering Lake, according to his estimate 350 to 4oo miles from York Factory, and settled at a point about five miles north of the present station of Thicket Portage on the Hudson Bay Railway: here he established Chatham House, opposed by a Canadian trader named William McKay. Cook remained in charge of this post and other outposts until the end of the trading season 1793-94, except for summer visits to York Factory for making the fur returns; on 22 September 1794, he embarked on the Company's ship *Prince of Wales* for England. In February of the following year he entered into another engagement with the Company in London to return to Hudson Bay and to establish posts inland under the direction of the Chief at York Factory. In the summer of I795, Cook sailed in the *King George* for York Factory, where he spent the following two seasons. On 9 September 1797, he set off inland accompanied by an apprentice and six natives, and settled at Split Lake. He had charge of the posts situated on Nelson River until the end of the trading season 1808-09, when he took over the management of York Factory. He remained as Chief until 1815 when - "Very generally esteemed in the Service" - he retired with his family to form a settlement on Nelson River. He apparently spent the winter of 1815-16 in the neighbourhood of Oxford House with the Company's permission. His venture soon came to an end, as he was again listed in 1816-18 as a servant of the Company in the Nelson River district, probably serving at his old post of Split Lake. During 1818-19 he had charge of the posts in the Swan River area and made his headquarters at Fort Hibernia. He left that post with his returns of trade on 23 April 1819, and when at Norway House he wrote in his journal on June 18th: "I resigned my Situation as District Master having a desire to again try my fortune as a

---

[85] Margaret Nahovway was the daughter of George Holden and a Cree woman of York Factory (George may have been related to John Haldane, initially a wintering partner with the North-West Company, later a HBC Chief Factor).

Settler." He took his family to the Red River Settlement, and on 29 May 1822, he was appointed a Councilor of Assiniboia. His name is included in the Red River Census Papers from 1827-43 (E-5/1-11), and the record of his burial on 23 February 1846, is in the Red River Register (E.4/2).

"*Minutes of Council Northern Department of Rupert Land 1821-1831*" Appendix B pages 432 and 433

William Hemmings Cook was a ***polygamist***: He was married *at least* three times: He first married ***Kahnapawanakan***[86](*Cree*), possibly a daughter of Matthew Cocking (1743-1799) and A-pis-ta-squa-sish: She was older and died in 1812-13: He had children with Kahnapawanakan but not Samuel, Jeremiah, or Charles. His second wife was a half-breed called "Agathas" - *as were all of Cocking's daughters*: She was *probably* Ke-che-cow-e-com-e-coot "Betsy" Cocking... and at least Samuel, Jeremiah and Charles are her children. He also married the half-breed ***Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw "Mary" Cocking*** *youngest daughter of Matthew Cocking and A-pis-ta-Squa-sish* on 8 March 1838: When he moved to the settlement he married her in a church: This was his last and official wife in the civilized world of the settlement and they had many children together: Four sons and seven daughters were beneficiaries under his will.

Corbeau-Hughes - *see* ***Hughes***

♀ **Charlotte Corrigal** *daughter of James Corrigal*[87] *and Margaret* was born on 2 May 1824 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She married ***Hugh Linklater*** *son of Hugh Linklater*[88] *and Jane Indian* on 23 November 1843 at St-Andrew's, Lisgar , RRS: Two children are known: ***Marie-Anne Linklater*** (1844-1928) and Edward "Ned" Linklater (?-?).

♀ **Catherine Courchêne** *daughter of François Courchêne and Françoise Beauchamp* was born in 1835... - and she died (age 36) on 28 March 1871... She married ***Pascal Parisien*** *dit* Leger *son of Augustin Parisien and Thérèse Ducharme*...: Six children are known: Catherine Parisien (1857-?), Marie Parisien *dit* Leger (1861-?), Charlotte Parisien (?-?), Adolphé Parisien (?-?), Pascal Parisien (1860-?), and Caroline Parisien (1870-1870) [*and Adele Parisien* (?-?)].

♂ **François Courchêne** *son of Jean-Baptiste Courchêne and Joséphte dit Delaunay* was born in 1776 at Baie-du-Febvre, Yamaska, Québec - and he died (age) in 1815 at Pembina [ ]. He married ***Françoise Beauchamp*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp and Joséphte D'Haze*...: Seven children are known: Joséphte Courchêne (1826-1920), Angelique Courchêne (1827-1886), Marie Courchêne (1831-1917),

---

[86] William Hemmings Cook's first wife was Kahnapawanakan. Cf., Cook did have children with two of Cocking's daughters but Kahnapawanakan was not one of them - and was not Cocking's daughter.

[87] James Corrigal was born in 1795 in Scotland - and he died unknown. He married Margaret...: One child is known: ***Charlotte Corrigal***... Margaret was born in 1803 in the North-West Territories -and she died (age 40) in 1843 in the North-West Territories.

[88] Hugh Linklater was born in 1782 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age) on 26 December 1865 at St-Andrew's, RRS. He married Jane Indian. Jane Indian was born in 12790 in the North-West Territories...

Marguerite Courchêne (1832-?), ***Cécile Courchêne*** (1837-?), François Courchêne (1838-?), and Elise Courchêne (1849-?).

♀ **Françoise Courchêne** (*Métis*) married ***Jean-Baptiste Moreau*** (*Fr-Can*) - *his second wife*...: Two children are known: Baptiste Moreau (?-?) and ***Capt. Jonas Moreau*** (1841-?).

♀ **Joséphte Courteoreille** *daughter of Louison Courteoreille* (*Métis*) *and Françoise Lapretre* (*Métis*) was born in 1838 at Fort Dunvegan, NWT (AB) - and she died unknown. She married ***Charles Dumas*** *son of Michel Dumas* (*Fr-Can*) *and Marguerite Sanson* (*Métis*)...: Four children are known: Marie Dumas (1863-?), Elize Dumas (1866-1863), Eleonore Christine Dumas (1867-?), and Marie-Rose Dumas (1879-1890).

♂ **John Cromarty** *son of John William Cromarty*[89] *and Elizabeth* was born about 1793 South Ronaldshay, Orkneys, Scotland,... - and he died (age 74) on 5 March 1870...; being buried at St-Andrew's, MB. He was married twice: He first married Elizabeth - a native woman (baptized on 30 August 1836 at Red River)...: Two children are known: Elizabeth Cromartie (~1824-1837) and James Cromartie (1826-1911). John Cromarty next married ***Catherine Park*** *daughter of John Park and Margaret Métisse* on 12 June 1839 at St-Andrew's, RRS: Seven children are known: ***William Edward Cromartie*** (1841-1926), Margaret Cromartie (1843-?), John Cromartie (1848-?), George Cromartie (1852-?), Magnus Cromartie (1855-1942), Samuel Cromartie (1857-1942), and Catherine Cromartie (1860-?).

D

♀ **Marguerite Daniel** *daughter of John Daniel and Jane Rose* was born 4 September 1830 at James Bay... - and she died in July 1915 at George Gordon Reserve, SK. She married ***Peter Brass Jr.*** *son of Peter Brass Sr. and Suzanne Roy dit Comtois* in 1847 at St-Andrew's, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Elizabeth "Betsy" Brass (1836-aft. 1910), John Brass (1851-?),Jane Brass (1851/52-1891), Sarah Brass (~1825 *or* 1852-?), Peter Brass (`1857-?), Ann Margaret Brass (1858 *or* 1860-1935), Mary Brass (1860-?), Alexander Robert Brass (1864-?), Henry Charles (1864-?), William Caldwell Brass (1868-1944), George Thomas Brass (1873-1875), Samuel James (1875-1965), and Therese Brass (?-?).

♂ **William Daniel** *son of Jacob Daniel*[90] *and Margaret Goodwin* was born on 20 August 1822 at St-Andrews, RRS - and he died unknown. He was married three times: He

---

[89] John William Cromarty came from Scotland to work for the Hudson's Bay Company.

[90] Jacob Daniel was born about 1792 or about 1810 in the Fort Albany area - and he died on 25 August 1876 at St-Clement's, RRS; being buried on 27 August 1876 at St-Clement's, RRS. He was married twice: He first married Marguerite Maskegonne according to the custom of the country before 1818. Jacob Daniel next married Margaret Goodwin *daughter of Robert Goodwin and Jane Indian* on 23 December 1841 at St-Andrew's, RRS.

first married ***Margaret Linklater*** *daughter of John Linklater and Elizabeth Sanderson* on 6 December 1843 at St-Andrew's, RRS: One child is known: John Daniel (1847-?). William Daniel next married Betsy Ross on 16 December 1847...: No children are known. William Daniel next married Isabelle Trottier Mitchell *daughter of Col. David Dawson Mitchell*[91] *and his second wife Joséphte Nancy Deschamps*[92] on 6 June 1853 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Moïse Daniel (1856-?), William Daniel (1857-?), Joseph Daniel (1859-1860), Catherine Daniel (1861-?), Joseph Daniel (1864-?), Alexander Daniel (1867-?), Guillaume Daniel (1870-?), twins: Napoléon Daniel (1872-1873) and Joseph Daniel (1872-1873, Raphael Daniel (1874-1875), Zacharie Daniel (1876-?), George Daniel (1879-?), and Eliza Daniel (1885-?).

♀ **Marguerite Danis** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Daunais and Marguerite Lambert* was born about 1805 at St-Boniface, RRS; being baptized on 17 February 1833 as a prerequisite to her first marriage - and she died unknown. She first married **Louis** Stanislas **Lamirande** *son of Jacques Lamirande and Marie-Anne Hebert* on 18 February 1833...: Two children are known: Angèlique Lamirande (1825-?) and ***Alexis Lamirande*** (1839-1905).

---

[91] David Dawson Mitchell was the Superintendent of Indian Affairs during most of the time from 1841 to 1853. He was born in Louisa County, VA (USA), and became a clerk for the American Fur Company at St-Louis in 1828. He built Fort McKenzie in 1832. Another fur trading post, Fort Mitchell, was named after him in 1833. In the Mexican War he was the Lt.-Col. of the Second Missouri volunteers, commanded by **Col. Sterling Price**. When Price and **Col. Alexander Doniphan** became involved in Indian troubles, Mitchell was ordered to lead the advance towards Chihuahua - but the troops lacked supplies or funds. Mitchell then gallantly escorted **Senora Tules*, the gambling queen of Santa Fe***, to a fandango, and so flattered her with his attention that she lent cash to move the troops. In 1855 he promoted the Missouri and California overland mail and transportation company and became its president. He supplied mules for the army in the Mormon war of 1858.

While DD Mitchell was at Fort Union in the 1830's, he met his Indian wife... the daughter of the notorious **François Deschamps**: The entire Deschamps family was killed about 1834 with a young son of five years old surviving along with the two daughters, presumably, Joséphte Nancy Deschamps and Marie Deschamps [according to Manitoba affidavits]. The five year old boy was taken to St-Louis to learn the Coopers trade. Later, in 1837, Mitchell's squaw died of smallpox. He returned to St- Louis and married Martha Eliza Berry. Note: Lucy Ann Delaney, a Black slave, was given to D. D. Mitchell and Martha as a wedding gift. Martha may have been on the border of manic depressive. The slave won a freedom suit against D. D. and Martha Eliza Mitchell and gained her freedom.

He was an honorary member of the St-Andrew's Society of the State of New York, arguably the most prestigious of all Scottish organizations in the United States - and possibly the world. It is a veritable Who's Who of power and influence, and at one time owned the land where the New York Stock Exchange sits. He was also nominated for Governor by Whigs of Liberty.

[92] White traders returning to the States often abandoned their mixed-blood families on the frontier, but Mitchell's marriage may have ended in tragedy. In a journal entry dated 1 September 1837, during a period when the almost daily deaths from smallpox were recorded, it was stated *that* "Mitchell's squaw fell to day." The victim of the prairie scourge of 1837 probably was David Dawson's wife. Although precise identification is impossible, the American Fur Company records do not show another man of that surname on the Upper Missouri during this time. It is believed this to be Joséphte Nancy Deschamps: Mitchell married Joséphte Nancy Deschamps and they had a daughter named Marie Mitchell (not to be confused with Joséphte's sister Marie): They also had a daughter named Isabelle according to a Manitoba affidavit completed by Isabelle. In August 1833, **Prince Maximillian** was with David Mitchell at Fort McKenzie and befriended Mitchell's wife, known as Mrs. David Mitchell, a Cree Métis... who probably died of smallpox in 1837.

Daunais *dit* Lyonnaise - *see* **Lyonnaise**

♀ **Adelaide Genthon *dit* Dauphinais** *daughter of Maximillian Genthon dit Dauphinais and Marie-Louise Jerome* was born in 1834... - and she died (age 39) in 1873... She married **Pierre St-Denis** *son of François St-Denis and Sophia Jacqueline Lyons*...: Ten children are known: Elizabeth St-Denis (1852-?), Adelaide St-Denis (1853-1880), ***Elise St-Denis*** (1853/54-1855), Rosalie St-Denis (1860-1903), Emerise St-Denis (1862-?), Pierre St-Denis (1865-?), François St-Denis (1868-?), Philomène St-Denis (1873-?), Isidore St-Denis (1881-1902), and Henri St-Denis (1891-?).

♀ **Charlotte Genthon *dit* Dauphinais** *daughter of Michel Genthon dit Dauphinais and Victoire Ouellette*[93] was born in 1825... - and she died unknown. She was married twice: She first married François Paul *dit* Piché (1813-?)...: One child is known: **Louison Piché** *son of Joseph Piché and Susanne Siouse*...: Four children are known: Louison Piché (1834-1892), Thérèse Piché (1837-?), Edouard Piché (1841-1902), and Marie Piché (1843-?).

♂ **François-Xavier Dauphinais *dit* Genthon** *daughter of Michel Genthon dit Dauphinais and Victoire Ouellette*[94] was born 1 January 1815/16... - and he died in February 1899 at St-John, Turtle Mountain, ND (USA). He was married twice: He first married ***Françoise Paul*** *daughter of Paul Hus dit Paul and Marguerite Lavallée* ...: Eleven children are known: Alexis Genthon *dit* Dauphinais (1840 *or* 1847-?), François Dauphinais (1843-?), Marie Dauphinais (1845-?), Casimir Dauphinais (1846-?), Pierre Dauphinais (1848-?), William Dauphinais (1849-?), ***Marie-"Flavie" Dauphinais*** (1854-1932), Daniel Dauphinais (1856-?), Patrice Dauphinais (1858-?). ***Clemence Dauphinais*** (~1860-?), and Marguerite Dauphinais (1863-?). François-Xavier Dauphinais *dit* Genthon next married the widow of François-Xavier Robinson - Marguerite Morin *dit* Perreault *daughter of Louis Perreault dit Morin and Marguerite Malaterre*[95] on 27 November 1882...: One child is known: Marie Morin (?-?).

François-Xavier Dauphinais *dit* Genthon served as the St-François-Xavier delegate to Riel's 1869 Convention of 24 (on 16 November 1869) and then, on 8 January 1870, he became vice-president of the Provisional Government. He was later appointed to Manitoba's Legislative Council (Upper House) in 1871 and 1876. During the post-1870 "Reign of Terror" Dauphinais, Pierre Poitras, and Pierre Pagée were arrested and jailed by Wolseley's troops. François was then a member of the Union St-Alexandré - a group formed as a successor to the Métis National Committee

---

[93] Victoire Ouellette *daughter of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique* (*Nakota*) (*Assiniboine*) was sister of Patriots Joseph "José" Ouellette and Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth Houle.

[94] Victoire Ouellette *daughter of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique* (*Nakota*) (*Assiniboine*) was sister of Patriots Joseph "José" Ouellette and Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth Houle.

[95] Marguerite Malaterre *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angèlique Adam* was sister of Isabelle Malaterre who married Gabriel Poitras Sr., a brother of Hon. Pierre Poitras, councilor in the Legislative Assembly of Assiniboia; also sister of Marie-Eulalie Malaterre, mother of Marguerite Monet *dit* Belhumeur, wife of Louis Riél père.

and named in honour of Monseigneur André Taché: The group was formed by Louis Riel, Ambroise Lépine and Louis Schmidt in late-1871.[96]

♀ **Marie-Madeleine David** *daughter of Basil David and Therese Dufault* was born on 24 June or July 1804 at St-Boniface, RRS or at Montréal, Québec - and she died (age 77) in 1881... She married ***André Gaudry*** *son of Louis Amable Gaudry and Marie-Anne Jolicoeur*...: Nine children are known: Amable Gaudry (1826-?), Marie-Magdeleine Gaudry (1828-?), Marguerite Gaudry (1829-?), André Gaudry *fils* (1833-~1906), Augustin Gaudry (1836-?), Marie Gaudry (1838-?), Marie-Anne Gaudry (1842-1879), Isidore Gaudry (1845-~1911), and Amable Gaudry (?-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste "Boin-ence" Davis** *son of Jean-Baptiste Davis and Joséphte Mezhekamakuikok*[97] (*Saulteaux/Chippewa*) was born in 1819 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died unknown. He was a councilor and headman to **Chief Little Shell**. He married ***Julienne Dussiaume dit Desnommé*** *daughter of Pierre Desnommé and Lisette* (*Native*) before 1838...: Eleven children are known: twins: Catherine Davis (1838-?) and Hélène Davis (1838-1876), Julie Davis (1840-?), Josette Davis (1844-?), Jean-Baptiste Davis (1846-?), triplets: Elize Davis (1847-?) and LaReine Davis (1847-1918) and Marguerite Davis (1847-?), Alexander Davis (1852-?), ***Louis Davis*** (1856-?), Isabelle Elizabeth Davis (1860-?), and Mathilde Davis (1865-?).

♀ **Marguerite Davis**... was born in 1819 [in the USA] - and she died unknown. She married ***Antoine Pépin*** *son of Antoine François Pepin and Marie-Anne Montagnais* (*Sioux*) ...: Eleven or twelve children are suggested,[98] six are known: ***Marguerite Paquin dit Pépin*** (1837-?), Elisabeth Pepin (1839-?), Rene Pepin (1841-?), Helena Pepin (1843-?), David Pepin (1845-?), and Emilie Pepin (1849-?).

♂ **Charles Johnson Watts Dease** *son of John Dease*[99] *and Jane French*[100] was born on 3 December 1797... - and he died (age 32) about 1830... He married ***Louise DeMontigny* (*dit Montagnais*)**...: Two children are known: Louise Dease (1821-?) and ***Marie-Suzanne Dease*** (1824-?).

♀ **Marie-Suzanne Dease** *daughter of* ***Charles Johnson Watts Dease*** *and* ***Louise DeMontigny* (*dit Montagnais*)** was born 5 January 1824 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown. She married ***Joseph W. Sauvé*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Sauvé*

---

[96] R. Huel and George F. Stanley (Eds.), *The Collected Writings of Louis Riel* vol. 1, 1861-1875. Edmonton: University of Alberta Press, 1985: 159-160.

[97] Mezhekamakuikok was first married to fur trader Alexander Wilkie of Scotland.

[98] Ancestry.com has eleven children: Elizabeth Pepin (1842-?), triplets: Agathé Pepin (1843-?) and Marguerite Pepin (1843-?) and Melina (1843-?), David Pepin (1845-?), twins: Magdalene Pepin (1848-?) and Antoine Pepin (1848-?), Joseph Pepin (1852-?), Salomon Pepin (1855-?), Etienne Pepin (1856-?), and Archangè Pepin (1860-?).

[99] John Dease *son of Richard Dease and Anne Johnson* was born in 1745 at Lisney, Cavan, Ireland - and he died (age 56) on 12 January 1801...

[100] Jane French was born in 1750 at Montréal, Québec - and she died (age 52) on 20 December 1802 at Montréal, Québec.

and Marguerite Saulteaux dit Maskegonne about 1844 at St-Boniface, RRS...: One child is known: ***Joseph Sauvé*** (?-?).

♀ **Margaret Dease** *daughter of John Warren Dease Sr. and Geneviève* "*Jenny*" *Daniel Beignoit* was born on 18 May 1820[101] in the Fort Alexander District, Rupert's Land (MB) - and she died about 28 August 1904 *in the home of her son Patrice McMillan* in St-James District, RRS. She married ***William McMillan* (*McMullen*)** *son of James McMillan and Joséphte Belisle* in 1835 at St-Boniface Parish, RRS: Nine children are known: Margaret McMillan (1840-1926), Marianne McMillan (1842-1922), Virginie McMillan (1843-1933), Philomène McMillan (1848-1923), Joseph McMillan (1849-1923), ***Sarah McMillan*** (1854-1943), Patrick McMillan (1856-1906), John McMillan (1858-1908), and Elizabeth McMillan (1860-?).

Decoteau, *see* **Descôteaux**

♂ **Baptiste Delorme** *and* ***Catherine ?*** - parents of Jean-Baptiste Delorme *dit* Bidou: b. ~1831, Norway House, NWT; Jean-Baptiste Delorme *dit* Bidou married Marguerite Paquin *dit* Pépin *daughter of Antoine Pépin and Marguerite Davis*.

♀ **Betsy Delorme** *daughter of Patrice Delorme and Madeleine Laframboise* was born in 1891... - and she died (age 34) in 1925... She married ***Henry Ernest Brunelle*** *son of John Brunelle and Julia Montriel*...: Ten children are suggested, five are known: ***Eugene Brunelle*** (~1864-?), Marie Brunelle (?-?), Rebecca Blanche Brunelle (?-?), Sylvester Brunelle (?-?), William Pewter Brunelle (?-1915), and five others unknown.

♂ **François Delorme** *son of François Henault Delorme*[102] *and Charlotte* (*Ojibwa/Sauteuse*)[103] was born in 1805 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died (age 77) on 22 March 1882 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married twice: He first married ***Angèlique Malaterre*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angèlique Adam*...: Seven children are known: Angèlique Delorme (1832-?), Isabelle Delorme (1834-1876), Moïse Delorme (1837-?), Monique Delorme (1843-?), Casimir Delorme (1847-1886), Rose Delima Delorme (1850-1872), and Sarah Delorme (1857-?). François Delorme next married Marguerite Desmarais...

---

[101] A dob of 26 May 1818 at Rainy Lake in Ontario has also been recorded.

[102] François Henault Delorme *son of Joseph Delorme and Marie-Amable Laporte St-Germain* was born in 1767... - and he died in 1847 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married twice: He first married Charlotte (Ojibwa/Sauteuse)...: Two children are known: ***François Delorme*** (1805-1882) and Angèlique Delorme (1828-1870). François Henault Delorme next married Madeleine Saulteaux *daughter of The Buffaloe and a Chippewa woman - her second husband*. Madeleine Saulteaux was born in 1785... - and she died unknown. Alexander Henry *son of John Henry and Mary Monteith* was born in 1765 in New Brunswick/New Jersey (USA) - and he died on 22 May 1814 on the Columbia River. Madeleine Saulteaux was first married to Alexander Henry...: Three children are known: Julie Henry (1805-1887), and twins: Elizabeth Henry (1810-?) and Marie Nancy Henry (1810-?).

[103] Charlotte was born in 1775... - and she died (age 60) on 19 January 1835 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

♂ **Joseph Esnault *dit*** [*Énaud dit*] **Delorme** *son of Jean-Baptiste Enos dit Delorme and Marie-Elizabeth Page* was born on 7 July 1797 in Berthierville, Lower Canada [Québec] - and he died on 16 August 1896 at St-Norbert Parish District, RRS. He married ***Brigitte Plouf dit Villebrun*** *daughter of Louis Plouf dit Plouffe dit Villebrun and Marianne/Marie-Anne Snare or Nation dit Collets* in 1824 at St-Boniface, RRS: Nine children are known: Catherine Delorme (?-?), Joseph Delorme (1821-?), ***Julia Delorme*** (1825-?), Alexis Delorme (1828-?), Alexis Delorme (1829-?), Hélène Delorme (1830-?), François Delorme (1833-?), Louison Delorme (1833-1896), and ***Philomène Delorme*** (1847-1927).

♀ **Joséphte Delorme** was born about 1818... - and she died unknown... She married ***Pierre Parenteau*** *son of Joseph Victor Parenteau and Suzanne Richard Crise (Cree*) about 1831...: Seven children are known: Baptiste Parenteau (1824-?), Pierre Parenteau *fils* (?-?),[104] Daniel Parenteau (1832-?), Pierre Parenteau *fils* (1833-?), Marie Parenteau (1836-?), Marguerite Angèlique Parenteau (1844-?), and Moïse Parenteau (1846-?).

♀ **Julie** (Énaud *dit*) **Delorme** *daughter of* ***Joseph Esnault dit*** [*Énaud dit*] ***Delorme*** and ***Brigitte Plouf dit Villebrun*** was born in 1832... - and she died (age) on 3 August 1911 at Batoché, SK. She married **Louis "Oiseau" Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Jean-Baptiste "Okimawaskawikinam" Letendré dit Batoché fils and Joséphte Crise* (*Cree*)...: Eight children have been suggested, four are known as: Roger Batoché *dit* Letendré (1849-1929) François-Xavier Batoché *dit* Letendré (1851-?), Baptiste Batoché *dit* Letendré (1867-?), and Hélène Batoché *dit* Letendré (1869-1960).

♀ **Magdeleine Delorme** *daughter of Urbaine Henault dit Delorme and Madeline Vivier* was born in 1833 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and died unknown. She was married twice: She first married McDermott *son of Peter McDermott and Winnifred Bruce*...: No children are known. Magdeleine Delorme next married ***Edouard Sayer*** *son of Pierre Guillaume Sayer and Joséphte Frobisher*...: Eight children are known: Élise Sayer (1844/45-?), Marie Sayer (1847-?), Emma Sayer (1848-?), Edouard Sayer (1851-1878), Moïse Sayer (1852/53-1855) and Rose Sayer (1852-1856), Samson Sayer (1852 *or* 1859-?), and Urbaine Sayer (1867-1867).

♀ **Marie-***Marguerite* **Delorme** *daughter of Urbaine Henault Delorme and Madeleine Vivier* was born about 1833. at St-François-Xavier, RRS.. - and she died on 18 September 1870 at Pipe Stone Creek, Moose Mountain, NWT (SK). She married ***Roderick Ross*** *son of Hugh Ross* (*Scot.*) *and Sarah Short* (*Métis*)...: Fourteen children are known: Roderick Ross (1849 *or* 1863-?), ***Marie-Andronique*** (1849 *or* 1850-?), ***Magdeleine Ross*** (1849 *or* ~1851 *or* 1854-?), Isabelle Ross (1852-?), Madeleine Ross (1854-?), Sarah Ross (1854 *or* 1856-?), Marie-Rose Ross (1857-1885), Pierre Ross (1859-?), Philomène Ross (1860-1890), Roderick Ross (1862-?), Urbaine Ross (1865-?), Florestine Ross (1867-?), Elzéar Harry Ross (1868 *or* 1869-?), (?-?), and Anonyme Ross (1870-?).

---

[104] Pierre Parenteau *fils* (?-?) most likely died young, *probably in infancy*, because there is a Pierre Parenteau *fils* (1833-?).

♂ Urbaine Delorme

♂ **Urbaine Delorme** *son of Urbaine Hénault Delorme père and Madeleine Vivier* was born on 10 May 1835[105] at Fort Garry, RRS; being baptized on 10 May 1835 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died (age 35) on 15 January 1871 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Marie Desmarais*** *daughter of Joseph Desmarais*[106] *and Adelaide Clermont*[107]...: Ten children are known: Twins: Marie Delorme (1858-1860) and Urbaine Delorme (1858-1858/59), Elise Louise Delorme (1959-1944), Marie-Rose Delorme (1861-1960), Françoise Delorme (1863-1875), Marie-Florence Delorme (1865-1867), Magdeleine Delorme (1867 *or* 1868-1958), Urbaine Delorme (1869-?), Moïse Delorme (1870/71-?), and Marie-Flora Delorme (1871/72).

♂ **Urbaine Hénault Delorme *père*** *son of François Enos dit Delorme* (1767-1847) *and Madeleine Charlotte de Sauteuse* (*Ojibwa*) was born in 1800 in Rupert's Land *or* 1802 on the Western Plains near Headingly, RRS; being baptized [along with his sister Seraphie] in 1871 at Berthierville, Québec - and he died on 18 August 1886 at St-Daniel, Carman, MB; being buried on 20 August 1886 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. Urbaine lived at Berthierville with his aunts until he was seventeen. He returned to Red River after 1817 with a mail canoe. He proved a good hunter and was eventually chosen as Captain of the Hunt for 25 consecutive years. When he met his mother, he only spoke French and needed an Ojibwe interpreter. He married ***Madeleine Vivier*** *daughter of Alexis Vivier père and Marie-Anne* (*Assiniboine*) in 1824 at St-François-Xavier, RRS...: Thirteen children are known: Marguerite Delorme (1824-1899), Catherine Delorme (1825-1895, Madeleine Delorme (1826 *or* 1833-?), Marie Delorme (1833-?), François Delorme (1834-1855), twins: Pierre Delorme (1835-?) and ***Urbaine Delorme*** (1835-?), Norbert Delorme (1837-1860), Elise Delorme (1840-?), Sara Delorme (1842-?), Rose Delorme (1847-1897), Elzéar Delorme (1851-1866), and Joseph Com Captain Delorme (1849 *or* 1852-?).

Urbaine Hénault Delorme *père* next married Marie Blandion *ou* Piché *daughter of Baptiste Ka-kee-tis-taw Piché and Rosalie Blandion* on 23 August 1877 at St-Laurent, [ ]: Two children are known: Urbaine Delorme (1877-?) and Rosalie Delorme (1879-?). An influential man, he was heavily involved in the **Guillaume Sayer Trial** in 1849. On 16 October 1850 he was appointed magistrate.

♂ ***Louise DeMontigny* (*dit Montagnais*)** married **Charles Johnson Watts Dease** *son of John Dease and Jane French*...: Two children are known: Louise Dease (1821-?) and ***Marie-Suzanne Dease*** (1824-?).

♀ **Josette Deschamps** married ***Michel Gosselin dit Comtois***...: Two children are known: ***Alexander Gosselin*** (1840-1895) and Joseph Gosselin.

---

[105] "*The Fifty Dollar Bride*" gives her birth date as 18 May 1835.
[106] Joseph Desmarais *son of François Desmarais and Marie-Suzette* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1812...
[107] Adelaide Clermont *daughter of Joseph Clermont and Louise* (*Cree*) was born in 1818... - and she died on 15 May 1846 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Deschamps** was born in 1825... - and he died unknown. Jean-Baptiste Deschamps was married twice: He first married ***Isabelle Allary dit Henry***...: Thirteen children are known: Marie Deschamps (1846-?), Joseph Deschamps (?-?), Pierre Deschamps (~1852-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Deschamps*** (1852-?), Judith Deschamps (1855), Isabelle Deschamps (1855-?), Marie Deschamps (~1858-?), ***Madeleine Deschamps*** (~1859), Cécile Deschamps (1861-?), Sara Deschamps (1861-?), Hélène Deschamps (1865-?), Marie Deschamps, and Alexandré Deschamps (1878-1890). Jean-Baptiste Deschamps next married Marguerite Suzanne Laciseraye.[108]

♂ **Joséphte Descôtéaux** married ***James Swan dit Swain Sr.*** ...: One child is known: **John "Natumeo" Swain** (1829-**1885**).[109]

♀ **Magdeleine** *Dufont dit* **Desfonds** *daughter of Joseph Desfonds and Joséphte Desbiens* was born about 1814 *or* 1819 at Lake Winnipeg, in the North-West Territories - and she died in 1889... She married ***Jean-"Baptiste" Laplante*** about 1832 in the Red River Settlement: Six children are known: ***Jean-Baptiste Laplante*** (1837-?), Boniface Laplante *père* (1838-?) Marie Laplante (~1840-?), Madeleine Laplante (1864-?), Joseph Laplante (?-?), and ***Joséphte Laplante***.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Desjardins** *son of Jean-Baptiste Desjardins and Josette Serpent* (*Cree*) was born on 2 December 1797 at St-Charles, RRS - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite Hamelin*** *daughter of Jacques Hamelin* (*Fr-Can*) *and Angèlique Tourangeau* (*Hudson's Bay Métis*) about 1845...: Eight children are known: Marie Desjardins (1846-?), Julie Desjardins (1847-?), François Desjardins (1848-?), Pierre Desjardins (1849-1889), Elise Desjardins (1852-?), Monique Desjardins (1854-?), Solomon Desjardins (1856-?), and Rosalie Desjardins (1858-?).

♀ **Marie Desjardins** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Desjardins and Marguerite Hamelin* was born on 23 January 1846 at St-Boniface... - and she died unknown. She married **Moïse Normand** *son of Jean-Baptiste Normand and Louise Carrière*...: Six children are known: Jean-Baptiste Spiridion Normand (?-?), Marie-Pauline Normand (1867-?), ***Louise Anne Normand*** (1869-?), Marie-Philomene Normand (1870-?), Marie-Julienne Normand (1871-?), and Joseph Spiridion Normand (1874-?).

♂ **Antoine Desjarlais** *son of Françoise Desjarlais and Madeleine Roy* was born in 1817 [*or* 1818] in the North-West Territories... - and he died unknown. He married ***Louise Richard*** *daughter of François Richard and Marguerite*...: Ten children are known: Euphrosine Desjarlais (?-?), Antoine Desjarlais (~1840 *or* 1842-?), Gregoire Desjarlais (1848-?), Stanislas Desjarlais (1838 *or* 1849-?), Bernard Desjarlais (1851-?), Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais (~1852 *or* 1853-?), Rosalie Desjarlais (1856-?), ***Madeleine Desjarlais*** (1857 *or* 1858-?), Charles Desjarlais (1861-?), and Joséphte Desjarlais (1864-?).

---

[108] Marguerite Suzanne Laciseraye was born on 11 March 1692 at Trois-Rivières, Québec - and she died unknown.

[109] John "Natumeo" Swain *son of James Swain Sr. and Joséphte Descôtéaux* died a hero on 12 May 1885, the last day of fighting the **Battle of Batoché**.

♂ **Charles Desjarlais** *son of François Desjarlais and Marguerite Abraham* was born in 1815... - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite Montour*** on 16 January 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight children are known: Charles Desjarlais (1844-?), Abraham Desjarlais (1846-?), Cécile Desjarlais (1840 *or* 1847 *or* 1848-?), Antoine Desjarlais (1850-?), Marguerite Desjarlais (1852-?),***Marie Desjarlais*** (1854-?), Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais (1857-?), and Angèlique Desjarlais (1859-?).

♂ **François-Xavier Desjarlais** *son of Jean Augustin Baptiste Desjarlais and Marie-Marguerite Rénaud dit Canard* was born on 14 October 1768 at Rivière-de-Loup (Louisville), Québec - and he died unknown at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Madeleine Roy*** in 1809 at Rivière Rouge (Red River): Ten children are known: François-Xavier Desjarlais[110] (~1795-?), Charles Desjarlais (1808-?), Louise Desjarlais (1809-?), Joseph Desjarlais (1808-1876), Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais (1811-?), Marie Desjarlais (1815-?), Suzanne Desjarlais (1816-1886), Antoine Desjarlais (1818-?), ***André Desjarlais*** (1822-?), Joséphte/Josette Marie Desjarlais (~1823-1849). François-Xavier Desjarlais, a Canadian Freeman, settled at Baie St-Paul with his wife Madeline Roy in the early 1830s.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais** married ***Joséphte Fleury***...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Desjarlais*** (1863-1936).

♂ ***Joseph*** *Antoine Ladouceur* ***dit Desjarlais***[111] *son of Joseph Desjarlais and Okimaskwew* was born in 1782 at Cedars L'Isle Perreault, Québec *or* between 1792 and 1794 at Lac La Biché Mission, NWT (AB) - and he died (age 60-62) on 30 November 1854 at Lac La Biché Mission, NWT (AB). He married **Joséphte Suzette/Lizette Cardinal** *daughter of* ***Joseph Soldat Cardinal*** *and* ***Lisette "Maskegon" aka Louise Frobisher*** about 1809 in the North-West Territories according to the custom of the country: They were formally married on 4 or 14 November 1844 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB), *near Fort des Prairie*: Eighteen children are known: Catherine Marie Ladouceur (1810-1878), Joseph Ladouceur (1813-1895), Charlotte Ladouceur (1814-1885), Louise Lizette Ladouceur (1816 or 1819-1900), François Desjarlais (~1820-?), ***Chief François dit Pe-ya-sis Desjarlais*** (1822 *or* 1824-1899), Susanne/Suzette "Kakakekyekok" Desjarlais (1819 *or* 1822-aft. 1885), Joséphte Desjarlais (1814 *or* 1823-?), Marie Desjarlais (1824- bef. 1870), Judith Catherine Desjarlais (1825-1908), Archangè Desjarlais (1828-?), Jean-Marie Desjarlais (1830-?), Geneviève Desjarlais (1831-?), Paulette Desjarlais (1832-?), Marguerite Desjarlais (1836 *or* 1839-1891), Louis Desjarlais (~1838 *or* 1840-?), Louise Desjarlais (1840-?), and Charles Ladouceur (?-?).

♀ **Judith "Catherine" Desjarlais** *daughter of* ***Joseph Desjarlais*** *and* ***Joséphte Cardinal*** was married twice: She first married **Rev. James (Askenootow) Hope** *son of Withewacapo of York Factory* on 17 October 1852...: ***Joséphte Desjarlais*** (1860),

---

[110] François Desjarlais *son of François Desjarlais and Madeleine Roy* married Marie Sauteuse *aka* Maskegonne *aka* Swampy *daughter of Baptiste Sauteuse aka Maskegonne aka Swampy*.

[111] Variation of name: Joseph Misigade "Hairy-Legs" Ladouceur Desjarlais.

Eliza Desjarlais (1853-?), François Desjarlais (1855-?), Frédéric Desjarlais (~1859-1868), Guillaume Desjarlais (1863-1868), Caroline Desjarlais (1866-1868), and Flora Desjarlais. Judith "Catherine" Desjarlais next married Louison "Wechokwan" Cardinal *dit* Mustatip *son of Louison Cardinal and Susanne Courteoreille Desjarlais* on 10 November 1869 at Lac La Biché, NWT (AB): One child is known: Angèlique Desjarlais (1872-?).

♀ **Louise Desjarlais** *daughter of Antoine Desjarlais and his first wife Suzanne* "*Catherine*" *Allary* was born in 1826 at The Pas, [MB] - and she died unknown. She was a child-bride (age 17) when she married ***Eusebe Ledoux*** in 1843 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Five children are known: Louise Ledoux (1844-?), Hélène Ledoux (1850-?), Pierre Ledoux (1861-?), Catherine Ledoux (1865-1886), and Napoléon Ledoux.

♀ **LaLouise Desjarlais** *daughter of Jean-*"*Baptiste*" *Nishecabo Desjarlais and Charlotte* "*Lizette*" *Cardinal* was born in 1839 at St-Boniface, RRS - and died unknown. A child-bride (age 16), she married ***William Francis Whitford*** *son of Francis Whitford and Marie Gladu* 19 September 1853 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Two children are known: ***William Francis Whitford*** (1856-?) and ***Élie Joseph Whitford*** (1862-?).

♀ **Marguerite/Margaret Desjarlais** married ***Joseph Moret Allard***...: ...: One son is known: ***Antoine Allard*** (1849-?).

♀ **Marie Desjarlais** *daughter of Joseph Antoine Ladouceur dit Desjarlais and Joséphte Suzette/Lizette Cardinal* was born in 1824 at Lac La Biché, NWT (AB) - and she died unknown. She was married twice: She first married Antoine Blandion (Dion)...: Four children are known: Marie Blandion Dion (1844-1870), Joseph Blayonne (1850-?), Marguerite Blayonne Dion (1852-1882), and Marceline Dion (1864-?). Marie Desjarlais next married **Augustin Hamelin (*dit* Azure)** *son of Louis Hamelin and Cécile Bruyére* in 1867 at Mountain Fort [ ]: Two children are known: ***Josephine Desjarlais*** (1868-?) and Augustin Hamelin (1873-?).

♂ **Michel Desjarlais** *son of Antoine Desjarlais and Suzanne or Marie* "*Catherine*" *Allary* was born in 1819 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died (age 87) on 25 April 1906 at Lebret, SK. He was a voyageur. He married ***Julie Bonneau*** *daughter of François Bonneau...* at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Seven children are known: ***Michel Desjarlais*** (1853-?). LaRose Desjarlais (1855-?), Hubert Desjarlais (1859-?), Catherine Desjarlais (1860-1860), Marie Desjarlais (1861-?), Elizabeth Desjarlais (1864-?), and Stanislaus (1867-?).

♀ **Susanne Desjarlais** *daughter of Antoine Desjarlais and Pelagie Martin* was born about 1819 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She married **Alexander Fisher** *son of* ***Henry Munro Fisher*** *and* ***Marguerite Laframboise*** in 1840 at St-Boniface, RRS: Nine children are known: ***Alexander Fisher Jr.*** (1841-?), Sarah Fisher (1844-?), Marguerite Fisher (1849 *or* 1850-?), Madeleine Fisher (1853-?),

Eliza Fisher (1856-?), Alfred Fisher (1860-?), Amelie Fisher (1863-?), Emelie Fisher (1864-?), and Marie-Aliaza Fisher (~1856-?).

♂ **Joseph Desmarais** *son of François Desmarais and Marie-Suzette* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1812... - and she died unknown. He married ***Marie-"Adelaide" Jannot Clermont*** *daughter of Joseph Clermont and Louise* (*Cree*) on 24 April 1837 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Three children are known: Marie Desmarais (1838-1838, *age 5 days*), Marie Desmarais (1838-1924), ***Jean Michel "John" Desmarais*** (1841-?), and Elizabeth Desmarais (~1842-?).

♀ **Marie Desmarais** *daughter of Joseph Desmarais and Marie-"Adelaide" Jannot Clermont* was born on 7 August 1839[112] at White Horse Plains, *near Fort Garry*, RRS; being baptized on 16 August 1838 by Father Jean-Baptiste Thibault at Church of St. Francois Xavier - and she died on 14 February 1924... She was married three times: She first married ***Norbert "Mankachee" Delorme***[113] *son of Urbaine Hénault Delorme père and Madeleine Vivier... - her being the first of his four wives*! No children are known. Marie Desmarais was next married *her second husband* ***Cuthbert Gervais*** (1848-?) *son of Alexis Gervais and Madeleine Angèlique Fagnant dit Faillant* in the church of St-Francois-Xavier on the White Horse Plains: Five children are known: ***Catherine Gervais*** (1860-1895), Azilda Gervais (1875-?), Nancy Gervais (1877-?), Joseph Gervais (1879-?), and Alexis Gervais (?-?). Cuthbert Gervais worked as a contractor hauling freight for the HBC. The newly-wed couple left the farm and headed out for Fort Edmonton with twenty red river carts and thirty head of horses.

Marie Desmarais next married *her third husband* ***Urbaine Delorme*** *son of Urbaine Hénault Delorme père and Madeleine Vivier*...: Eleven children are known: Twins: Marie Delorme (1858-1860) and Urbaine Delorme (1858-1858/59), Elise Louise Delorme (1959-1944), Marie-Rose Delorme (1861-1960), Françoise Delorme (1863-1875), Marie-Florence Delorme (1865-1867), ***Madeleine/Magdeleine Delorme*** (1867 *or* 1868-1958), Urbaine Delorme (1869-?), Moïse Delorme (1870/71-?), and Marie-Flora Delorme (1871/72). And Charley Ross *dit Delorme*.[114]

♀ **Elise Desnommé** *daughter of Paul Desnommé and Marie-Therese Desmarais* was born on 29 May 1860 at St-François-Xavier Parish District, RRS; being baptized on

---

[112] "*The Fifty Dollar Bride*" gives her birth date as 14 August 1838.

[113] Norbert "Mankachee" Delorme *son of Urbaine Hénault Delorme père and Madeleine Vivier* was born on 8 May 1837... - and he died (age 23) in 1860... He was married four times: He fist married ***Marie Desmarais****...: No children are known*. Norbert Delorme next married Françoise Houle (1811-?)...: One child is known: Ambroise Delorme (1857-?). Norbert Delorme next married Charlotte Gervais (1840-?) *daughter of Alexis Gervais and Madeleine Fagnant*...: Six children are known: William Delorme (1858-?), Alexander Delo0rme (1860-?), Joseph Delorme (1866-?), Catherine Delorme (1869-?), Urbaine Delorme (1875-?), and Marie-Marguerite Delorme (1881-?). Norbert Delorme married Isabelle Lapierre (1843-?)...: Four children are known: Christine Delorme, Françoise Delorme, Marguerite Delorme, and Norbert Delorme.

[114] Marie (*nèe* Desmarais) Delorme found Charlie Ross as a toddler on the trail, burnt and abandoned by what would seem to be a jealous second wife from an Indian camp: (It was not unusual for an Indian husband to have two wives). Mother Delorme took it upon herself to adopt him and raise him as her own.

30 May 1860 in the Parish Church - and she died unknown. She married **James "Jacques" Swan *or* Swain** *son of* ***James Swan dit Swain*** *and* ***Marie Arcand***, being his second wife, on 13 July 1877 at Milk River Mission, NWT (AB): One daughter is known: ***Marie-Christine Swain*** (1872-?).[115]

♀ ***Julienne Dussiaume dit Desnommé*** *daughter of Pierre Desnommé and Lisette* (*Native*) was born in 1816 or 1825... - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste "Boin-ence" Davis*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Davis and Joséphte Mezhekamakuikok*[116] (*Saulteaux/Chippewa*) before 1838...: Eleven children are known: : twins: Catherine Davis (1838-?) and Hélène Davis (1838-1876), Julie Davis (1840-?), Josette Davis (1844-?), Jean-Baptiste Davis (1846-?), triplets: Elize Davis (1847-?) and LaReine Davis (1847-1918) and Marguerite Davis (1847-?), Alexander Davis (1852-?), ***Louis Davis*** (1856-?), Isabelle Elizabeth Davis (1860-?), and Mathilde Davis (1865-?).

♂ **Pierre Desnommé** married ***Madeleine Amiot***...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Desnommé*** (1851-?).

♂ **Joseph Sa Ke Nes Desnoyers** married ***Hélène Awattittit*** (*Métis or Cree*)...: One daughter is known: ***Geneviève Desnoyers*** (1864-?).

♀ ***Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne*** *daughter of Thomas Dion and a Cree woman* was born between 1787 and 1791... - and she died (age 71) on 14 July 1861 at St-Boniface, RRS. She married ***Andre Carrière*** *son of Joseph Carrière and Marguerite Tomereau dit St-Sauvéur* on 26 September 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eleven children are known: André Carrière (1808-?), Alexis Carrière (1809-1843), Louise Carrière (~1813-?), Louis Carrière (1814-?), Angèlique Carrière (1819-1891), Moïse Carrière (1819-1824), Élie Carrière (1821-?), Daniel Carrière (1823-1883), ***Geneviève Carrière*** (1825-1884), Joséphte Carrière (1826-?), and François Carrière (1830-?).

♀ **Marie-Anne Drolet** *daughter of Charles Drolet and Angèlique Hill* was born about 1795... - and she died unknown. She (age 19) married widower ***Jean-Baptiste Chamberland*** (age 22) *son of Jean-Baptiste Chamberland and Joséphte Auclair* on 3 October 1814 at Notre-Dame de Québec, Québec: Eight children are known: Emilie Julie Chamberland (1824-1873), Charles Adrien Chamberland (1827-1916), Alexis Victor Chamberland (1833-1914), Emelie Chamberland (?-?), Ferdinand Chamberland (?-?), Natalie Chamberland (?-?), Octave Chamberland (?-?), and Telesphore Chamberland (?-?).

♂ **Francois Dubois *père*** *son of François Dubois and Angèlique Larivière* was born on 10 October 1822 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 68) on 12 May 1890... He

---

[115] *Marie*-Christine Swain *daughter of* ***James "Jacques" Swan or Swain*** *and* ***Marie Arcand*** was born on 10 December 1872, on the NWT prairie; being baptized on 14 February 1873 at Lebret Mission, NWT (SK).

[116] Mezhekamakuikok was first married to fur trader Alexander Wilkie of Scotland.

married ***Madeleine Laberge***...: Four children are known: Alphonsine Dubois (?-?), Eugene Dubois (1847-?), François Dubois *fils* (1850-?), and ***Maxime Dubois*** (1853-1920). Eleven children are known: Alphonsine Dubois (?-?), Eugene Dubois (1847-1875), François Dubois *fils* (1850-1890), Elise Dubois (1851-?), ***Maxime Dubois*** (1853-1920), Ambroise Dubois (1854-1916), Jean Dubois (1857-1880), Alexandré Dubois (1864-1882), John Dubois (1865-1901), Frederick Dubois (1867-1901), and Antoine Dubois (1869-1882).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Dubois** married ***Marie-Anne Laberge***...: Nine children are known: Jean Baptiste Dubois, Norbert Dubois, Alexandré Dubois (1855-?), Julienne Dubois, ***Rosalie Dubois*** (1859 *or* 1860-1905) Francois Dubois, Marie Dubois, Napoléon Dubois, and Virginie Dubois.

♀ **Marie Dubois** was born in 1813... - and she died (age 38) on 9 July 1851 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She was married twice: She first married ***Jean-Baptiste dit Baptiste Morin dit Morand*** *son of Alexis Morand and Elizabeth Dandurand*...: Two children are known: Antoine Morand Morin (1840-1878), ***Angèlique Catherine Morand dit Morin*** (1841- aft. 1901), and ***Madeleine Morand dit Morin*** (1849-?). Marie Dubois next married Jean-Baptiste Normand - *first of his three wives*...: Two children are known: ***Angèlique Catherine Morand dit Morin*** (1841- aft. 1901) and Madeleine Morin (1844-?).

Comtois Ducharme - *see* **McKay**

♀ **Françoise Ducharme**[117] married **Jean-Baptiste Hamelin** *son of Jacques Hamelin Emlyn and Angèlique Tourengeau - being his first wife*...: Three children are known: Marie Hamelin (1836-?), **(*Jean*)-*Baptiste Hamelin*** (1840 or 1841-?), and Isabelle Hamelin (1843-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Charron Ducharme** was born in 1826 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown. He was married three times: He first married Catherine Honore *dit* Allary[118] *daughter of Louis Allary and Marie-Marguerite Desjarlais*...: Two children are known: Jean-Baptiste Ducharme (1826-?) and Marie-Anne Ducharme (1861-?). He next married ***Magdeleine Houle***...: Three children are known: Cuthbert Ducharme (?-?), Madeleine Ducharme (?-?), and Jean Chrysosteme Ducharme (1852-?).

---

[117] Ancestry.com has Françoise Hamelin married three times: She first married Walter Gaudet...: No children are known. Furthermore she is said to have *also* married Thomas Lambert *son of Michel Lambert and Margaret Favel - being second of his three wives and having two children*: *Charlotte Lambert* (*1851-?*) *and Isabelle Lambert* (*1854-?*).

[118] Catherine Honore *dit* Allary *daughter of Louis Allary and Marie-Marguerite Desjarlais* was married twice: She first married Antoine Desjarlais - and she was the first of his three wives: No children are known. He next married Marie-Catherine Allary...: Six children are known. He next married Joséphte Pelletier *daughter of Charles Pelletier and Suzanne Bercier*: No children are known.

♀ **Madeleine Ducharme** had an affair with **John McAllum Todd** *son of Isabelle Dennet*...: One child is known to have been born out of wedlock: **John Todd Jr.** (1852 *or* 1854 *or* 1855-1943).

♀ **Therese Ducharme** married **Joseph Emlyn Hamelin** *son of Jacques Hamelin Emlyn and Angèlique Tourengeau* about 18322 in the Red River Settlement: One child is known: **Angélique Hamelin** (1839-1885).

♀ **Nancy Maskegonne Duck (Duquette)** *daughter of Duck and Métisse* was born in 1806... - and she died unknown. She married **Joseph Laverdure *fils*** *son of Alexis Laverdure and his first wife Angèlique Kisi-kawpskup Montour - grand-daughter of Nicholas Jean Menard dit Montour and Oom-na-ho-wish* (*Swampy Cree*)...: One child is known: ***Louise "Elise" Laverdure*** (1830-?).

♂ **Edouard François Dufresne** *son of François Dufresne and Marguerite Delemire* was born in 1806 at LaPrairie, Québec - and he died unknown. He was Roman Catholic, During the 1891 Census he (age 93) was living at Fort Pitt: He worked for the Hudson Bay Co. as a cook in the Indian Dept. for over 50 years and even after his retirement. He was working for Tom Quinn, Indian Agent at Frog Lake when the NW Rebellion began in 1885. He married ***Marguerite Mondion/Moignon*** (*Métisse*)...: Nine children are known: ***Marie-Catherine Mondion*** (1831-?), Joseph Dufrane Dufresne (1845-?), François Dufresne (1850-?), Isabelle Dufresne (1856-?), Henry Dufresne (1863-?), Edouard Dufresne, James Dufresne, Margaret Dufresne, and Marie Dufresne.

♀ **Angèlique *nèe* Dumas *dit* Laframboise** *daughter of* ***Michel Dumas*** *and* ***Henriette Landry*** was born in September 1849 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 67) in 1916 at Batoché, SK. She married ***Louis*** *Eugene* ***Letendré*** *dit Batoché son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie Julie Hallett* on 7 June 1869 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS - being *his second wife*; they lived at St-Louis de Langevin, NWT (SK): Nine children are known: ***Marie Letendré*** (1869-1959), Christine Letendré (1870-?), Virginie Letendré (1874-?), Louis Joseph Letendré (1875-?), Eliza Letendré (1877-1892), Mary Jane Letendré (1879-?), Victor Letendré (1880-1881), Henriette Letendré (1882-?), and Arthur Eugene Letendré (1887-1959).

♂ **Charles Dumas** *son of Michel Dumas* (*Fr-Can*) *and Marguerite Sanson* (*Métisse*) was born 14 May 1836... - and he died unknown. He married ***Joséphte Courteoreille*** *daughter of Louison Courteoreille* (*Métis*) *and Françoise Lapretre* (*Métis*)...: Four children are known: Marie Dumas (1863-?), Elize Dumas (1866-1863), Eleonore Christine Dumas (1867-?), and Marie-Rose Dumas (1879-1890).

♂ **Michel Dumas** *son of Michel Dumas and Joséphte Contrit* was born on 29 January 1828 at St-Boniface, RRS; being baptized on 29 September 1834 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 61) on 29 August 1889 in Posen, MB. He married ***Adelaide Lespérance*** *daughter of Alexis Lespérance and Marguerite Guernon* about 1848 at St-Boniface, RRS: Twelve children are known: ***Michel Dumas*** (1849-1901), Juliette

Dumas (1851- aft. 1901), Marguerite Dumas (1853-?), Pierre Dumas (1855-1928), Virginie Dumas (1857-1883), ***Célina Dumas*** (1859- aft. 1900), Josephine Dumas (1860-?), Joseph Dumas (1862-?), Henriette Dumas (1864-1866), Pascal Alfred Dumas (1864-?), Alphonse Louis Dumas (1866- aft. 1900), and Marie Dumas (1871-?).

He was employed as an HBC Bowsman from 1853 to 1855.

♂ **Michel Dumas** *son of Michel Dumas and Marguerite Leclerc*: b. 7 August 1796... - and he died (age 82) on 21 March 1878 at St-Boniface, Provencher, MB. He first married Josette Sanceau Contrée about 1830...: Four children are known: Joseph Dumas, Michel Dumas, Marguerite Dumas, and Charles Dumas *père*. Michel Dumas next m. ***Henriette Landry*** about 1841 in the North-West Territories: Eleven children are known: Cyrille Dumas[119] (1841-?), ***Marguerite Dumas*** (1843-?), ***Daniel "David" Dumas*** (1847-?), ***Angèlique Dumas*** (1850-?), ***Isidore Dumas*** (1851-?), Louis Dumas, Pierre Dumas (1855-?), Geneviève Dumas (1859-?), ***Christine Dumas*** (1862-1954), Adelaide Dumas (1863-?), and ***Joseph Patrice Dumas*** (1866-?).

♀ **Angelique Dumont** *daughter of Gabriel Dumont père*[120] *and Suzanne Lussier* was born in 1835...; being baptized on 26 May 1842... - and she died unknown. She married **Antoine Plante** *son of Basile Plante and Geneviève Zina dit Lacourse*...: Two children are known: ***Judith Plante*** (1853-?) and Antoine Plante (1856-?).

♀ **Marie-Cécile Dumont** *son of the French Canadian voyageur Jean-Baptiste Dumont and his Sarcee-Crow wife Joséphte/Josette Carey* was born about 1787 in the Saskatchewan Valley, NWT. She was married three times "according to the custom of the country": She first married Jacques Berger (born 1780): Three children are known: Louise Berger (1813-?),[121] Rosalie Berger *dit Laframboise* (1815-?),[122] and Pierre Berger (1815-?).[123] Marie-Cécile Dumont was next married to Joseph Desmarais (born 1798): No children are known. She was married a third time to *and* ***Joseph*** *Augustin* ***Laframboise dit Leblanc*** *son of Joseph Laframboise dit Fafard and Joséphte* (*Assiniboine*)...:[124] Seven children are known: Marguerite Laframboise (1809-?), Louis Laframboise (1819 or 1824-1895), Jean-Baptiste LaFramboise (1826-

---

[119] Eldest child Cyrille Dumas - may be father of Michel Dumas.

[120] Gabriel Dumont the brother of Isidore "Ekapow" Dumont the father of Gabriel Dumont the leader of the Métis Resistance.

[121] Louise Berger was married twice: She first married Henry Munro Fisher and next married Jean-Baptiste Patenaude.

[122] Rosalie Berger *dit Laframboise* married Joseph Deschamps.

[123] Pierre Berger married Judith Wilkie *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Wilkie and Amable Elise Azure*. *Jean-Baptiste Wilkie was the son of Alexander Wilkie of Scotland and Mezhekamakuikok... Amable Elise Azure was the daughter of Pierre Azure and Margaret Assiniboine...* Pierre Berger led 25 Métis families into central Montana in 1879 to search for bison.

[124] The brothers of ***Joseph Laframboise dit Leblanc*** *son of Joseph Laframboise dit Fafard and Joséphte* (*Assiniboine*) married sisters of ***Marie-Cecile Dumont***: Jean-Baptiste *dit* Larkin Dumont married Marguerite Laframboise and Isidore Dumont *père* married LaLouise Laframboise (who were the parents of Gabriel Dumont *Chef Métis*).

?), Cécile Laframboise (1827 or 1829-1879), Joseph Narcisse Laframboise (1828-1905), and Angelique Laframboise (~1834-1852), Daniel Laframboise (1825-?).[125]

♂ **Gabriel M. Dumont *père*** *son of the French Canadian voyageur Jean-Baptiste Dumont and his Sarcée-Crow wife Joséphte/Josette Carey* was born in 1795... - and he died (age 85) in 1880 at Battle River, NWT (AB). He married ***Suzanne Lussier*** *daughter of François Lussier and Angèlique* (*Métisse*)...: Fourteen children are known: François Gabriel Dumont (~1825-?), Jean-Baptiste Dumont (1827-?), Angèlique Dumont (~1835-?), Angèle Dumont (~1837-?), Jacques Elzéar M. Dumont (~1838-?), Alexis Dumont (~1839-?), Rosalie Dumont (1844-?), Elizabeth Dumont (~1846-?), Charles Felix Gabriel Dumont (1848-?), Adelaide Dumont (~1853-?), twins: Marguerite Dumont (~1854-?) and Timothée Dumont (~1854-?), and ***Edward Kapeepikwanew dit Dumont*** (~1855-?).

♂ **Capt. Isidore Dumont *fils - martyr*** *- son of Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond dit Dumont père and LaLouise Fafard dit Laframboise* (*deceased by 1885*)[126] *- brother of Gabriel Dumont, chef Métis*: b. 28 December 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS; he m. ***Judith Parenteau*** *daughter of Joseph Parenteau and Angèlique Godin* in December 1847...: Thirteen children are known: Isadora Dumont (1857-?), Caroline Dumont (1861-?), Patrice Dumont (1865-?), Gabriel Dumont (1866-?), Virginie Dumont (1868-?), Alfred Dumont (1869-?), Joseph Dumont (1871-?), Marie Dumont (1873-?), Mathilde Dumont (1874-?), Napoléon Dumont (1875-?), Henri Dumont (1876-?), Fiderique Dumont (1878), and Jean Dumont (1879-?).

Isidore Dumont *fils* was a plains bison hunter; he left the Red River Settlement in 1870 and ranged as far west as Fort Edmonton; he was elected St-Laurent Council member in 1873, and in 1874...

Note: During the **Battle of Duck Lake** on 26 March 1885, "Gentleman" Joe McKay, a NWMP interpreter, shot and killed him; a gunshot earlier, McKay shot and killed Cree headman Assiyiwin - these were the opening shots of the 1885 Canadian Invasion of the North-West Territories. **Capt. Isidore Dumont *fils - martyr*** was buried on 30 March 1885.

♂ **Jacques Elzéar Dumont** *son of Gabriel Dumont and Suzanne Lucier dit Lussier* was born in 1830... - and he died (age 40) in 1870... He married ***Marianne "Annie" Bruneau*** *daughter of Michel Joachim Bruneau and Catherine Ladouceur* on 23 July 1850 at Lac Ste-Anne, Fort des Prairie NWT (AB): Six children are known: Adelaide Dumont (1852-?), Ambroise Dumont (1853-1870), Marie Dumont (1856-1864), Thimothe Dumont (1859-?), Dosithes Dumont (1861-1864), and Véronique Dumont (1864-?).

---

[125] Isidore Wabash Parenteau *son of Gabriel Parenteau and Angèlique Laverdure* married Angèlique Laframboise...: One daughter is known... Note: Mother and daughter were smothered by smoke and burned in a prairie fire (three miles east of Walhalla, Dakota Territory); their bodies were found on the dame day.

[126] LaLouise Fafard *dit* Laframboise (1807-1865) was daughter of Joseph Fafard *dit* Laframboise and Joséphte Assiniboine (1780-1848) - and grand-daughter of Alexis Joseph Fafard *dit* Laframboise (1763-1800) and Marguerite Saulteaux.

♂ **Jean "Petit" Dumont** *son of Jean-Baptiste dit Larkin and Dumont Marguerite Laframboise* was born on 13 *or* 16 August 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS, *near Pembina*, NWT, Minnesota Territory (USA) - and she died on 30 April 1899 *or* 1912 in the Batoché District, NWT (SK). He married ***Domitilde Gravelle dit Gravel*** *daughter of Michel Gravelle dit Gravel and Nancy Kippling dit Kipling* in 1859 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Thirteen children are known: ***Ambroise Dumont*** (1856-1886), twins: ***Elizabeth Dumont*** (1858-?) and ***Isabelle Dumont*** (1858-1890), ***Jean Dumont*** (1861-?), Anonyme Dumont (1863-1863; *age one day*), ***Alexis Dumont*** (1864-?), Alexandré Dumont (1865-1896), Domitilde Dumont (1866-?), Jean-Baptiste Dumont (1868-?), Gabriel Dumont (1872-?), Eleonore Dumont ((1875-?), Rosalie Dumont (1876 *or* 1877-?), and William John Dumont (1879-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste "Sha-ha-ta-ow" *dit* Larkin Dumont** *son of the French Canadian voyageur Jean-Baptiste Dumont and his Sarcée-Crow wife Joséphte/Josette Carey* was born on 1 February 1805 - and he died 27 October 1885. He married ***Marguerite Laframboise*** *daughter of Joseph Francois Fafard dit Laframboise and Joséphte* "*Sha-we-na-quah*" *Assinibwan* (*Assiniboine*) on 14 April 1834 at St-Boniface, *near Pembina*, Minnesota Territory, (ND, USA): Two sons are known: Vital Cayole Dumont (1830-1895) and ***Jean "Petit" Dumont*** (1833-1899).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Dumont *père***[127]*son of Jean-Baptiste Dumont dit Gueret and Marie-Anne Michaud* was a French voyageur from Montréal, Québec; he was born in 1775 at Montréal, Québec - and he died unknown at in Kamouraska, , Québec. In addition to being an HBC employee he was a hunter, trapper, and trader on the Saskatchewan River. Jean-Baptiste Dumont *père* married ***Josette/Susette Carey* (*Sarcée/Crow*)**...: Five children are known: Suzanne Dumont (1785-?), Gabriel Dumont (1795-?), Marie-Cécile Dumont (100-?), Jean-Baptiste Larken *dit* Dumont (1805-?), ***Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond dit Dumont père*** (1810-?),[128] Catherine Dumont (?-?), and Lizette Dumont (?-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste "Napesaw" Dumont** *son of Jean-Baptiste Dumont and Isabelle Gray*[129] *- grandson of Gabriel Dumont and Suzanne Lucier dit Lussier* was born in June 1851 *or* 1852 at Slave Lake Settlement, NWT (AB); being baptized on 26 June 1851... - and he died unknown. He married ***Philomène Vanasse*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Anas dit Vanasse père and Catherine Cardinal* on 22 April 1872 at Fort des

---

[127] The Dumont family were members of the Pesew Band of Mountain Cree headed by **Louis Joseph Piché**. The Delorme's, Cardinal's, and Bruneau's were also part of this Asini Wachi Wi Iniwak Band.

[128] Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond *dit* Dumont was born on 20 March 1810 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 75) on 6 July 1885 at St-Laurent, NWT (SK). LaLouise Laframboise was born in 1807 in the North-West Territories - and she died on 30 December 1865 in the St-Boniface Parish District, RRS, where she died during the Smallpox Epidemic. Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond *dit* Dumont married LaLouise Laframboise in 1833 in the Red River District. Angèlique *dit* Angèle Landry was born on 31 December 1827 at St-Vital, RRS - and she died (age 93) in 1920, in the Batoché District, SK. Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond *dit* Dumont married Angèlique *dit* Angèle Landry on 10 June 1867 in the St-Norbert Parish Church, RRS.

[129] Isabelle Gray was a daughter of Joseph Jean Gray and Suzanne Calliou *dit* Callihoo (Iroquois).

La Montagne, (Rocky Mountain House District): One child is known: Philomene Dumont[130] (1875-?).

Dumont *dit* Leclair, Suzanne - *see* **Le Clerc *dite* Allard *dit* Leclair, Susanne**

♀ **Catherine Tansee/Dansee Dungas** was born about 1790 in Rupert's Land; being baptized on 18 October 1824 at St-John's in Old Kildonan, Red River Settlement - and she died unknown in St-John's Parish District, RRS. She married ***Sir Henry Hallett*** according to the custom of the country about 1804 in the North-West Territories: Five children are known: ***Marie-Julie Hallett*** (~1805-1901), Antoine Edwin Hallett (~1807-?), Anne "Nancy" Hallett (1809-?), **William Peter Hallett** (1811-1873), and Elizabeth Hallett (1814-1896).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Dupuis** was born in 1805... - and he died unknown. He married ***Marie Corbeau-Hughes***...: Three children are known: ***Louise Dupuis*** (~1822-?), Marie Dupuis (1831-?), and Marguerite Dupuis (1854-?).

♀ **Louise Dupuis** married **Joseph Vandal**...: Three children are known: Baptiste Vandal (1846-?), François Vandal (1850-?), and Catherine Vandal.

♂ **Paul *dit* Nabair Durand *dit* Dumont** married ***Marie Ahs-Ke-Kah-um-ahtaht***... - they were members of Beardy's Band: Three daughters are known: ***Elizabeth Isabelle Dumont dit Durand*** (1841-?), Louise Durand, and *Catherine Durand dit Narbas*.

E

♀ **Marie "Mary" England** *daughter of James England and Margaret* (*Métisse*) was born 25 May 1817 at Lake Laroux, NWT - and she died in 1901 at Selkirk, MB. She married ***John McKay*** *son of John Richards McKay and Harriett and Ballenden*...: Three children are known: ***Joseph McKay*** (1842-?), Edward Richard McKay (1845-1927), and Margaret McKay.

♂ **Esis** (Native) married ***Joséphte Bird*** (*Métis*)...: One child is known: ***Marie-Anne Kasapatjinan* (*See-a-sa-kwa-che-nin*)**, *who married Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis* (*Medicine Child*) *Gaudry at Eagle River, NWT* (*SK*).

Esnault *dit* Delorme - *see* **Delorme**

F

[130] Philomene Dumont married François Ladouceur (1864-?): At the **Battle of li Coulée des Tourond's**, François did not carry a gun but bore a flag of the Virgin Mary instead!

Fafard *dit* Laframboise - *see* **Laframboise**

♂ **Cuthbert** (*Corbette*) **Fagnant *dit* Lafontaine** *son of Francois Fagnant and his first wife Charlotte Falardeau* was born about 1823... - and he died (70) on 18 April 1893 at Batoché, NWT (SK). He married ***Isabelle McGillis dit Giroux*** on 12 September 1854 at St-François-Xavier, RRS...: Sixteen children are known: Marie-Henriette Fagnant, Jeremie Fagnant (1855-?), ***Melanie Fagnant*** (1857-?), Marie-Adele Fagnant (1858 *or* 1859-?), Charles Fagnant (?-1858), LaRose Fagnant (1859-?), Virginie Fagnant (~1860-?), ***Charles Fagnant*** (1861-?), ***Guillaume Fagnant*** (1863 *or* 1864-?), ***John Fagnant*** (1865-?), ***Cuthbert Fagnant***(1868-?), Alfred Fagnant (1870-?), Marie-Margaret Fagnant (1873-?), Daniel Fagnant (1875 *or* 1876-?), Joseph Fagnant (1877-?), and Louis Fagnant (1883-1900).

♂ **François Fagnan** *son of Raphael Fagnant*[131] *and a Cree woman*[132] was born in 1796 [in Manitoba] - and he died (age) on 5 June 1878 in Lebret, NWT (SK). He married ***Charlotte Falardeau*** in 1820...: One child is known: **Madeleine** Angèlique Fagnant (*dit* Faillant) (1823-1895).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Fagnant** married ***Joséphte Monet***...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Fagnant*** (1826-?).

♂ ***John* Louis Fagnant** *son of Cuthbert Fagnant dit Lafontaine and Isabelle McGillis dit Giroux* was born in 1883 in the North-West Territories - and he died in 1900... He married ***Madeleine Gariépy*** *daughter of Pierre Gariépy and Maria Grant*...: One child is known: ***Patrice Fagnant*** (1860-?).

♀ **Madeleine Fagnant** married **Norbert Gervais**...: One child is known: ***Patrice Gervais*** (1854-?).

♀ **Catherine Falardeau** *daughter of Louison Falardeau and Marguerite* (*Métisse*/*Native*) was married twice: She first married ***Charles Beauchamp*** (*Fr-Can*)...: One child is known: ***Marguerite Beauchamp*** (1832-?). Catherine Falardeau next married Charles Houle *son of Antoine Houle and Elise* (*Native*) - Catherine was Charles' second wife:[133] Ten children are known: Antoine Houle (1838-?), Hélène Houle (1840-?), Louis Houle (1841-?), Seraphine Houle (1844-1906), twins: Laphilla

---

[131] Raphael Fagnant *son of Pierre Prisque Fagnant and Angèlique Belhumeur* was born on 18 June 1759 at St-Geneviève de Berthier, Québec - and he died (age 77) on 22 November 1836 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 24 November 1836 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

[132] The Cree wife of Raphael Fagnant was born about 1765 - and she died on 22 November 1836: Six children are known: Angèlique Fagnant, Antoine Fagnant, Joseph Fagnant, Joséphte Fagnant, ***François Fagnant*** (1796-?), and Jean-Baptiste Fagnant (1801-1871).

[133] Charles Houle *son of Antoine Houle and Elise* (*Native*) was married twice: He first married Madeleine DuBoishue Breland (1801-1833) *daughter of Pierre Du Boishue Breland and Louise Belly*...: Five children are known: Twins: Angèlique Houle (1820-1927) and Antoine Houle (1820-1903), Isabelle Houle (1822-1875), Emelie Houle (1826-1879), and Charles Houle (1832-1903). Charles Houle next married Catherine Falardeau...

Houle (1845-?) and Gabriel Houle (1845-?), twins: Catherine Houle (1850-?) and Alexander Houle (1850-?), Hilaire Houle (1852-?), and Oneseme Houle (1857-?),

♀ **Charlotte Falardeau** [*possibly a daughter of Joseph Falardeau*[134]] was born in 1799... - and she died unknown. She married **François Fagnan** *son of Raphael Fagnant and a Cree woman* in 1820...: One child is known: **Madeleine** Angèlique **Fagnant (*dit* Faillant)** (1823-1895).

♂ **Pierre "*Che-na-me*" Diversissent *dit* Falcon *père*** (the Métis bard) *son of Pierre Jean-Baptiste Diversissent*[135] *dit Falcon and the daughter of Pas au Traverse* (*Cree*) was born on 4 June 1793 at Elbow Fort, Swan River District, St-Jean, Québec - and he died (83) on 26 October 1876 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Marie Grant*** [136] *daughter of Cuthbert Grant Sr. and Marguerite Utinwassis dit Son-gabo-ki-che-ta* in 1812...: Ten children are known: twins: François Diversissent *dit* Falcon (1815-?) and Madeleine Diversissent *dit* Falcon (1815-?), Isabelle Falcon (1819-?), ***Pierre Tche-mar-nay Falcon*** (1820-?), Marie Falcon (1825-?), Jean-"Baptiste" Falcon (1826-?), Emelie Falcon (1829-1852), Julie Falcon (1831-?), Catherine (1833-?), and Gregoire (1837-1853).

♂ **Pierre Tche-mar-nay Falcon *fils*** *son of Pierre* "*Che-na-me*" Diversissent *dit* Falcon *père and Maria Grant* was born in 1820... - and died unknown. He married ***Louise Leveillé*** on 3 February 1845 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Ten children are known: Balsamine Falcon (1846-?), ***Athanase Falcon*** (1849-?), Onésime Falcon (1851-?), Jean-Baptiste Falcon (1852-1853), Job (1854-?), ***Grégoire Falcon*** (1856 *or* 1857-?), Julie Falcon (1862-?), Véronique Falcon (1864-?), Pierre Falcon (1867-?), and Marie-Catherine Falcon (1870-?).

♂ **John Farquarhson dit Ferguson** was born about 1`808 at High Bluff, RRS - and he died unknown. He was a voyageur with the NWC and then with the HBC: From 1829 to 1836 he was a middleman and then bowsman in the Swan Lake District. He was the First Guide for the **Palliser Expedition** from 1857 to 1860. He was married twice: He first took Mary Wilkie[137] *daughter of Alexander Wilkie and Mezhekamakuikok* (*Saulteaux/Chippewa*) as a "country wife"...: Two children are known: Nancy Ferguson (1838-?) and Daniel Ferguson (1841-?). John Farquarhson *dit* Ferguson married ***Monique Hamelin*** *daughter of Jacques Hamelin and Angèlique Tourengeau*...: Ten children are known: Anne Ferguson (1838-?), Daniel Ferguson (1841-?), ***Antoine Ferguson*** (1842-1928), Clara Ferguson (1847-?), Marguerite

---

[134] Joseph Falardeau from Sorel, Lower Canada [Québec] died (age 104) on 29 May 1847...; being buried on 31 May 1847.

[135] Pierre Jean-Baptiste Diversissent *son of Pierre Falcon and Marie-Geneviève Victoire Tremblay* was born on 18 August 1766 at Baie St-Paul, Charlevoix, Québec - and he died in 1808 at Fort De La Rivière, Souris [ ]. He married a Cree woman in 1792...: Two children are known: ***Pierre Diversissent dit Falcon Sr.*** (1793-1876) and Joseph Diversissent dit Falcon.

[136] ***Marie Grant*** *daughter of Cuthbert Grant Sr. and Marguerite Utinawasis dit Son-gabo-ki-che-ta - being sister of* ***Cuthbert James Grant Jr.****, Warden of the Plains, Captain-General of the Half-breeds*

[137] Mary Wilkie *daughter of Alexander Wilkie and Mezhekamakuikok* was born about 1810 at Pembina, ND (USA).

Ferguson (1848-1851), ***Elise Ferguson* (*Farquarhson*)** (1851-?), Joachim Ferguson (1853-1875), Joséphte Ferguson (1855-1872), ***Léon Ferguson*** (1857-1899), and Joséphte Ferguson (1859-1872).

The Ferguson family was enumerated in the 1838 Red River Census as living with Solomon Hamelin; and in 1840 living with C. Goulet; but by 1843 they were living on their own land...

In 1869 he was a member of the Canadian Party and did not support Riel, and was imprisoned by Riel in December of 1869. However, their sons, Antoine and Léon and son-in-law David Dumas were active with Riel and Dumont in the Métis Resistance in 1885 at Batoché, NWT (SK).

♂ **Thomas Favel** (Métis) *youngest child of John Favel*[138] *and Titameg* (*Whitefish*) *a Swampy Cree woman* was born around 1780 at Fort Albany on James Bay. In 1793 he (age 14) entered HBC service as a Labourer at the Albany Post. It must have been around 1797 that Thomas Favel began a connubial (common-law) relationship with a Cree woman named ***Sarah/Sally Pa-sa Trout***: They were both about 19 years old: Ten [Twelve] children are known: John James (Jack) Favel (~1797-?), Marguerite "Fanny *or* Peggy" Favel (1803-?), Richard Favel Sr. (1812-?), Sarah Favel (1813-?), Thomas Favel Jr. (1807-1896), Samuel Favel (1819-?), Humphrey Favel (1820 *or* 1821-?), Mary Favel (1824-?), Joseph Favel (1828-?), William Favel (1831-?). Two other children - ***Basil Favel*** (?-1937) and ***Louison Favel*** (1842-?) - are also attributed to Thomas Favel and Sarah/Sally Pa-sa Trout.

In 1801 he began to work at inland posts, traveling with fur trading brigades to and from Fort Albany. In 1805 he was moved to the Red River District, still employed as a Labourer. By 1810 he was doing the work of a voyageur (steersman) in the Winnipeg District.

> On 1 June 1816 Cuthbert Grant and his Métis soldiers pillaged Brandon House. Peter Fiddler discovered that Grant and his men were working their way down the Assiniboia toward Winnipeg. Fiddler desperately tried to get the news down to Winnipeg, and *he* ordered John Lyons to start before midnight, but Lyons got ill that night. He then turned to **Thomas Favel**, who refused to go, so the only one left was his son, Charles Fiddler, who started out with another man. But as soon as they got across the river the Métis surrounded them, took their guns, and sent them back. Peter Fiddler set out himself on June 15th, too late to prevent a massacre perpetrated by Grant's soldiers.
>
> On 19 June 1816 the **Battle (Massacre) at Seven Oaks** occurred with Governor Robert Semple (1777-1816) and twenty of his men killed on Frog Plain (Kildonan). Cuthbert Grant and the Métis then took Fort Douglas. Settlers who wanted to leave the Red River Settlement were offered protection by Grant.
>
> **Tom Favel** was subsequently dismissed from the Company's service by Fiddler for refusing to accompany him to Jack River (Norway House).

During 1821-22 Tom returned to HBC service one last time, as a steersman voyageur working out of Beaver Creek.[139] On 28 January 1821 Thomas Favel was

---

[138] John Favel (1754-1784) from England was 2nd in charge of the Albany Island District for the HBC.

[139] Beaver Creek (later Fort Ellice, St-Lazare, MB) was located at the confluence of the Assiniboine and Qu'Appelle rivers; west of Birtle, MB; east of the MB-SK border and east of Qu'Appelle, SK.

baptized and church-wed to Sarah/Sally Pa-sa Trout at St-John's (Winnipeg); the next day on January 29th, five of his children were baptized there: John, Tom, Richard, Sally and Humphrey. At this time he was still living at Beaver Creek. In 1822 Tom was a "freeman" - his HBC career was over. It seems he may have returned to St-Francois Xavier area for a brief time. On 12 August 1848 Thomas Favel died - he was buried in the St-Andrews Church Cemetery.

♂ **Alban Fiddler** *son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born on 27 June 1809 at Holy Lake, NWT (SK) - and he died (age) in 1885 at St-James, MB. He was 7 years old (at Brandon House) when the **Battle of Seven Oaks** occurred *just north of Winnipeg*. His youngest sibling, Harriet, was born in 1821at Fort Dauphin when Alban was 12 years old, and his father - Peter Fiddler *of Bolsover* - died there the following year (1822). The Fiddler family moved to Red River where his mother - Mary Maskegonne (Swampy Cree) - died in 1826. Alban was baptized in 1826 by the Anglican Reverend David Jones. He was 17 years old then, his little sister, Harriet, was just 4, Peter Jr. was 6, Collette 9, Clement was 12, and Mary (his sister) was 15. These orphaned kids must have been cared for by their older brothers and sisters.

In 1828 Alban Fiddler (age 19) married child-bride **Elizabeth Hallett** (age 14) at St-John's Anglican Church. Elizabeth was the daughter of Henry Hallett and his fourth wife Catherine Dunges. The marriage ceremony was performed by the Rev. William Cochrane and was witnessed by James and Thomas Spence. Twelve children are known: Elizabeth "Betsy" Fiddler (1828 *or* 1829-1893), Isabella Fiddler (~1833 *or* 1843-1850, age 17), Marie/Maria Fiddler (~1835-1849, age 14), Matilda Fiddler (~1836-1851, age 15), Harriet Fiddler (1837-1924), ***Victoria Fiddler*** (~1840 *or* 1841-1925), William Albert Fiddler (1843-1919), Jemima Fiddler (1846-1922), Alexander Fiddler (~1848-1849), James George Fiddler (1850-1888), John Cornelius Fiddler (1852-?), and Dorcas Fiddler (1854-?).

Alban Fiddler was one of the original petitioners to have an Anglican church established in the parish of St-James (consecrated in 1853), *now a part of greater Winnipeg*. Elizabeth and Alban donated land for the first school at St-James in 1876 (48 acres). Alban died in **1879** (age 70); buried at St-James, RRS.

♂ **Charles Fiddler** *son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born on 10 October 1798 at Columbia House - and he died there on 15 May 1886 (age 88). He married ***Anne Saunders*** *daughter of John* (*Jack*) *Sanderson aka Saunders*[140] *and a Swampy Cree woman named Isabel Margaret* according to the custom of the country: Charles was baptized on 18 October 1824 at RRS, and the following year, on 25 October 1825 he and Annie Saunders were formally married (church-wed) *by banns* by Rev. David Jones.[141] Fourteen children are known: ***Peter Fiddler*** (1824 *or* 1825-1901), Edward Fiddler (1826-1910), Thomas Fiddler (1827-?), Nancy Fiddler (1828-?), Charles Fiddler (~1831 *or* 1832-?), Letitia "Lettie" Fiddler (1834-1921), ***Alexander "Sandy" Fiddler*** (1834 *or* 1835-?), Sophia Fiddler (1837-

[140] Most likely a son of David Sanderson and an Indian woman.

[141] Brother Thomas Fiddler and Nancy Hallett (his country wife) were baptized that same day (a prerequisite to their marriage).

1913), Andrew Fiddler (1838-?), Amelia "Amy" Fiddler (1839 *or* 1846-1900), Catherine Fiddler (1840-?), Elizabeth (Chas) Fiddler (1840-?), David Fiddler (1833 *or* 1842-?), and Emily "Emma" Fiddler (1846-?).

♂ **Clement Fiddler** *son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born on 24 November 1814 at Brandon House [MB] - and he died (age 56) on 16 January 1870 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried at Headingly, RRS. Clement and three of his siblings (Mary, Colette and Peter Jr.) were baptized at Norway House by Rev. John West (1778-1845) on 12 August 1821: Two days later his mother and father were formally married.[142] Clement Fiddler formally married ***Charlotte Slater*** *daughter of James Slater of Scotland and Marie* (*Native*) on 6 December 1834 at St-John's (Winnipeg), RRS: Twelve children are known: Isabella Fiddler (?-1843), Mary Fiddler (1835 *or* 1842-?), Thomas Fiddler (1838-1846), James Albert Fiddler (~1841-?), Margaret Fiddler (1841-?), ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Fiddler*** (~1844 *or* 1848-1887), James Fiddler (1844-1845), Roderick Fiddler (1848-1850), Jane Fiddler (1850-?), ***George Andrew Fiddler*** (1851-?), John Fiddler (1852-1877), and Frederick Fiddler (1856-?).

♀ **Collette "Polly" Fiddler** *daughter of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born on 5 March 1817 at Halkett's House (*north Winnipeg*) - and she died in 1842... A child-bride (age 16), she married freeman ***George Irvine*** *son of John Irvine and Margry Rouland* on 7 March 1833 at St-John's Anglican Church, St-James, RRS: Four children are known: Mathilda Irvine (1834-?), Eleanora Irvine (1836-?), ***Maria Irvine*** (1838-?), and Martha Irvine (1840-?).

♂ **François "Frank" "Lagaua" Fiddler** *son of George Fiddler and Nancy Black - grand-son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born around 1838 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died in 1893 at Jackfish Lake, NWT (SK).

In 1846 François Fiddler was only eight years old when his father (George) died in at St-François-Xavier, RRS, leaving his mother a widow with five orphaned children at home. François' only sister (Marie) was married at that time to Charles Pelletier (1822-1861) and had four children of her own. His oldest brother (William) (age 19) assumed the role as the family elder and breadwinner: Next oldest was Antoine who was only 14, and François was just 8 years old; their *other* brothers (Joseph and George) were *only* 6 and 5 respectively. From 1854 to 1856 François Fiddler was a contract employee (Middleman) with the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC). François "Frank" Fiddler (age 20) married ***Joséphte LaPlante*** (age 23) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Laplante* (*Fr-Can*) *and Magdeleine Dufont dit Desfonds* (*Métis*) around 1858:[143] Fifteen children are known: ***Jean-Baptiste Fiddler*** (1859-?),

---

[142] Clement's father Peter Fiddler *of Bolsover* died on 17 December 1822. Clement was just eight years old. Soon after his father died, his mother (Mary Maskegonne) moved with her youngest children to the Red River Settlement (Winnipeg). On 20 June 1826 Clement's mother (Mary) died in Red River. At that time there were probably five siblings living together at home: Andrew (age 20), Alban (age 17), Clement (age 12), Collette (age 9) and Peter Jr. (age 6).

[143] Around 1866 Josephine's sister Marie Laplante married Frank's brother George Jr.

Caroline Fiddler (1860-?), ***Maxime Fiddler*** (1864-?), François Fiddler Jr. (1866), Ursula (Lucy) Fiddler (1868-?), Catherine "Kate" Fiddler (1870-?), Joseph Fiddler (1874-?), Louis Fiddler (1875-?), Isidore Fiddler (1877-?), Moses (Moïse) Fiddler (1879-?), Marie Domitilde Fiddler (1882-?), Frederick (Boss, Alfred) Fiddler (1883-?), and Tobie Fiddler (1885-?).

♂ **George Fiddler** *son of Peter Fidler Sr. of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Cree*) - *daughter of Chief Maskegonne* (*York Factory Swampy Cree*) was born on 19 November 1800 at Chesterfield House, NWT - and he died (age 46) in 1846 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Nancy Black*** *daughter of John Black and Marguerite* (*Saulteaux*) around 1825 according to the custom of the country - *a son Charles was born about that time*. In 1834 George & Nancy were church-wed: *Four children* (*Charles, William, Marie & Antoine*) *were now legitimized*. Eight children are known: Charles Fidler (~1825-1839), ***William Fidler Sr.*** (1827-1895), Marie Fidler (1831-?), Antoine (Ambroise) Fidler (1832-?), ***François "Lagaua" Fidler Sr.*** (1838-1893), Joseph Fidler (1840-?), George Fidler Jr. (1841-?), and Charles Fidler (1842-1842, age 1 mos.).

♂ **Peter Fiddler** *of Bolsover son of James Fidler and Mary Glossup* was born on 16 August 1769 at Bolsover, Derbyshire, England: *His paternal grandparents were Samuel Fidler and Sarah Oldfield who were married in 1727* - and he died (age 53) on 17 December 1822 at Fort Dauphin He was first employed by the Hudson's Bay Company as a labourer at York Factory in 1788; was promoted to clerk and posted to Manchester House and South Branch House *in what later became Saskatchewan* within his first year. In 1790, he was transferred to Cumberland House and given training in surveying and astronomy by **Philip Turnor** who also trained **David Thompson**; and was the first white explorer of northern Manitoba, Saskatchewan, and Alberta - an interpreter for the HBC with the Natives.

There are no real pictures of Peter Fidler but we know that he was about 5' 10" and of vigorous stature. He may have dressed as an Englishman during his first year in Rupert's Land but it is doubtful that he would have bothered after that as native dress was much more practical and available. He had an easy going, philosophical nature which stood him well in an industry where the principal players were in fierce competition with each other. Where other Bay men were confrontational Nor'Westers, Fidler traveled in his rival's territory with little antagonism.

Peter Fidler was the founder of Norway House, Bolsover House, Chesterfield House, and Meadow Lake settlements. He surveyed and mapped the whole region, and kept a diary which is in the Dominion Archives at Ottawa. In the spring of 1819 Peter Fidler made a map of Red River District, recording the settlement of **Birsay Village** (on the White Horse Plains, *west of Winnipeg*).

Peter Fidler married a Cree woman named ***Mary "Matheweman" Maskegonne*** *daughter of Chief Maskegonne of the York Factory Swampy Cree*... according to the custom of the country, but was later married in the Church of England by the Reverend John West: Fourteen children are known: Thomas Johnathan Fidler (1795-?), ***Charles Fidler*** (1798-1886), ***George Fidler*** (1800-1846), Sally "Sarah" Fidler (1802-1885), Decusroggan Fidler (1804-1814), Andrew Fidler 1806-?), ***Alban Fidler***

(1809-1879), Mary Fidler (1811-1842), ***Colette "Polly" Fidler*** (1817-1842), Faith Fidler (1813-1813; *she died in infancy age 2-3 mos.*), ***Clement Fidler*** (1814-1870), Marguerite Fidler (1819-1819; *she died in infancy age 1 mos.*), Peter Fidler (1820-1881), and Harriet Fidler (1822-1824).

♂ **Capt. William Fiddler** *son of George Fiddler and Nancy Black - grand-son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born in November 1827 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died (age 68) on 27 October 1895 at Batoché, NWT (SK).

In 1846 William was 19 years old when his father (George) died at St-François-Xavier, leaving his mother a widow with five children at home. Frank's only sister (Marie) was married at that time to Charles Pelletier and had four children of her own. William, now the family elder, must have had to assume the role of bread-winner.[144] His younger brother (Antoine) was only 14 and his other siblings were Frank (age 8), Joseph (age 6) and George (age 5). William Fiddler (age 24) married ***Marguerite McGillis*** (age 20) *daughter of Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis*[145] *and Marguerite Mindemoyea* ("*Old Woman*") *Potino Bottineau* on 20 May 1851 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Twelve children are known: ***Maria Fiddler*** (1852 *or* 1853-?), ***John William Fiddler*** (1853 *or* 1855 *or* 1860-1949), **(*Marie*)-*Marguerite Fiddler*** (1853-1928), ***William Fiddler Jr.*** (1856-?), ***Cuthbert Fiddler*** (1858-1946), ***François-Xavier Fiddler*** (1861 *or* 1862-1934), Julie Fiddler (1864-1865, *age 10 or 15 mos.*), Alexander Fiddler (1865-?), James Fiddler (1866-1922), Modeste Fiddler (1868-1868. *age 7 mos.*), Norbert Fiddler (1869-1931), and Helen Fiddler (1874-1875).

In 1882-83 twenty families from St-François-Xavier moved to the Batoché area. William and his brother, Francois Fiddler, and their families were among them. It is difficult to pinpoint the actual location of William's family in 1885, but he appears to have been living in li Coulée des Tourond's (Fish Creek) area at the time.

Note: William Fiddler was Captain of one of Gabriel Dumont's dizaines in 1885.

♂ **Alexander Fisher** *son of* ***Henry Munro Fisher*** *and* ***Marguerite Laframboise*** was born in 1819 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died unknown. He married ***Susanne Desjarlais*** *daughter of Antoine Desjarlais and Pelagie Martin* in 1839 *or* 1840 at St-Boniface, RRS...: Nine children are known: Alexander Fisher (1841-?), Sarah Fisher (1844-?), Marguerite Fisher (1849 *or* 1850-?), Madeleine Fisher (1853-?), Eliza Fisher (1856-?), Alfred Fisher (1860-?), Amelie Fisher (1863-?), Emelie Fisher (18543-?), and Marie-Aliaza Fisher (~1856-?).

♂ **Ambroise Fisher** was born in 1833... - and he died (age 80) in 1913 in the Duck Lake District, SK. He married ***Rosalie/LaRose Chalifoux***... in 1872 at Duck Lake

---

[144] Trapping for furs, hunting, fishing and farming provided a livelihood for most of the residents of the White Horse Plains at that time, and almost every able bodied man in the community participated in the annual buffalo hunt.

[145] Alexander Jerome *dit* Giroux *dit* McGillis was a descendant of United Empire Loyalists Donald ban mor McGillis and Mary McDonell, Scottish immigrants who settled in colonial America back in 1773.

Mission, NWT (SK): Eight children are known: Edouard Ambroise Fisher (1872-?), Madeleine Fisher (1893-?), Elise Fisher (~1874-1903), George Fisher (1876-~1878), Justine Fisher (1879-1879, *infancy*), Adeline Fisher (~1881-1943), Frederick "Fred" Ambroise Fisher (1886-1951), and Jules Fisher (1896-1972).

♀ **Elizabeth "Betsy" Fisher** *daughter of Henri Munro Fisher and Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise* married ***Louis Henri Bousquet*** *son of Louis Bousquet and Marie* (*Métisse*) on 1 June 1844, St-Boniface, RRS: Two children are known: Henri Bousquet (?-?), Elise Bousquet (?-?), Marguerite Bousquet (?-?), Chrysostome Bousquet (?-?), Philomène Bousquet (?-?), Domitilde Bousquet (?-?), Julienne Bousquet (1847-?) and Elizabeth "Betsy" Bousquet (1849-1928).

♂ **George Fisher** *son of George Fisher and Geneviève Courville* was born in 1830 at Little Chute, Outagamie, Prairie du Chien,[146] (WI, USA) - and he died (age 68) on 25 November 1898 in Lebret, Division No. 6, NWT (SK); being buried at Sacred Heart, Lebret, North Qu'Appelle No. 187, NWT (SK). He married ***Emelie Boyer*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Boyer père and Hélène McMillan*...: Ten children are known: ***Virginie Fisher*** (1859-1890), George Fisher (1861-?), Michel Fisher (12863-?), twins: Charles Fisher (1865-?) and Henry Fisher (1865-1922), Joseph Fisher (1870-?), Agnes Fisher (1872-?), William Fisher (1873-?), Marie-Madeleine Fisher (1875-?), and Philomène Fisher (1878-?).

♂ **Henri Munro Fisher Jr.** *son of Captain Henry Munro Fisher*[147] *and Madeleine de Verville Gauthier*[148] was born about 1800 at Prairie du Chien, Crawford Co., (WI, USA); being baptized on 29 May 1827 at St-Gabriel's Mission, Crawford Co., (WI, USA) - and he died (age 71) on 18 November 1871 at St-Boniface, RRS; being buried on 20 November 1871 in the St-Boniface churchyard cemetery, MB. Henry Munro Fisher Jr. served the British alongside his father in the **War of 1812**. Henry Munro Fisher Jr. first worked as an apprentice clerk for the North-West Company between 1816 and 1821 at the Fort des Prairies District, NWT (SK) and then as an employee for the HBC, becoming one of the few Métis to achieve the rank of commissioned officer with the HBC and *finally* as a free trader. Henry Munro Fisher Jr. was married "between four and seven times" times: He first married his "country wife" ***Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise*** in 1821 at St-François-Xavier, MB: Four children are known: Alexander Fisher (1822-aft. 1901), ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Fisher*** (1823-1917), John Fisher (1827- aft. 1911), and Madeleine "Betsy" Ducharme Fisher (1831-1905). Henri Munro Fisher Jr. next married Suzanne Patenaude[149] about 1831 at Peigan Post (Bow River): No children are known. Henry Munro Fisher Jr. next married Suzanne Desjarlais in 1839 *at Winnipeg*: No children are known. Henry Munro Fisher Jr. was placed in charge of HBC Fort Ellice [(St Lazare, MB)] in 1844. Henri Munro Fisher Jr. next married a Native woman named Marie-Anne about 1849

---

[146] Prairie du Chien is located just above the confluence of the Mississippi and Wisconsin Rivers, and is the oldest European settlement on the Upper Mississippi River.

[147] Captain Henry Munro Fisher (1775-?) was an American Fur Company agent.

[148] Madeleine de Verville Gauthier was the great-grand-daughter of an Ottawa chief.

[149] Suzanne Patenaude was born about 1814 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown.

in the Fort Ellice District, Rupert's Land [MB]: One daughter is known: LaLouise Fisher (1850-?). He was promoted to Chief Trader at Red River District in 1851. He then transferred to English River District in 1853. He retired to Red River in 1854 and was appointed to the Council of Assiniboia in 1857. Henri Munro Fisher Jr. married Marguerite Parenteau[150] according to the custom o f the country about 1859 at St-Boniface, RRS: Two illegitimate children are known: Leon Fisher (1860-1938) and Adelaide Fisher (1863-?). Henri Munro Fisher Jr. "divorced" Marguerite Parenteau in 1864 and next married Louise Berger[151] *daughter of Jacques Berger and Marie-Cécile Dumont* about 1865 at St-Boniface, RRS: No children are known: The children of Marguerite Parenteau were adopted by Louise Berger.

♀ ***Magdeleine "Betsy Ducharme" Fisher*** *daughter of Henri Munro Fisher and Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise* was born in May 1831 in the Saskatchewan Valley District, NWT - and she died unknown at Portage la Prairie, RRS. She married **François Poitras** *son of André Henri* (*Henry*) *Poitras and Marie-*"*Marguerite*" *Grant* on 24 June 1850 at Assumption Mission, *near Pembina*, Minnesota Territory (ND, USA): Eleven children are known: Joseph Beaucasque Poitras (1840-?), Marguerite "Margaret" Poitras (1851-1926), François Poitras *fils* (1852-1916 *or* 1860-1911), Adelaide Poitras (1855-1936), Jean-Marie Gabriel Poitras (1857-?), Marie-Louise Elise "Eliza" Poitras (1861-1903), Henri Poitras (1864-1866), Eleonore "Eleanor" Poitras (1866-1892), Louise Poitras (1869-?), Eliza "Elise" "Bibianne" Poitras (1871 *or* 1888-?), and Alexandré Poitras (1874-1874, *age 1 week*).

♂ **Louison Flammand** married ***Joséphte Monet dit Belhumeur***...: Two children are known: Marie Flammand (1856-1943) and ***Maxime Flammand*** (1862-?).

♂ **Olivier Flammand** *son of Joseph Flammand and Marguerite Moreau* married ***Hélène Malaterre***...: Ten children are known: ***Joseph M. Flammand*** (1857-?), Julie Flammand (1864-?), Bernard Flammand (?-?), Marguerite Flammand (1868-?), twins: Alexis Flammand (1877-*deceased young*) and St-Pierre Flammand (1877-?), Marie Rose Flammand (?-?) and siblings deceased young: Modeste, Charles, and Adele.

♂ **Andrew Flett** was born about 1825 at Ophir, Orkney, Scotland - and he died (age 73) on 4 May 1898 at Prince Albert, NWT (SK). He was engaged by HBC at Stromness on 4/2/1846 as a labourer and progressed to being a middleman by 1851, a bowsman by1854 a postmaster by 1856 and from 1867 was paid as a clerk. During much of his employment he was employed in the McKenzie River district, with references in the records to Fort Simpson and Peel River. He was married twice: He first married Jane Gaucher *or* Boucher...: Two children are known: John Flett (1852-?) and ***Jane Flett*** (1854-?) [both children being born in the McKenzie district]. Jane Gaucher *or* Boucher died ["*owing to hardships endured during an Indian raid*"] when Jane Flett

---

[150] Marguerite Parenteau was born about 1841 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown.

[151] Louise Berger *daughter of Jacques Berger and Marie-Cecile Dumont* was born about 1817 in the Saskatchewan Valley, Red River District, NWT [MB]: [year of birth in Script Affidavit is 1810] - and she died on 23 March 1881 at St-Boniface; being buried on 26 March 1881in the St-Boniface Church Cemetery.

was *just* a baby. Andrew Flett next married ***Mary Campbell*** *daughter of HBC Chief Factor Robert Campbell*. Andrew and Mary had many more children - none are known. After Andrew retired, the family moved to Red Deer Hill, NWT (SK), and then to Prince Albert, NWT (SK).

♀ **Joséphte Fleury** married **Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais**...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Desjarlais*** (1863-1936).

♂ **Louis Joseph Fleury** *son of Antoine Fleury and Marie-Thérèse Lambert Champagne* or *François Fleury Mitron and Marianne dit Lemire Gaucher* was born in Maskinongé, Maskinongé Regional County Municipality, Québec - and he died unknown. Louis Joseph Fleury of Québec married ***Joséphte Belly Vandal*** (***Grosventre***)[152] *daughter of Antoine Vandal and Angèlique* (*Big Belly*): Ten children are known: ***Louison Fleury*** (~1820-?), ***Marie Fleury*** (1825-?), Henry Fleury (?-?), Joseph Fleury (1829-?), Suzanne Fleury (1833-?), Joséphte (1836-?), Jean-Baptiste (1839-?), Michel Fleury (1841-?), Joseph Fleury (1843-?), and Exovede Capt. Patrice Joseph Fleury (1848-1943).

♂ **Louison Fleury** *son of Louis Joseph Fleury and Joséphte Belly Vandal* (*Grosventre*) - *brother of Exovede Captain of the Métis Scouts Patrice Joseph Fleury* was born in 1818 *or*1820 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died on 26 November 1897 at St-Lazare, (MB). He married ***Marguerite Trottier*** *daughter of André Trottier and Marguerite Paquette dit St-Denis*...: Ten children have been suggested; six are known: Jean-Baptiste Fleury (1851-?), Clemence Fleury (1853-?), Bazile Fleury (1855-?), William Fleury (1857 or 1859-?), Louis Fleury (1860-?), Jean Fleury (1863-?).

♀ **Marie Fleury** *daughter of Louis Joseph Fleury*[153] *and Joséphite Vandal* was born in 1815 on St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died on 13 November 1885 at St-Lagare [*St-Lazare might be inferred*]. She married **William Pritchard** *son of John Pritchard and Marie* (*a Native woman from Manitoba*): Fourteen children are known: Edward Pritchard (?-1948), Alexander Pritchard (1838-1918), triplets: Elizabeth Rose Pritchard (1843-?) and Rose Pritchard (1843-1872) and John Pritchard (1843-1925), Charles Pritchard (1845-1918), Rosalie Elise Pritchard (1846-1872), William Pritchard (1849-1906), Marie Pritchard (1858-1866), Joséphte Pritchard (1859-?),

---

[152] Joséphte was named after her mother's tribe, which was called Gros Ventre, or Big Belly in English. The Gros Ventre Band is from Montana.

[153] Louis Joseph Fleury was born in 1780 at Ville Marie, Québec - and he died unknown. He was married three times [according to the custom of the country]: He first married Joséphte Belly *daughter of St-François-Xavier Belly and Big Belly*...: One child is known: Antoine Fleury (1825-?). Louis Joseph Fleury next married *his second wife* Joséphite Vandal *daughter of Antoine Belly and Creek Indian woman* [*Creek Indian woman was married four times... Antoine Belly was her first husband*]...: One child is known: ***Marie Fleury*** (1815-1885). Louis Joseph Fleury next married *his third wife* Joséphte Belly Vandal (Grosventre) *daughter of Métis and Native woman*...: Six children are known: ***Louison Fleury*** (1818-1897), Suzanne Fleury (1833-?), Joséphte Fleury (1836-?), Michel Fleury (1841-?), Edouard Fleury (1846-?), and ***Capt. Patrice Joseph Fleury*** (1848-1943).

Elise Pritchard (1860-1893), Catherine Pritchard (1864-1959), Adele Pritchard (1868-?), and Louis Pritchard (1871-1873).

♀ **Suzanne Fleury** was born in 1833... - and she died unknown. She married **Louison Sayer *père*** *son of Pierre Guillaume Sayer and Joséphte* (*Suzette*) *Frobisher* in 1850...: Five children are known: ***Louison Sayer fils*** (1851-1909), ***Jean-"Baptiste" Sayer*** (1853-?), Marguerite Sayer (1856-?), Guillaume (Deum) Sayer (1860-1932), and William Sayer (1863-1880).

♂ **Joseph Fortescue** *son of Matthew Fortescue and Maria Jane Bowyear* was born on 16 October 1833 in Greenwich, Kent; being Christened on 2 December 1833... - and he died on 15 June 1899 at Kingston, Ontario, Canada. He appeared on the Census in 1880 at York Factory, RRS: The whole family were described as English and their religion as Church of England. He married ***Sarah Jane Mason*** *eldest daughter of William and Sarah Mason* on 14 September 1864 at York Factory, RRS: Eleven children are known: Matthew Fortescue (1866-?), Annie Maud Marie Fortescue (1867-?), Caroline Elizabeth Fortescue (1869-1871), twins: Hugh Fortescue (1870-?) and Frances Eleanor Fortescue (1870-?), Gertrude Edith Mary Fortescue (1872 *or* 1873-?), Professor Charles Le Geyt Fortescue (1875-?), Mary Jane Fortescue (1877 *or* 1878-1918), John Percival Fortescue (1879-?), and twins: George Godfrey Fortescue (1886-1916) and Joseph Edward Barrington Fortescue (1886-1898).

Chief Factor Joseph Fortescue was in charge of York Factory from 1872 to 1884, terminating the York Factory brigades as operations were there-at were reduced.

♂ **Joseph Frederick** Lange married ***Charlotte Morin***...: One child is known: ***Judith Frederick*** *Lange* (1849-?).

♀ **Joséphte/Josette Frobisher** *daughter of Benjamin/Alexander Frobisher*[154] *and his first wife Marguerite* (*Cree*)[155] was born in 1807; being baptized (age 29) on 2 March 1836... - and she died (age 69) in 1876 at Baie St-Paul, RRS. She married **Pierre Guillaume "William" Sayer** *son of John Charles Sayer and Marie-Marguerite* (*Native*) on 2 March 1835 at Grantown (St-François-Xavier), RRS: Thirteen children are known: Edouard Sayer (1823-?), Louis "Louison" Sayer (1826-?), Guillaume Sayer (1827-?), Edouard Sayer (1830-?), Isidore Sayer (1832-?, *died in infancy*), Isabelle Sayer (1834-?, *may have died in infancy*), ***Marguerite Josephine Cyr dit Sayer*** (1834 *or* 1837-?), Joséphte Sayer (1838-?), ***Henri "Fleury" Sayers*** (1841-1916), William Sayer (1843-?, *died in infancy*), Joseph Sayer (1844-?), ***Cleophas (Cleophile) Sayer*** (1850-?), and Rose Sayer (1853-?).

---

[154] Benjamin/Alexander Frobisher *son of Nathaniel Frobisher and Mary Spooner* was born in 1781 at York, Yorkshire, England - and he died (age 38) on 22 November 1819 near Cedar Lake, Athabasca. He was a partner in the North-West Company. He was married twice: He first married ***Marguerite*** (Cree)...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Frobisher*** (1807-?). Benjamin/Alexander Frobisher next married Marie Cadotte *daughter of Laurent Cadotte and Susan Maskegonne* (*Cree*)...: One child is known: Thomas Frobisher (1815-?). Note: Marie Cadotte was *also* married twice: She next married Joseph Brisard *dit* St-Germain *son of Alexis Brissard dit St-Germain and Louise Chabotte of Maskinonge, Lower Canada*: [It is assumed *that* she is a Cree woman].

[155] Marguerite (Cree) was born in 1778... - and she died unknown.

♀ **Lisette "Maskegon"** ***aka*** **Louise Frobisher** *daughter of Joseph Frobisher and a Cree woman*[156] was born in 1772 - and she died unknown. Some time about 1789, she married **Joseph Soldat Cardinal** *son of Joseph Cardinal and Amable Rimbault* à la façon du pays...: He was a polygamist: He first married her on 30 April 1844 at Fort des Prairie...: Six children are known: ***Joséphte Suzette Lizette Cardinal*** (1785-1875), Catherine Cardinal (1789-1859), Jacques Cardinal (1798-1889), Baptiste Cardinal *dit* LaBatoché (1813-?), Nancy Anne Cardinal (1814-?), and Laurent Cardinal (1819-1855).

G

♀ **Mary-Anne Gaboury** (Fr-Can) *daughter of Charles Gaboury and Marie-Anne Tessier* was born on 2 August 1780 at Maskinongé, Québec, in the diocese of Trois-Rivières - and she died (age 95) on 14 December 1875 at St-Boniface, RRS. At age twelve, following her father's death, she entered domestic service for the parish priest: During that time she received an education in French, Latin, and arithmetic. She married the Coureur des Bois **Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière** (Fr-Can) *son of Jean-Baptiste Lecompté Lagimodière and Marie-Joséphte Jarret dit Beauregard* in 1806...: Eight children are known: Reine Lagimodière (1807-1880 *or* 1893), Jean-Baptiste "la Prairie" Lagimodière (1808 *or* 1809-1886), Marie-Josette "la Cypress" Lagimodière (~1809 *or* 1810-1897), Benjamin Lagimodière (1811 *or* 1812-?), Apolline (Pauline) Lagimodière (1812 *or* 1813-1865), Romain Lagimodière (1818 *or* 1819-1905), Julie Lagimodière (1822-1906), and Joseph Lagimodière (1825-1864). His grandson **Louis Riel** who is recognized as a founding father of Manitoba.

Note: Mary-Anne Gaboury was the first woman of European descent to travel to and settle in the North-West Territories; she had traveled by all possible methods and suffered many privations, lived in isolation or within crowds, in tepees, and forts; she survived trips where she encountered mosquito swarms, buffalo stampedes, and terrible storms; she learned the languages of the Cree and Ojibway people as well as their medicines and survival tactics; she lived to see western Canada's growth and the efforts of her grandson **Louis Riel** who is recognized as a founding father of Manitoba. She is sometimes remembered as the "Grand-mother of the Red River," and many of the Métis people of the Canadian Prairies can trace their ancestry to her.

♀ **Catherine Gagnon** was born in 1821... - and she died unknown She married **Moses Antoine Lapierre** *son of Antoine Marsan dit Lapierre and Louise Misapis* on 4 February 1834...: Four children are known: Pierre Lapierre (1838-?), Matilda Domichell Lapierre (1853-?), Clements Lapierre (1856-1943), and Sarah Lapierre

---

[156] Gail Morin is the often quoted source for the marriage of Joseph Soldat Cardinal to Louise Frobisher. He married Louise Frobisher *daughter of Joseph Frobisher and Charlotte Joubert* on 30 April 1844 at Fort des Prairie, NWT (AB).

Note: Charlotte Joubert was born in Montréal, as was her Mother, Charlotte Larcheveque. Her father, Jean-Baptiste Joubert was born in France. As for Joseph Frobisher, he was an Englishman, born in Halifax, West Riding Yorkshire.

(1860-1913): Six other children are known: Catherine Lapierre, Isabelle Lapierre, ***Jean Lapierre*** (1845-?), Moïse Lapierre, François-Xavier Lapierre, and Domitille Lapierre.

♂ **Antoine Gareau** *son of Antoine Gareau père and Marie-Celeste Lepage* was born on 4 April 1818 at St-Jacques *l'*Achigan Parish District; being baptized on 5 April 1818 in the Parish Church, St-Jacques *l'*Achigan, Québec City, Lower Canada - and he died on 24 April 1890 at St-Jacques *l'*Achigan, Québec City, Lower Canada. He married ***Marie-Louise Robichaud*** *de St-Jacques l'Achigan daughter of Alfred Bonaventure Robichaud and Amelie/Emelie Fontaine* on 19 February 1844 at St-Jacques *l'*Achigan, Québec City, Lower Canada: Fourteen children are known: Anonyme Gareau (1845-?), Seraphine Gareau (1846-?), Mederic Gareau (1848-?), Ernest Gareau (1850-1902), Ernestine Gareau (1852-1931), Azarie Gareau (1854-1938), ***Ludger Eucher Gareau*** (1855-1954), Louise Gareau (1858-?), Jules Gareau (1859-?), Joseph Gareau (1861-?), Diana Gareau (1863-?), ***Napoléon Gareau*** (1866-1940), Louis Gareau (1868-?), and ***Rosanna Gareau*** (1870-1913).

♀ **Catherine Gariépy** married **Hippolyte St-Denis**...: One child is known: **"*Louis*" *Joseph*** *Paquet dit* ***St-Denis Sr.*** (1851 *or* ~1854 *or* 1868-1905).

♀ **Catherine Gariépy** *daughter of François Antoine Gariépy and Joséphte Hamel* was born about 1813 in Rupert's Land - and she died on 22 April 1889... She married ***Paul Gesson dit St-Denis*** about 1829 at St-François-Xavier Parish, RRS: Two children are known: ***Magdeleine Gesson dit St-Denis*** (1830/31-?) and Joséphte Gesson *dit* St-Denis (1840-?).

♂ **François Gariépy** *son of Jean-Baptiste Gariépy and Thérèse Moreau* was born unknown - and he died on 6 May 1851 in North Dakota (USA). He married ***LaLouise*** *Joséphte Elise* ***Gladu*** *daughter of Charles Gladu and Marguerite Ross* at Pembina, Minnesota Territory (USA)...: Twelve children are known: ***François Gariépy*** (~1824-?), ***Pierre Gariépy*** (1826-?), LaLouise Gariépy (1828-1884), André Gariépy (~1832-?), Marie-Anne Gariépy (~1832-?), Alexandré Gariépy (1834-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Gariépy*** (1835 *or* ~1838-?), Louis Gariépy (~1839-?), ***Philipe Elzéar Gariépy*** (1839-1900), Joseph Gariépy (1839-?), Marie-Anne Gariépy (?-?), and ***Charles "Sheesheep" Gariépy*** (1850-?).

♂ **François Gariépy *fils*** *son of* ***François Gariépy and LaLouise*** *Joséphte Elise* ***Gladu*** was born about 1824 - and he died unknown. He married ***Hélène Poitras*** *daughter of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant* on 14 January 1840...: Eleven children are known: François Gariépy (1839 *or* 1840-?), Joseph Gariépy (1842-?), Joséphte Hélène Gariépy (1844-?), Augustis Gariépy (1846-?), ***Caroline Gariépy*** (1844 *or* 1847-1895 *or* 1907), Sarah Celina Gariépy (1848-?), Agathé Gariépy (~1846-?), Norbert Gariépy (1851-?), Élie Bruce Napoléon Gariépy (1854-1855), Gregoire Cleophas Gariépy (1856-?), and Cécile Gariépy (1858-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Gariépy** was born about 1791 in Québec - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite Abraham* (*Sauteuse Cree*)** on Leap Day 29 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: One daughter is known: ***Marie Gariépy*** (~1825-1874).

♂ **Madeleine Gariépy** *daughter of Pierre Gariépy and Maria Grant - grand-daughter of the Warden of the Plains Cuthbert Grant and Marie-Marguerite McGillis* married ***John* Louis Fagnant** *son of Cuthbert Fagnant dit Lafontaine and Isabelle McGillis dit Giroux...*: One child is known: ***Patrice Fagnant*** (1860-?).

♀ **Marie Gariépy** *daughter of* ***Jean-Baptiste Gariépy*** *and* ***Marguerite Abraham* (*Sauteuse Cree*)** was born about 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 49) on 9 December 1874... She married ***William Bremner*** *son of Alexander Bremner* (*Scot.*) *and Elizabeth* "*Betsy*" *Twatt* (*Métis*) on 19 February 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - she was the second of his three wives: Six children are known: Peter "Pierre" Bremner (1845-1886), William Bremner (1846-1846; *age four mos.*), Thomas Bremner (1859-~1930), ***Ann* "*Annie*" *Bremner*** (1851-?), Elizabeth "Eliza" Bremner (1852-?), and Alban Bremner (1854-?).

♂ **Louis Garneau** *son of Monsieur Garneau or Jean-Baptiste Garneau and Se Gaunaux* (*So-Way-Guay*) was born about 1790 most likely at La Pointe, Madeline Island, Lake Superior, Wisconsin (USA) - and he died (age 73) on 21 October 1863 at Sault Ste-Marie, Michigan (USA). He was married three times: He was first married in 1809 to Angèlique Defoe in an Ojibwe marriage...: Four children are known: Isabella Cota nèe Gurnoe (?-?), Frank Gurnoe (?-?), Louis Gurnoe (?-?), and Joseph Gurnoe (?-?). Louis Garneau next married Say-shaw-ne-nie *daughter Se Ranze of La Pointe* about 1815 at La Pointe, Wisconsin in an Ojibwe marriage...: No children are known. Louis Garneau next married third-wife ***Archangè Cadotte*** *alias* Julia Nolan *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Cadotte and Marie Janette Piquette* (*Saugemauqua*) according to the custom of the country about 1824...: Six children are known: John B. Gornow *also* Gurnoe *or* Gournoe (1821/22 *or* 1829-?), Arkanze (Archangè) Gornow *also* Gournoe (*between* 1828 *and* 1830-?), Charlotte Gornow *also* Gurnoe (*between* 1830 *and* 1832-?), Elias Gornow *also* Gornoe (*between* 1832 *and* 1833-?), Amelica (Amelia) Gornow *also* Gornoe (*between* 1835 *and* 1837-?), and ***Lawrence Garneau*** *alias* Gourneau *or* Gurnoe (1840-?).

Ten other children are suggested fathered by Louis Garneau: Joseph D. Gurnoe (1812 *or* 1819-1910), François S. Gurnoe *also* Gournoe (1821-?), (Mary Lennet) Jane (Jennet) Gurnoe (Gornow *or* Gornor) (1823-?), Samual Gornor (1823-?), Simon Gornow *also* Gurnoe (*between* 1823 *and* 1827-?), Sophia Gornar (1825-?), Jane Gurnoe (Gornoe) Gornar (1826-?), Simon Gornow (Gornar) *also* Gurnoe (*between* 1825 *and* 1827-?), Charles Gurnoe (*before* 1833-?), and Edward Gornow *also* Gournor, Gornoe *or* Gournon (*between* 1827 *and* 1829-?).

Louis Garneau is living Sault Ste Marie in 1854. Louis Genereau [Métis treaty No. 1080] also selected land under Michigan treaty of 31 July 1855.

♂ **André Gaudry** *son of Louis Amable Gaudry and Marie-Anne Jolicoeur* was born in about 1792 or 1802 at Montréal, Québec - and he died unknown. He married ***Marie-***

Madeleine David *daughter of Basil David and Therese Dufault*...: Nine children are known: Amable Gaudry (1826-?), Marie-Magdeleine Gaudry (1828-?), Marguerite Gaudry (1829-?), André Gaudry *fils* (1833-~1906), Augustin Gaudry (1836-?), Marie Gaudry (1838-?), Marie-Anne Gaudry (1842-1879), Isidore Gaudry (1845-~1911), and Amable Gaudry (?-?).

♂ **Joseph Gaudry**: he married ***Co-na-a-a-pa-noo-a-wish*** **(*Yellowhead*)** - parents of Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis Gaudry (Medicine Child), who married Marie-Anne Kasapatjinan (See-a-sa-kwa-che-nin). Gabriel Meskeke-a-wahsis Gaudry was a member of Wah-wee-kah-oo-tah-mah-hote, Strike-Him-On-the-Back River Cree Band.

Genthon *dit* Dauphinais - *see* **Dauphinais**

♂ **Basile Gervais** *son of Jean-Baptiste Gervais and Madeleine Bonneau dit Paul* was born about 1821... - and he died unknown.... He married ***Françoise Ledoux*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Ledoux and Françoise Lacouture*...: Eight children are known: ***Louise Gervais*** (~1847-?), ***Marie Gervais*** (1849 *or* ~1850-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Gervais*** (1847 *or* 1852-?), ***Alexis Gervais*** (1854 *or* 1855-?), ***Noël Gervais*** (~1857-?), ***Napoléon Gervais*** (~1859-?), Elzéar Gervais (~1862-?), and ***St-Pierre Gervais*** (~1864-?).

♂ **Cuthbert Gervais** *son of Alexis Gervais and Madeleine Angèlique Fagnant dit Faillant* was born in 1848 *or* on 31 May 1849 at St-François-Xavier Parish, RRS - and he died unknown... He married ***Marie Desmarais*** *daughter of Joseph Desmarais and Marie-"Adelaide" Jannot Clermont*...: Five children are known: Catherine Gervais (1860-1895), Azilda Gervais (1845-?), Nancy Gervais (1877-?), Joseph Gervais (1879-?), and Alexis Gervais.

♂ **Cleophile *dit* Cleophas Gervais** *son of Alexis Gervais and Madeleine Angèlique Fagnant dit Faillant* was born in 1844 in the Red River Settlement[157] - and he died unknown. He married ***Catherine Ross*** [*daughter of Hugh Ross and Sally Short*] on 27 November 1865 in the St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS...: One child is known: ***Véronique Gervais*** (1867-1958).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Gervais** (*Fr-Can*) was born about 1785... - and he died before 1862. He married ***Madeleine Bonneau dit Paul*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bonneau and Louise* (*Native*) before 1816...: Fourteen children are known: Jean-Baptiste Gervais (1816-1834), ***Alexis Gervais*** (1818 *or* 1822-?), Urbaine Gervais (1820-?), ***Bazile Gervais*** (1821-?), François Gervais (1822-?), Madeleine Gervais (~1824-?), Joseph Gervais (1829-1837), twins: Suzanne Gervais (1830-?) and ***Marie Gervais*** (1830-?), Paul Gervais (1832-?), Marguerite Gervais (~1837-?), Marie-Anne Gervais (1838-?), Cuthbert Gervais (1841-1843, age 2 yrs.), and Rose de Lima Gervais (1843-?).

---

[157] Cleophile is identified by Gail Morin in *Métis Families* as "Cleophas Gervais" born on 1 February 1847 - *as married to Catherine Ross*.

♂ **Norbert Gervais** married ***Madeleine Fagnant***...: One child is known: ***Patrice Gervais*** (1854-?).

♂ **Paul Gervais** *son of Jean-Baptiste Gervais and Madeleine Bonneau dit Paul* was born on 26 November 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS; being baptized on 27 November 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 60) on 11 April 1892 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Madeleine Page*** *daughter of Joseph Page and Marguerite Perreault Morin* on 21 September 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Five children are known: Marguerite Gervais (1858-?), Melanie Gervais (1860-?), ***Athalie Rose Mathilda Gervais*** (1862-?), Véronique Gervais (1865-1865, *age 4 mos.*), and Napoléon Gervais (1869-?).

♀ **Marie Gesson/Vestreau** - *see* **Marie Vestro dit Gesson *dit* Jeannot**

♀ **Marguerite Gingras** *daughter of Antoine Cuthbert Gingras and Marguerite Madeleine Trottier* was born in February 1832... - and she died on 5 September 1901 at St-Louis, NWT (SK). She married **Pierre Ouellette** *son of Patriots Joseph* "*José*" *Ouellette and Thérèse* "*Thirse*" *Elizabeth Houle*...: Seven children are known: ***John Edward Ouellette*** (1860 *or* 1863-?), twins: Charles Edmund Ouellette (1866-?) and Elise Ouellette (1866-1881), Pierre Samuel Ouellette (1870-1895), Israel Flavien Ouellette (1871-?), George William Ouellette (1873-?), and Marie-Louise Ouellette (1878-?).

♂ **Antoine Peter "Wabasca" Gladu** *son of Charles Gladu dit Cognac and Madeleine Marguerite Ross* was born about 1808 *or* 1811 *or* about 1817; being baptized on 12 January 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He first married Joséphte Desjarlais *daughter of Francois Desjarlais and Madeleine Roy* on 6 January 1837 at St- François-Xavier, RRS: Four children are known: Anonyme Gladu *dit Cognac* [born, died, and buried on 15 January 1838 at St- François-Xavier, RRS], Joséphte Gladu *dit Cognac* (1839-1927), Anonyme Gladu *dit Cognac* [born, died, and buried on 14 April 1841 at St- François-Xavier, RRS], and Modeste Gladu *dit Cognac* (~1847-?). Antoine Peter "Wabasca" Gladu next married ***Marie-Anne Bourassa*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bourassa* before 1852...: Four children are known: Louis Josué Gladu (1852-?), Alexandré Gladu (1853-?), Eliza Gladu (1858-?), and ***Isabelle Gladu***(~1862 *or* ~1864-?).

♀ ***Charlotte Gladu*** was born about 1807... - and she died about 1834 in Red River... She married **Joseph Tourond** *son of Jacques Touron and Marie-Louise LeCompté*...: One child is known: ***Joseph Tourond*** (1826-?).[158]

♀ **LaLouise** Joséphte Elise **Gladu** *daughter of Charles Gladu and Marguerite Ross* was born in 1806 at Pembina, Minnesota Territory (USA) - amd she died unknown. She married **François Gariépy** *son of Jean-Baptiste Gariépy and Thérèse Moreau* at

---

[158] Joseph Tourond *son of Joseph Tourond and Charlotte Gladu* married Joséphte Paul *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul and Angelique Godon* who is commonly referred to as ***li Veuve Tourond*** **-** mother of ***li Sept Étoiles***.

Pembina, Minnesota Territory (USA)...: Twelve children are known: ***François Gariépy*** (~1824-?), ***Pierre Gariépy*** (1826-?), LaLouise Gariépy (1828-1884), André Gariépy (~1832-?), Marie-Anne Gariépy (~1832-?), Alexandré Gariépy (1834-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Gariépy*** (1835 *or* ~1838-?), Louis Gariépy (~1839-?), ***Philipe Elzéar Gariépy*** (1839-1900), Joseph Gariépy (1839-?), Marie-Anne Gariépy (?-?), and ***Charles "Sheesheep" Gariépy*** (1850-?).

♀ **Marie-Charlotte Gladu** *daughter of Charles Gladu and Madeleine Marguerite Ross* was born in 1818 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died on 18 August 1847 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She was married twice: She first married ***Francois Whitford***[159] *son of James Peter Whitford and Sarah* (*Indian*)...: Four children are known: James François Whitford (1826-?), William François Whitford (1830-?), ***Sarah Whitford*** (1834-1910), and Geneviève Whitford (1839-?). She next married *her second husband* **James Short** *son of James Short* (*Scot*.) *and Elizabeth* (*Saulteaux*) on 27 November 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: ***James "Timous (Little Dog)" Short*** (1834-1939), Elizabeth Short (1835-1846), Jean-Baptiste Short (1834 *or* 1837-1874), Isabelle Short (1840-1845), Elise Short (1843-1843), Olivier Short (1843-?), Marie Short (1844-1846), and Joseph Short (1845-?).

♀ **Fanny Gill**[160] *daughter of Robert Gill and Sophia Harper* was born 1 January 1840... She married ***James Francis Anderson***...: Eleven children are known: Christy Anderson (?-?), Jeremiah Anderson (?-?), John George Anderson (?-?), John James Anderson (?-?), Robert Anderson (?-?), William Charles Anderson (1859-?), Mary Anderson (1860-?), Jemima Anderson (1862-?), ***Nancy Sophia Anderson*** (1866-?), Philip Anderson (1869-?), and Walter James Anderson (1874-?).

♀ **Angèlique Judith Godin** *daughter of Louis Godon and Louise* (*Assiniboine*) was born in 1818... - and she died (age 74) on 26 February 1892... She was a child-bride (age ~12); she married **Joseph Dodet [*Daudais*] Parenteau** - *son of Joseph Parenteau and Suzanne Richard* (*Crise*) in ~1830...: Sixteen children are known: ***Jean-"Baptiste" Parenteau*** (1832-?), Joseph Parenteau (1832 *or* 1834-18850, Caroline Parenteau (1835-?), ***"Petit" Louis Parenteau*** (1835 *or* 1836), ***Gabriel Parenteau*** (1837 *or* 1842-1900), ***Rosalie Parenteau*** (1837 *or* 1844-?), ***Alexandré Parenteau*** (1841 *or* 1845-1890), ***Judith Parenteau*** (1837 *or* 1847-~1881), ***Raphael Parenteau*** (1848-?), Alphonse Joseph Parenteau *père* (1848-?), ***Agnes Parenteau*** (1838 *or* 1850-?), ***Isidore "Wabash" aka Le-noir*** (1849 *or* 1852-?), ***Leon Esdras Parenteau*** (1853-?), ***Joachim Parenteau*** (1852 *or* 1854-1925), ***LaLouise Rose Parenteau*** (1858-?), and ***Élise Parenteau*** (1855 *or* 1862-?).

---

[159] Francois Whitford *son of James Peter Whitford and Sarah* (*Indian*) was born in 1807 in Rupert's Land - and he died in 1860 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

[160] Fanny Gill was a daughter of Robert Gill (born circa 1810; died about 1848) and Sophia Harper (born 1820; died about 1906) - Sophia Harper *also* married Henry Anderson (1829-1873) in 1850...: Henry Anderson was a son of Thomas Anderson (1806-1901) and Catherine Landry (1809-1899) and a second cousin to James Francis Anderson (1833-1868).

♀ **Angèlique Godon** (Métis) was born in 1805 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Paul*** (*Métis*))...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Paul***.[161]

♂ **Louis Godon I** was a French-Ojibwa voyageur with **Alexander Henry** and the North-West Company at Pembina in 1801 and at Rat Portage before the NWC merged with the HBC. He had come with Henry form La Pointe on Lake Superior: He was one of the La Pointe Half-Breeds who signed the **Second Treaty of Fond du Lac** in 1847. Louis Godon I married ***Louise Nakota* (*Assiniboine*)** according to the custom of the country...: Three children are known: ***Angèlique Godon*** (1810-?), ***Louis Godon II*** (1808 or 1816-?), and Joséphte Godon (1819/20-?).

♂ **Louison Godon II** *son of Louis Godon I and Louise Nakota* (*Assiniboine*) was born in 1816 *or* about 1820-29 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He fist married Elizabeth Isaac *daughter of Martin Isaac and Magdeleine Roy*...: Five children are known: Louis Godon (1836-1912), Joseph Godon (1839-?), Catherine Godon (1841-?), Gilbert Godon (1846-?), and Marguerite Godon (1847-?). Louison Godon next married *his second wife* ***Isabella Elizabeth Mcdonald***...: Three children are known: Rose Godon (1848-?), David Godon (1849-?), and Baby Godon (1850-?).

Note: ***Catherine Godon*** *daughter of Louison Godon and Isabella Elizabeth Mcdonald* was born in 1839... - and she died in1936...).

♀ **Louise Lemire *dit* Gonneville** *daughter of Antoine LeMire Gonneville Goubille and Marguerite LaBine Lavigne* was born about 1824 in the Red River Settlement - and she died after 1870 at St-François-Xavier, Provencher, RRS. She married ***Michel Monet Belhumeur III*** *son of Michel Monet Belhumeur and Josette* (*Sauteuse*) on 27 January 1845 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Two children are known: Curtbert Belhumeur (1852-?) and Michel Belhumeur (1858-?).

♀ **Marie-Anne Gonneville** *daughter of Antoine Joseph Gonneville and Marguerite Labine dit Lacouture* was born in 1834 at Red River *or* on 11 August 1836 in Upper Canada [Ontario]; being baptized on 14 August 1836 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp III*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp and Angèlique Pangman* on 14 January 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Fifteen children are known: ***Elise Beauchamp*** (1858-1937), Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp (1857-?), Hermas Beauchamp (1860-?), Marguerite Beauchamp (1861-?), Louison Beauchamp (?-?), Rosine Beauchamp (?-?), Maxime Beauchamp (1865-?), André Beauchamp (1866-1883), Marie-Anne Beauchamp (1868-?), Marguerite Beauchamp (?-?), Augustin Beauchamp (1872-?), Gabriel Beauchamp (1873-?), Madeleine Beauchamp (1877-?), Thomas Beauchamp (1879-1883), and Joseph Beauchamp (1881-?).

---

[161] Joséphte Paul *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul and Angelique Godon* is commonly referred to as ***li Veuve Tourond*** who was married to Joseph Tourond *son of Joseph Tourond and Charlotte Gladu* (deceased) - and mother of ***li Sept Étoiles***.

♂ **Augustin Gosselin** *son of Augustin Gosselin* married ***Angèlique Zace dit Delorme*** *daughter of Louis Gonzague Isaac Zace and Angelique Parisien* on 4 June 1849 at Assumption, Pembina: Twelve children are known: Jean-Baptiste Gosselin (1850-?), Hewnri8 Gosselin (1852-?), François-Xavier Gosselin (1854-?), Elize Gosselin (1856-?), Marie-Rose Gosselin (bap. 1858-?), William Gosselin (bap. 1861), ***Alexandré Gosselin*** (1864-?), François Gosselin (1866-?), Jerome Gosselin (1868-?), Roger Gosselin (1871-?), Augustin Gosselin (1874-?), and Emma Gosselin (1876-?).

♂ **Francois Gosselin** was born in 1817 *or* January 1818 in the Red River Settlement - and he died after 1906 in the home of his son Joseph at Ritchot, MB. He married ***Suzanne/Susan Lafournaise*** *daughter of Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise and Susanne Le Clerc dite Allard dit Leclair* about 1841 at St-Norbert, RRS: Eight children are known: Marguerite Gosselin (1842-?), ***Helene-Ellen Gosselin*** (1843-?), Elizabeth "Betsy" Gosselin (1852-?), Guillaume "William" Gosselin (1854-?), Isidore Gosselin (1857- bef. 1911), Marie Gosselin (1859-1859, *age 2 days*), ***Marie-Josephine Gosselin*** (1860-1889), and Joseph Gosselin (1864-?).

♀ **Hélène "Ellen" Gosselin** *daughter of Francois Gosselin and Suzanne/Susan Lafournaise* was born on 24 August 1843 at St-Norbert Parish District, RRS - and she died she in 1887 at Belcourt, (ND, USA). She (age 20) first married Isaie Ladouceur (age 19) in 1863 at St-Norbert, RRS: One son is known: François Ladouceur (1864-?).[162] Hélène "Ellen" Gosselin (age 26) next married *her second husband* ***Jean Michel "John" Desmarais*** *son of Joseph Desmarais and Marie-"Adelaide" Jannot Clermont* in 1869...: Nine children are known: John Desmarais (1871-1873, *age 2 years*), Marie-Celeste Desmarais (1873-1889, *age 16 yrs.*), John Norbert "Robert" Desmarais (1875-?), twins: Alexander Desmarais (1875-1876, *age 5 mos.*) and Marie-Ernestine Desmarais (1875-1876, *age 5 mos.*), Marie-Valerie Desmarais (1879-1890, *age 11 yrs.*), Elzéar Desmarais (1881-1897, *age 16 yrs.*), Joseph Desmarais (1882-1882, *age 3 days*), and Marie-Jeanne Clemence Desmarais (1884-?). Note: Seven of their nine children died in infancy or childhood.

♀ **Marguerite Gosselin** was born in January 1816 *or* about 1819 in the Red River District - and she died on 8 November 1887 at Duhamel, NWT (AB); being buried in St-Thomas Cemetery, Duhamel, NWT (AB). She married ***Jean-Baptiste Joseph La Fournaise dit Laboucane*** *son of Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise and Susanne Le Clerc dite Allard dit Leclair* about 1836...: Fourteen children are known: Jean-Baptiste La Fournaise (1832-?), Daniel La Fournaise (1833-?), Gabriel La Fournaise (1834-?), Joseph Napoléon La Fournaise (1837-?), Gilbert La Fournaise (1893-?), Guillaume La Fournaise (1840-?), Isaac La Fournaise (1842-?), Elzéar La Fournaise (1843-?), Marguerite La Fournaise (1844-?), Jerome La Fournaise (1846-?), Angelique La Fournaise (1852-?), Cecile La Fournaise (1854-?), La Louise La Fournaise (1854-?), and St-Pierre La Fournaise (1857-?).

---

[162] At the **Battle of li Coulée des Tourond's**, François did not carry a gun but bore a flag of the Virgin Mary instead!

♀ **Marie Gosselin** *daughter of Michel Gosselin*[163] *and Marguerite Duroleaux* (*Assiniboine*) was born in July 1820 at St-Norbert, RRS. She married **Joseph Charette** *son of Jean-Baptiste Charette and Charlotte Sansregret dit Paul*...: Twelve children are known: Daniel Charette (1841-?), Jean-Baptiste Charette (1843-1909), Pierre Charette (1848-?), Solomon Charette (1852-?), William Charette (1852-?), Marguerite Charette (1857-?), Celina Charette (1859-?), Alexandré Charette (1852-?), twins: André Charette and (1865-?) and Patrice Charette (1865-?), and twins: François Charette (1869-?) and Norbert Charette (1869-?).

♂ **Michel Gosselin *dit* Comtois** married ***Josette Deschamps***...: Two children are known: ***Alexander Gosselin*** (1840-1895) and Joseph Gosselin.

♂ **Moïse Goulet** was born in 1831 at St-Norbert Parish, RRS - and he died unknown. He married ***Marie Beauchamp*** *daughter of Pierre* "*Eaboe*" *Beauchamp and Marie Comtois Morin* about 1855 in the St-Norbert Parish Church, RRS: Ten children are known: Moïse Goulet Jr. (1856-?), ***Roger Goulet*** (1857-?), ***Louis Goulet*** (1859-1936), Alexandré Goulet (1861-?), Marie-Marguerite Goulet (1864-1892), Joseph Edouard Goulet (10 4 1866- 10 9 1866, age 5 mos.), Justine Goulet (1867-?), Napoléon Goulet (1868-?), Louise Ann Goulet (1870-?), and Julie Goulet (1872-1874).

♂ **Cuthbert James Grant Jr.**, *Warden of the Plains, Captain-General of the Half-breeds,*[164] *son of Cuthbert Grant Sr.*[165] *and Marguerite Utinwassis dit Son-gabo-ki-che-ta*[166] was born in 1793 at Fort Tremblante,[167] NWT (SK) - and he died (age) on 15 July 1854 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married four times: He first married Elizabeth "Bethsey" McKay[168] *daughter of John McKay Sr.* (*Scot.*) *and Mary Favel* (*Métis*) on 22 May 1814 at Fort Gibraltar: One child is known: James Grant (1815-1817). Cuthbert James Grant Jr. next married *his second wife* Marie-Madeleine Desmarais[169] à la façon du pays...: One child is known: Marie-Thérèse

---

[163] Michel Gosselin was a Voyageur with North-West Fur Trading Co. in the Red River District.

[164] Cuthbert James Grant Jr. was recognized as a leader of the Métis people, and became involved in the bitter struggle between the Nor'Westers and the Hudson's Bay Company stemming from the **Pemmican Proclamation**, which forbade anyone from exporting pemmican from the Red River Colony. The capture and destruction of the North-West Company's Fort Gibraltar in 1816, caused further anger at the HBC from the Nor'westers and the local Métis. This led to the bloody encounter known as the **Battle of Seven Oaks**, where Robert Semple and 21 colonists from the Red River Colony were slain.

[165] Cuthbert Grant Sr. was born about 1750 at Cromdate, Srathepey, Inverness, Scotland - and he died (age 49) in 1799 at Kaministiquie, Northwest Territories (Thunder Bay, Ontario area). He was a North-West Company partner.

[166] Marguerite Utinawasis *dit* Son-gabo-ki-che-ta (*Métis*) was born about 1776 in a Cree settlement near James Bay area - and she died unknown. She married Cuthbert Grant Sr. about 1788 in the James Bay District, Rupert's Land, British North America.

[167] Fort Tremblante was a North-West Company trading post located near the present-day town of Togo, SK.

[168] Elizabeth "Bethsey" McKay[168] *daughter of John McKay Sr.* (*Scot.*) *and Mary Favel* (*Métis*) was the sister of John Richards "*Ma-ak-gy-gan-nais*" McKay - *infer*.

[169] Marie-Madeleine Desmarais was born in 1824.

Grant (1820-1889).[170] Cuthbert James Grant Jr. next married *his third wife* - an unknown Sioux woman [about 1813]...: One child is known: Nancy Grant (~1832-1899). Cuthbert James Grant Jr. next married *his fourth wife* ***Marie-Marguerite McGillis*** *daughter of Angus McGillis dit Giroux and Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout* (*Fort William Ojibwa*) in 1823 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Elise Grant (~1821-?), Charles Grant (~1823-?), Marie-Rose Grant (~1828-?), Pierre Grant (1831-?) Nancy Grant (1832-?),, Elizabeth Grant (~1833-?), Marguerite Grant (1833-1918), Cuthbert Louis Marie Grant (1834-1835), Charles Cuthbert Grant (1835-?), James Grant (1837-?), Sophia Caroline Grant (~1839 *or* 1840-?), Jessie Grant (1841-?), and Julie Rose Marie Grant (1844-?).

♀ **Marie-Marguerite Grant** *daughter of Cuthbert Grant Sr.*[171] *and Marguerite Utinwassis dit Son-gabo-ki-che-ta*[172] was born in 1790 in the Qu'Appelle Valley District, NWT (SK) - and she died (age 76) on 9 April 1866 at St-Boniface District, RRS. She married ***André Henri Poitras*** - *his second wife*...: Eight children are known: Marie-Madeleine Poitras, Marguerite Jane Poitras (1785-1829), ***Joseph dit Beaucasque Poitras*** (1806-1849), Pierre Poitras (1810-1889), ***Ignace Zenon "Betillet" Poitras père*** (1822 *or* 1829 *or* 1832-?), ***Hélène Poitras*** (1825-?) , ***Gabriel Poitras*** (1816-?), and François Poitras (1825-?).

♀ **Marguerite Grant** *daughter of Cuthbert James Grant Jr. and Marie-Marguerite McGillis* was baptized on 6 August 1833 at St-Boniface - and she died unknown. She married **John Ross** *son of Hugh Ross* (*Scot.*) *and Sarah Sally Short* (*Métis*) on 4 February 1856 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eleven children are known: John Ross (1857-?), Betsy Ross (1858-?), Marie Rose Ross (1861-1949), Cuthbert Ross (1863-?), Elise Ross (1865-?), Florestine Ross (1868-?), Marie-Adele Ross (1870-?), Julie Ross (1872-?), and triplets: Eliza Ross (1876-?) and Caroline Ross (1876-?) and Antoinette Ross (1876-?).

♀ **Marie Grant** *daughter of Cuthbert James Grant and a Métisse woman* married **Pierre Diversissent *dit* Falcon Sr.** *son of Pierre Jean-Baptiste Diversissent dit Falcon and a Cree woman* in 1812...: Ten children are known: twins: François Diversissent *dit* Falcon (1815-?) and Madeleine Diversissent *dit* Falcon (1815-?), Isabelle Falcon (1819-?), ***Pierre Tche-mar-nay Falcon*** (1820-?), Marie Falcon (1825-?), Jean-"Baptiste" Falcon (1826-?), Emelie Falcon (1829-1852), Julie Falcon (1831-?), Catherine (1833-?), and Gregoire (1837-1853).

---

[170] A child-bride (age 15),Marie-Thérèse Rose Grant married Pascal "Paschal" Breland MLA, a pre-Confederation magistrate at St-Francois-Xavier who was elected to the Manitoba Legislative Assembly (serving from 1870 until 1874), and generally renown as "Le Roi de Traiteurs" ("King of the Traders").

[171] Cuthbert Grant Sr. was born about 1750 at Cromdate, Srathepey, Inverness, Scotland - and he died (age 49) in 1799 at Kaministiquie, Northwest Territories (Thunder Bay, Ontario area). He was a North-West Company partner.

[172] Marguerite Utinawasis *dit* Son-gabo-ki-che-ta (*Métis*) was born about 1776 in a Cree settlement near James Bay area - and she died unknown. She married Cuthbert Grant Sr. about 1788 in the James Bay District, Rupert's Land, British North America.

♀ **Marie-Thérèse Rose Grant** (Métis) *daughter of Cuthbert James Grant Jr. and Marie Desmarais* was born in on 15 July 1820 in the Red River Settlement - and she died (age 69) on 31 October 1889 at St-François-Xavier Parish, MB. She married ***Pascal Dubois Breland*** (*Métis*) *son of Pierre Charles Du Boishue dit Breland* [*Lower Canadian*] *and Louise/ Lisette Marie* "*Shining Star*" *Umphreville aka Joséphte Beaulieu* (*Belly*) on 8 February 1836 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Fifteen children are known: Patrice Breland (1837-1908), Cecile Breland (1838-1842), Marie-Justine Breland (?-?), Marie-"Virginie" Breland (?-?), triplets: Elise or Liza Breland (1842-?) and Elizabeth Breland (1842-?) and Thomas Breland (1842-?), Lucie Louise Breland (1848-?), Marguerite Breland (1846-?), Clémence Breland (1850-?), Placide Breland (1851-?), Joseph Josué Breland (1855-?), Gregoire Breland (1858-?), Pascal Napoléon Breland (?-?), and *Moïse Breland*.

♀ **Domitilde Gravelle *dit* Gravel** *daughter of Michel Gravelle dit Gravel and Nancy Kippling dit Kipling* was born in October 1835 in the Red River Settlement - and she died in 1912 in the Batoché District, NWT (SK). She married ***Jean "Petit" Dumont*** *son of Jean-Baptiste dit Larkin and Dumont Marguerite Laframboise* in 1859 at St-François-Xavier, RRS Thirteen children are known: ***Ambroise Dumont*** (1856-1886), twins: ***Elizabeth Dumont*** (1858-?) and ***Isabelle Dumont*** (1858-1890), ***Jean Dumont*** (1861-?), Anonyme Dumont (1863-1863; *age one day*), ***Alexis Dumont*** (1864-?), Alexandré Dumont (1865-1896), Domitilde Dumont (1866-?), Jean-Baptiste Dumont (1868-?), Gabriel Dumont (1872-?), Eleonore Dumont ((1875-?), Rosalie Dumont (1876 *or* 1877-?), and William John Dumont (1879-?).

♂ **Michel Gravelle** was born in 1800... - and he died unknown. He married ***Nancy Kipling*** *daughter of John Ram Kipling and Marguerite Okkanens* (*Saulteaux*) about 1825...: One child is known: ***Domitilde Gravelle*** (1835-1912).

♂ **Joseph Grenon** was born in 1762 *or* ~1765... - and he died unknown. He married ***Nowananikkwee*** (Sauteuse) before 1790 in the North-West Territories: Two children are known: ***Marguerite*** *Grenot dit* ***Grenon*** (1801-1871) and Joseph Little Gourneau Grenon (1790-?).

♀ ***Marguerite Grenot dit Grenon*** *daughter of Joseph Grenon and Nowananikkwee* (*Sauteuse*) was born in 1803 in Ontario - and she died about 22 June 1871 at St-Boniface District, RRS; being buried on 23 June 1871 at St-Boniface Cemetery, St-Boniface, RRS. She married **Alexis "Bonami" Lespérance** *son of Pierre Magnon* "*Bonami*" *Lespérance and Marie*-"*Marguerite*" *Aucoin* according to the custom of the country before 1821 - and they were formally married on 6 June 1825 at St-Boniface Parish Church, St-Boniface, RRS: Fourteen children are known: Joseph Bonami Lespérance (1822-1892), ***Marguerite Lespérance*** (1826-?), Charlotte Lespérance (1827-1903), Madeleine Lespérance (1828-1920), Adelaide Lespérance (1830-1914), Marie-Anne Lespérance (~1832-1909), André Lespérance (1835-1889), Angèlique Lespérance (1836-1927), Jean Lespérance (1837-1900), Rosalie Lespérance (1838-1910), Louis Lespérance (1840-1867), Caroline Lespérance (1842-1910), Catherine Lespérance (1846-?), and Alexis Lespérance (1851-1924).

♀ **Angèlique Guilbault** married ***Jean-Baptiste Briére dit Bruyére*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Bruyére and Françoise* (*Serpent*) - she was his third wife...: Six children are known: ***Angèlique Bruyére*** (1839-?), Louis Bruyére (1842-?), Jean-Baptiste Bruyére (1844-?), Lucie Cecile Bruyére (1851-?), Caroline Bruyére (1859-?), and Emerance Anne Bruyére (1861-?).

H

♂ **Joseph Halcrow** *son of Thomas Halcrow*[173] *and Mary Sutherland* [174] was born in 1823 in the Red River Settlement - and he died on 12 March 1904... He married ***Sophia Cook*** *daughter of William Hemmings Cook and Mary Agathas "Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw" Cocking - daughter of Mathew Cocking and A-pis-ta-Squa-sish*...: Five children are known: ***Nancy Ann Halcrow*** (1843-?), Barbara Halcrow (1854-?), Jemima Halcrow (1852-?), Mary Halcrow (1858-?), and Sophia Halcrow (1863-1931).

♂ **Thomas Halcro *dit* Halcrow** was born in 1787 at Stromness, Orkney Isles, Scotland - and he died (age 67) on 17 March 1854 at St-Andrew's, RRS; being buried in the Parish Anglican Churchyard Cemetery. He was a servant with the Hudson's Bay Company, serving in the position of Blacksmith. He was at Brandon House Post in 1824 and retired to St Andrew's, RRS. He married ***Mary Sutherland*** *daughter of James Sutherland and Jane Flett* according to the custom of the country before 1811 - and they were formally married 25 October 1820 at St-John's Parish Anglican Church (witnesses: George Harbridge and James Bird); being baptized prior to the formal marriage. Eleven children are known: John Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1812-?), Margaret Helen Halcrow (1813-?), Thomas Halcro *dit* Halcrow Jr. (1815-1854), Euphemia (Euphoria) Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1817-?), Mary Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1819-1846), Joseph Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1820-1904), Sophie Maskegon *dit* Halcrow (1821-1846), Barbara Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1825-?), James Halcrow (~1826-1827), Catherine Halcrow (1827-1871), and David Halcrow (1832-?).

♀ **Elizabeth Hallett** *daughter of Henry Hallett and his fourth wife Catherine Dunges* was born on 17 June 1814 at Holy Lake, NWT (SK) - and she died (age 82) on 2

---

[173] Thomas Halcrow was born in 1779 on the Stromness Isles, Orkney, Scotland - and he died (age 62) on 17 march 1841 at St-Andrew's, RRS.

[174] George Sutherland was born in 1750 at Knockhall, Orkney Islands, Scotland -and he died in Rupert's Land. His son James Sutherland was born in 1765 at Caithness, Scotland - and he died (age) on 30 September 1844 *in the Winnipeg area*. James Sutherland married Jane Flett [Jane Flett was born in 1770 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 57) in 1827...]: Seven children are known: ***Mary Sutherland*** (1795-1860), twins: Jane Widow Sutherland (1810-?) and Elizabeth Sutherland (1810-1889), Letitia Sutherland (1815-1883), James Sutherland (1817-?), John Sutherland (1819-?), and Roderick Sutherland (1821-?). ***Mary Sutherland*** was born in 1795... - and she died (65) in 1860 at St-Andrew's, RRS.

October 1896 at St-James, RRS; being buried with her husband at St-James, RRS. A child-bride (age 14) she shouldered the responsibility of mothering her orphaned brothers-and-sisters-in-law - the brothers and sisters of her husband ***Alban Fidler*** (age 19) *son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*): Twelve children are known: Elizabeth "Betsy" Fiddler (1828 *or* 1829-1893), Isabella Fiddler (~1833 *or* 1843-1850, age 17), Marie/Maria Fiddler (~1835-1849, age 14), Matilda Fiddler (~1836-1851, age 15), Harriet Fiddler (1837-1924), ***Victoria Fiddler*** (~1840 *or* 1841-1925), William Albert Fiddler (1843-1919), Jemima Fiddler (1846-1922), Alexander Fiddler (~1848-1849), James George Fiddler (1850-1888), John Cornelius Fiddler (1852-?), and Dorcas Fiddler (1854-?).

♀ **Isabella Hallett** *daughter of William Peter Hallett and Maria Pruden* was born on 28 September 1842 at St-John's, RRS - and she died (age 81) on 13 May 1923. She married ***Edwin Bourke*** *of John Palmer Bourke and Nancy Campbell* on 26 March 1862 [*or* 1863]...: Seven children are known: ***William Bourke*** (1863-1943), Walter Palmer Bourke (1865-1866), Edmond *or* Edwin Bourke (1866 *or* 1867-1958), Maria Ann Bourke (1868-1973), Florence Bourke (1870-1955), Catherine Isabella Bourke (1872 *or* 1873-1957), and Arthur Herbert Bourke (1875-1962).

♂ **Henry Hallett Jr.** *son of Sir Henry Hallett and Catherine Crise* was born in 1799 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 72) in May 1871 in the Red River Settlement. He married ***Catherine Parenteau*** on 18 October 1824 at St-John's, RRS: Twelve children are known: Antoine Hallett (1823-1853), Catherine Hallett (1824-1880), Elizabeth Hallett (~1821 *or* 1824-?), Esther Justine Hallett (1824-1871 *or* 1827-1869), Henry Hallett (1825 *or* 1826-?), John Hallett (1831-1859), Charlotte Hallett (1834 *or* 1836-?), Alfred Hallett (1837-1859), Janet Hallett (1839-1862), Cornelius Hallett (1843-?), Anne Hallett (1846-~1868), and Jane Hallett (1842 *or* 1847-?).

♂ **Sir Henry Hallett** was born in 1773 at Battersea Parish, where he was baptized on 5 May 1773 at St-Mary's Anglican Church, Surrey, England - and he died (age 71) on 9 March 1844 at St-John's Parish District, RRS. Sire Henry Hallett's marital status is confusing - he may have been a polygamist: He first married ***Catherine Crise***[175] (Cree) before 1794 in the North-West Territories: Five children are known: Genevieve-"Ljikay" Hallett (Sauteuse) (1794 *or* 1796-1890), ***Henry Hallett Jr.*** (1799-1871), and Nancy Elizabeth Hallett (1796 *or* ~1802-~1831): Sophia Hallett (1794-1872) and James Hallett (1800-1885) have also been attributed to Catherine Crise. Note: James Hallett has been said to be the son of an unknown Native woman and Sophia Hallett has been called a daughter of Catherine Dunger (!) Dungas. Sir Henry Hallett also married ***Catherine Dungas*** (1780-1832)...: Three children are known: Ann Hallett (1809-1889), Antoine Edwin Hallett (1814-?), and Janet Hallett (1839-1866); Elizabeth Hallett (1814-1896) and, as said, Sophia Hallett, are also considered daughters of Catherine Dunger (!) Dungas. Sir Henry Hallett also married

[175] Catherine Crise (Cree) was born in 1775 in the York Factory District - and she died (age 32) in 1807 in the Red River District.

Catherine (Métisse). ***Marie-Julie Hallett*** (1802-09 *or* 1806[176]) has also been called a daughter of Sir Henry Hallett and Catherine Dungas - *infer*.

♀ **Marie Julie Hallett** *daughter of Sir Henry Hallett and Catherine Dungas* was born 1802-09 *or* 4 *or* 20 June 1806,[177] near The Pas, Rupert's Land - and she3 died of ***tuberculosis*** on 20 May 1901 at Batoché, NWT (SK); being buried with her son "Batoché" in the Batoché cemetery; her son Andre, who fell during the fighting in 1885 is buried nearby. She married ***Louison Letendré dit Batoché*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Letendré dit Batoché* (*Fr-Can*) *and Joséphte Crise* (*Cree*) in 1821 at Fort Carlton, NWT (SK): [This marriage was renewed in the church on 6 June 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS]: Ten children are known: ***Marie Letendré dit Batoché*** [178] (1824-1912), Marguerite Letendré *dit* Batoché (1827-?), Joséphte Letendré *dit* Batoché (?-?), ***Louis Eugene Letendré dit Batoché*** (1832-1911), ***André "Petchis" Letendré dit Batoché*** (1827-12 May 1885 - ***Fall of Batoché***), Baptiste Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1839-?), ***François-Xavier Letendré dit Batoché*** (1841-1901), Mary Ann Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1845-?), ***Sophie Letendré dit Batoché*** (1845 *or* 1846-?), and ***Hélène Letendré dit Batoché*** (1847-1903).

♂ **Augustin Hamelin (*dit* Azure)** *son of Louis Hamelin and Cecile Bruyére* was born in 1840 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He first married Marie Bouvette...: No children are known. Augustin Hamelin (*dit* Azure) next married ***Marie Desjarlais*** *daughter of Joseph Antoine Ladouceur dit Desjarlais and Joséphte Suzette/Lizette Cardinal* in 1867 at Mountain Fort [ ]: Two children are known: ***Josephine Desjarlais*** (1868-?) and Augustin Hamelin (1873-?).

♂ **Jacques Bonhomme Hamelin** *son of Jacques Hamelin Emlyn and Angèlique Tourengeau* was born on 15 January 1797 in the North-West Territories/Rupert's Land - and he died (age 59) on 27 October 1856 at Pembina, Dakota Territory (USA); being buried on 28 October 1856 at Assumption, Pembina, Dakota Territory (USA). He married ***Marie Allary*** before 1821 or 1824 at St-Boniface, RRS...: Thirteen children are known: Joseph Hamelin (1821-bef. 1882), Marie Hamelin (~1823-1833), Louise Hamelin (1825-?), Louis Hamelin (1828-?), Elizabeth Hamelin (1833-?), Charles Hamelin (1836-1870), Isabelle Hamelin (1828 or 1838-?), Madeleine Hamelin (1840-?), Gaspard Hamelin (bef. 1831 or 1841-?), Moïse Hamelin (bef. 1837-?), Marie-Emily Hamelin (1843-?), Jacques Hamelin (1844-?), Euphrosine Hamelin (1848-?), Marie Hamelin (1845-?), and Sévère Hamelin (1852-?). He was enumerated in the 1831, 1832, 1835, 1840, 1843 Census in the Red River Settlement .

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Hamelin** *son of Jacques Hamelin Emlyn and Angèlique Tourengeau* was born in 1810... - and he died (age 56) in 1866 at St-Boniface, RRS. He was

---

[176] On 20 June 1806, Marie Julie Hallett was born during an annual trip to York Factory from Island House. Marie would later state in her Scrip application that her mother was Marie, a mixed-blood woman.

[177] On 20 June 1806, Marie Julie Hallett was born during an annual trip to York Factory from Island House. Marie would later state in her Scrip application that her mother was Marie, a mixed-blood woman.

[178] Marie Letendré *dit* Batoché and Emmanuel Beaugrand *dit* Champagne *son of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) - a founding family of Batoché - were god-parents to ***Marie-Antoinette - the bell of Batoché***.

married three times: He first married ***Françoise Ducharme***...: Three children are known: Marie Hamelin (1836-?), **(*Jean*)-*Baptiste Hamelin*** (1840 or 1841-?), and Isabelle Hamelin (1843-?). Jean-Baptiste Hamelin next married *his second wife* Marie-Anne Comtois...: One child is known: Bernard Hamelin (1849-1873). Jean-Baptiste Hamelin next married *his third wife* Marie-Anne Morin *daughter of Étienne Comtois Morin and Marie Collins*...: Three children are known: Isabelle Hamelin (1840-?), Paul Hamelin (1860-?), and Louis Hamelin (1885-?).

♂ **Joseph Hamelin** *son of Solomon Hamelin and Isabelle Vandal* was born in 1833... - and he died unknown. He was a merchant. He was married twice: He first married ***Joséphte Sayer*** *daughter of Guillaume Sayer and Joséphte Frobisher*...: No children are known. Joseph Hamelin next married Julie Larance *daughter of Norbert Larance and Joséphte Parenteau*

♂ **Joseph Emlyn Hamelin** *son of Jacques Hamelin Emlyn and Angèlique Tourengeau* married ***Therese Ducharme***... about 18322 in the Red River Settlement: One child is known: ***Angélique Hamelin*** (1839-1885).

♀ **Marguerite Hamelin** *daughter of Jacques Hamelin and Angèlique Tourangeau* was born on 5 February 1819 at St-Boniface, Dufferin, RRS - and she died (age 71) on 24 February 1890... She married **Jean-Baptiste Desjardins** *son of Jean-Baptiste Desjardins and Josette Serpent* (*Cree*) about 1845...: Eight children are known: Marie Desjardins (1846-?), Julie Desjardins (1847-?), François Desjardins (1848-?), Pierre Desjardins (1849-1889), Elise Desjardins (1852-?), Monique Desjardins (1854-?), Solomon Desjardins (1856-?), and Rosalie Desjardins (1858-?).

♀ **Monique Hamelin** *daughter of Jacques Hamelin and Angèlique Tourengeau*[179] was born in 1823 at Pembina River, NWT [ ]. She married **John Farquarhson dit Ferguson**...: Ten children are known: Anne Ferguson (1838-?), Daniel Ferguson (1841-?), ***Antoine Ferguson*** (1842-1928), Clara Ferguson (1847-?), Marguerite Ferguson (1848-1851), ***Elise Ferguson* (*Farquarhson*)** (1851-?), Joachim Ferguson (1853-1875), Joséphte Ferguson (1855-1872), ***Léon Ferguson*** (1857-1899), and Joséphte Ferguson (1859-1872).

♂ **Xavier Hamelin** - he married ***? Cadotte*** - parents of Louise Hamelin: b. 27 December 1854.

♂ **John Hamilton**[180] married ***Amelia Payne*** (*from the Lowlands of Scotland*)...: One child is known: ***William Alien Hamilton*** (1845 *or* 1849-1941).

♀ **Marguerite Harrison** *daughter of Edward Harrison and Sarah Native aka Joséphte Cree* was born on 1 March 1809... - and she died unknown. She married ***Hon. Francois Jacques Bruneau*** **Hon. Francois Jacques Bruneau** *son of Antoine*

---

[179] Angèlique Tourengeau *Métisse daughter of Antoine Tourengeau and Marie Caribou.*

[180] John Hamilton was killed in the Civil War at the ***Battle of Pea Ridge*** in 1862; after that an Osage-French Métis by the name of Louis Labrosse took care of the family.

Bruneau and a Cree woman on 19 September 1831...: Eleven children are known: Wenceslas Bruneau (1832-?), Thomas Stanislaus Bruneau (1834-?), ***Geneviève Bruneau*** (1835-1922), Athanase Bruneau[181] (1837-1865), Marguerite Bruneau (1839-?), Adelaide (Aglae) Bruneau (1841-?), Marie Bruneau (1843-?), Sarah Bruneau (1845-?), Marie-Eulalie Bruneau (1848-?), Clothide Bruneau (~1850-?), and Christine (1853-?).

♂ **Thomas Harrison** *son of Thomas Harrison*[182] *and Sarah* (*Native*) was born on 15 January 1814 in the North-West Territories *or* about 1818 at Ste-Anne des Chênes, RRS - and he died (age 67) in 1881 *or* he died on 24 July 1891...; being buried on 27 July 1891 at Ste-Anne des Chênes, RRS. He married ***Apolline "Pauline" Lagimodière*** (*Fr-Can*) about 1835...: Fifteen children are known: twins: Delphia Harrison (1838-?) and Dolphus Harrison (1838 *or* 1839-?), ***Marie-Anne Harrison*** (1840 *or* 1843-1877), Auguste Harrison (1842-1920), Rémi "Money" Harrison (~1844-1865),[183] Damase Harrison (1845-1920), Joséphte Harrison (1847-1898), twins: Catherine Harrison (1849-?) and Philomene Harrison (1849-1888 *or* 1857-1890), Melanie Harrison (1850/51-1881), ***Caroline Harrison*** (1852-1886), Suzanne Harrison (1855/56-1919), Joseph Harrison (1858/59-1931), Edouard (Edward) Harrison (1860-1935), and Parphyre/Porphire Harrison (1862-? *or* 1838-1914).

♀ **Elizabeth Henderson** *daughter of Peter Henderson and Charlotte Garston Yorkstone* married **Joseph Monkman** *son of James Monkman and Nancy Chaboyer* before 1852...: Five children are known: Marianne Monkman, Nancy Monkman, John Monkman, Charlotte Monkman, and ***Margaret Monkman*** (1855-1940).

♂ **Alexis Honore-Allary *dit* Henry** *son of William Honore-Allary dit Henry and Agathé Letendré* was born in 1812 in the North-West Territories; being baptized (age 21) on 6 April 1833 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS - and he died between 1864 and 1868 at Pembina District, North-West Territories, Minnesota Territory (ND, USA); being buried *by family members* on 29 October 1868 at St-Norbert Parish Church Cemetery, next to his first wife Marie. He married ***Marie Daunais dit Lyonnaise*** *daughter of Francois Delaunay Daunais Lyonnaise and Louise* (*Ojibwa/Sauteuse*) on 26 October 1833 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Twelve children are known: Marie Henry *dit* Honore *dit* Allary (1833-?), Alexis Henry (bet. 1835 & 1837-?), ***Pierre*** *Honoré dit* ***Henry*** (~1838-?), Marguerite Henry (~1841-?), Angelica Henry

---

[181] Frontiersman Athanase Bruneau was a guide for "Lord Milton" Wentworth-Fitzwilliam and Dr. Walter Butler Cheadle, from 1862 to 1865.

[182] Thomas Harrison *son of Edward Angus Thomas Harrison* (~1790-?) *of Scotland and Joséphte Cree aka Sarah Native* married Sarah (Native)...: Six children are known: Joseph Harrison, Mary Harrison - who was married to Jean-Baptiste "La Prairie" Lagimodière (*Fr-Can*) *son of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Marie-Anne Gaboury - and brother of Apolline "Pauline" Lagimodière*, William Harrison, ***Thomas Harrison***, and Marguerite Harrison - who was married to **Hon. François Jacques Bruneau**.

[183] Rémi "Money" Harrison died on 13 June 1865, though apparently not in the typhoid epidemic that year - according to family lore, he was "killed by lightning while mowing hay, his mother witnessed it she was sitting nearby in the shade of the haywagon when one bolt hit the horses, current followed the reins and killed the horses and him instantly. The area where he was killed was referred to as *marais de money* by the older people until a few years ago." [Gilles C. Saindon]

(~1843-?), **Mathilda** Allary *dit* **Henry** (~1845 *or* 1847 *or* 1850-?), ***Maurice Henry-Honoré*** (1843 *or* 1847-1934), ***Euphrosine dit Alphonsine Henry***(1851-?), Véronique Henry (1852-?), Sara Henry (1853-?). ***Jerome Hector Henry*** (1855 *or* 1856), and Norbert Henry (1860-?).

♀ **Julie Henry** *dit* Honore *dit* Allery (*Métis*) married ***Jean-Baptiste Bérard dit Lépine*** (Fr-Can) *son of Joseph Lépine and Marie-Anne Pellerin*...: Four children are known: Julie Lépine (1828-1895), ***Maxime Lépine père*** MLA (1836/37-1897), ***Ambroise-Didyme Lépine*** (1840-1923), and ***Jean-Baptiste Lépine*** (1841-1873).

♀ **Ann Heywood** *daughter of Joseph Heywood* (*English*)[184] *and Jane Asham* (*Métis*) was born about 1815 - and she died (age 81) in 1896...[185] She married ***George Adams*** (*English*) *son of John Adams and Elizabeth* on 25 October 1832 at St-John's, RRS:[186] Twelve children are known: Twelve children are known: Mary Anne Adams (1835-?), George Adams (1837), ***Charles Alexander Adams*** (1838-?), William Adams (1840-1844; *age 4 yrs.*), Joseph Adams (~1842-?), James Adams (1844-?), Henry Adams (1846-?), Robert "Robbie" Adams (1848-?), Sarah Adams (1854-?), Elizabeth Barbara Adams (1854-?), Mary Adams (1856-?), and Maria Adams (1861-?).

♀ **Jane Ann Hichenburg** married ***John Bruce***...: One child is known: ***William Bruce*** (?-?).

♀ **Marguerite Geneviève l'Hirondelle** was born ~1807 at Vaudreuil, Québec - and she died unknown. She married ***Augustin Brabant*** *son of Charles Etienne E. Brabant and Marie Genevieve Seguin Laderoute*...: Three children are known": ***Genevieve "Hraban" Brabant*** (~1821-?), Augustin Eustache Brabant (1826 *or* 1828-1907), and Elizabeth Brabant (1829-?).

♂ **Louis "Amable" Hogue** (Fr-Can) *son of Louis Amable Hogue père and Marie-Anne Labelle* was born 14 July 1796 at St-Vincent de Paul, Laval, Québec (Lower Canada) - and he died (age 62) on 26 February 1858 at St-Charles Parish District, RRS. He married ***Marguerite "Peggy" Taylor*** according to the custom of the country in 1820 at the Red River Settlement; being formally married in a Christian ceremony on 24 March 1831 at St-John's Anglican Church, St-John's, RRS: Ten children are known: Amable Hogue (1827-?), ***Maria (Mary) Hogue*** (1821 or 1831 or 1832-1927), Amable Hogue (1833-?), Joseph Amable Hogue (1835-1924), Marguerite Hogg Hogue (1838-?), Thomas Hogg Hogue (1840-?), Antoine Hogue (1844-~1869), Louis Hogue (1846-1937), Elizabeth Hogue (1848-?), and Mary-Ann Hogue (1850-1880).

♀ **Bethsey Honore** married ***Baptiste Collins***...: One child is known: ***Rosalie Collins*** (1842-?).

---

[184] Joseph Heywood (1780-1826) of Derbyshire, England, an HBC voyageur.
[185] At the time of her death she had 8 surviving children, 68 grandchildren and 73 great-grandchildren.
[186] The marriage ceremony was performed by **Reverend David Jones** (1796-1844) and witnessed by Adam Mowat and Joseph Monkman.

Honore-Allary dit Henry - *see* **Henry**

♂ **Rev. James (Askenootow) Hope**[187] *son of Withewacapo of York Factory* married ***Judith "Catherine" Desjarlais*** *daughter of* ***Joseph Desjarlais*** *and* ***Joséphte Cardinal*** on 17 October 1852...: ***Joséphte Desjarlais*** (1860), Eliza Desjarlais (1853-?), François Desjarlais (1855-?), Frédéric Desjarlais (~1859-1868), Guillaume Desjarlais (1863-1868), Caroline Desjarlais (1866-1868), and Flora Desjarlais.

♂ **Antoine Houle** *son of Antoine Houle père*[188] *and Elise* (*Native*)[189] was born between 1781 and 1787... - and he died (age 80) on 27 March 1867 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was a NWC interpreter. He was one of the principle Métis who took part in the **Battle of Seven Oaks** in 1816; being one of the two Captains of Grant's Métis along with ***Michel Bourassa***. He married ***Joséphte Lauzon*** according to the custom of the country about 1804 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - *and they lived in Grantown*: Twelve children are known: Jean-Baptiste Houle (?-?), William Houle (?-?), François (1806-?), ***Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth*** *Daniels dite* ***Houle*** (1795 *or* 1796 *or* 1808-?),[190] Françoise Houle (1811-1868), Antoine Houle Jr. (1812-1890), Joséphte Houle (1816-?), Madeleine Houle (1818-?), Louis Houle (1825-1870), Louise Houle (1826-), Marguerite Houle (1831-?), and Charles Houle (1833-?).

♂ **Antoine Houle** was born in 1817... - and died unknown. He married four times: He first married ***Julie Parisien***...: Three children are known: ***Julie Houle*** (1838-?), Angelique Houle (1843), and ***Marguerite Houle*** (~1844-?). Antoine Houle next married *his second wife* Marie Larocque...: Three children are known: Antoine Houle (1840-?), Joseph Houle (1842-?), and Charles Houle (1844-?). Antoine Houle next married *his third wife* Marie-Madeleine Ledoux (Leduc)...: Nine children are known: twins: Emilie Houle (1851-?) and Elise Houle (1851-?), Louis Houle (11855-?), Guillaume Houle (1857-?), Louise Houle (1859-?), Emerise (1861-?), Jean-Baptiste Houle (1863-?), Justine Houle (1866-?), and Étienne Houle (1868-?). Antoine Houle next married *his fourth wife* Eliza Bear: No children are known.

♀ **Julie Houle** *daughter of Antoine Houle and Julie Parisien* was born on 30 January 1838... - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph Daudais Parenteau***...: Eleven children are known: Rosalie Parenteau (1859-?), Napoléon Parenteau (~1862-?), Jean Parenteau (1864-1887), ***Marie-Alexandrine Parenteau*** (1867-?), ***Marie-Jeanne Francoise Parenteau*** (~1869-?), Marie-Louise Parenteau (1871-?), Joseph Parenteau

---

[187] James Hope was one of the Indian children who were chosen by Rev West to be educated and converted to the Anglican faith. James became one of the first Native clergymen in western Canada, along with Henry Budd, James Settee, and Charles Pratt.

[188] Antoine Houle *père* was born in 1769 at St-Ours Parish District (*near Montréal*) in Québec (Lower Canada) - and he died unknown. He married Elise (Native) according to the custom of the country about 1786 in Rupert's Land.

[189] Elise (Native) was born in 1774 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She married Antoine Houle *père*...: One child is known: ***Antoine Houle*** (1787-1867).

[190] Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth *Daniels dite* Houle married Joseph "José" Ouellette *son of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique Nakota* (*Assiniboine*) - a ***hero of the Exovedes*** which died at the **Fall of Batoché** on 12 May 1885.

(1873-?), Damase Parenteau (1877-?), Pierre Parenteau (1879-1887), Jean-Baptiste Parenteau (1883-1883, *age 3 mos.*), and Marie-Madeleine Parenteau (aft. 1883-?).

♀ **Magdeleine Houle** was born in 1825 at St-Clements, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Charron Ducharme***... - *third of his three wives*: Three children are known: Cuthbert Ducharme (?-?), Madeleine Ducharme (?-?), and Jean Chrysosteme Ducharme (1852-?).

♂ **George Hourie** *son of John Hourie and Margaret*[191] was born in 1820 or 1825 in the Red River Settlement; being baptized on 19 April 1825 at St-John's Parish Church, St-John's, RRS - and he died (age 55) on 29 or 30 January 1875 at St-Andrew's, RRS. He was married twice: He first married ***Ellen Eleanor Cook*** *daughter of Jeremiah Cook and Eleanor Helen* "*Ellen*" *Spence*...: Five children are known: ***Mary Ann Hourie*** (1846-1913), twins: Caroline Hourie (1853-?) and John Hourie (1853-?), Matilda Hourie (1855-?), and James Hourie (1858-1858). George Hourie next married Elizabeth Knight[192] *daughter of James Knight Sr. and Sophia Hallett*...: No children are known.

♂ **John Hourie** was born about 1779 on the Orkney Islands, Scotland - and he died (age 78) on 15 August 1857 at St-Andrew's, RRS. "He was a British veteran of Waterloo." He married ***Margaret* (*Cree*** *or* ***Snake*)** on 10 May 1825 at St-John's Church, RRS: Eight children are known: John Henry Hourie (1810-1896), Robert Hourie (1815-?), John *or* James Hourie (bap. 1823-?), ***George Hourie*** (?-?), James Hourie (bap. 1828-1828), Betsy Hourie (bap. 1829-?), ***Peter Hourie*** (1830-?), and Philip Hourie (1833-?).

♂ **Peter Hourie** *son of John Hourie*[193] *and Margaret* [194] was born in 1825 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age 85) in 1910 at Regina, (SK). He married ***Sarah Whitford*** *daughter of François Whitford and Marie-Charlotte Gladu*...: Seven

---

[191] Margaret was born in 1780 in the North-West Territories - and she died on 7 March 1843 (age 53) in the Red River Settlement. She was married twice: She first married George Atkinson *son of George Atkinson and Necushin*...: Two children are known: John Atkinson (1825-1882) and Charlotte Atkinson (1831-1892). She next married John Hourie...: Eight children are known: John Hourie (1810-1896), Robert Hourie (1815-1911), ***George Hourie*** (1820-1875), Jane Hourie (1824-1834) triplets: John Hourie (1825-1882) and James Hourie (1825-1838) and Peter Hourie (1825-1910), Thomas Hourie (1826-1852), and Philip Hourie (1832-1914). Note: John Hourie was born in 1779 in Orkney, Scotland -and he died (age 78) in 1857 at St-Andrew's.

[192] Elizabeth Knight *daughter of James Knight Sr. and Sophia Hallett* was born in November 1829 at St-John's, RRS -and she died unknown in Lindsay District, SK.

[193] John Hourie was born in 1779 at Orkney, Scotland - and he died (age 78) in 1857 at St-Andrew's, RRS. He married Margaret and had eight children - *infer*.

[194] According to Ancestry.com Margaret was married twice: She first married George Atkinson and had two children: John Atkinson (1825-1882) and Charlotte Atkinson (1831-1892). She next married John Hourie and had eight children: ***John Hourie*** (1810-1896), Robert Hourie (1815-1911), George Hourie (1820-1875), Jane Hourie (1824-1834), twins: James Hourie (1825-1838) and Peter Hourie (1825-1910), Thomas Hourie (1826-1852), and Philip Hourie (1832-1914). Note: It is impossible for her to have had two different children by two different fathers in the same year, insomuch as John Atkinson and twins James and Peter Hourie are concerned; so the dates are either corrupted, or she was not married to one of the two men, probably George Atkinson.

children are known: Margaret Hourie (1856-?), Thomas Taylor Hourie (1859-?), Alexander Hourie (1860-1930), Edwin James Hourie (1862-1899), Peter Hourie (1863-?), Elizabeth Ann Hourie (1867-?). and Flora Hourie (1869-1929).

♀ **Charlotte Hughes** *daughter of James "Nan-Touché" Hughes and* a *Corbeau Crow woman* was born in 1790 in the Red River Settlement - and she died (age 82) on 15 February 1872 at St-Norbert, RRS. She married ***Pierre Vandal***...: Six children are known: Joseph Vandal (1818-?). Antoine Vandal (1819-?), Pierre Vandal *fils* (1828-?), Augustin Vandal (?-?), ***Capt.* (*Jean*)-*Baptiste Vandal père*** (~1832-1888), and Marguerite Vandal (1834-?).

♀ **Marie Corbeau-Hughes** married **Jean-Baptiste Dupuis**...: Three children are known: ***Louise Dupuis*** (~1822-?), Marie Dupuis (1831-?), and Marguerite Dupuis (1854-?).

♀ **Mary Humpherville** married ***John Ballendine***...: ***Peter Ballenden*** (1836-1885) and Robert Ballenden (1841-?).

Hus *dit* Paul - *see* **Paul**

I

♀ **Elizabeth Ann Inkster** *daughter of James Inkster*[195] *and Elizabeth Sutherland* [196] - *grand-daughter of James Sutherland and Jane Flett* was born on 27 September 1837 in the Red River Settlement - and she died (age) on 24 February 1924 at Bresaylor, (SK); being buried at Plot C1 NW Battleford Cemetery, (SK). She married ***Archibald James Spence*** *son of George Spence and Nancy Ward*. ...: Three children are known: Archibald J. Spence (1868-1885), ***Edwin James Spence*** (1865 *or* `866-?), and Roderick (Frederick) Spence (1872-1900).

♂ **George Irvine** *son of John Irvine and Margry Rouland* was born around 1805 in Sandwick, Orkney, [Scotland] - and he died in 1870. He began working for the HBC in 1824. He was a labourer (and a tailor) at York Factory until 1930. In 1830 he was transferred to Red River where he was as a Labourer at an Experimental Farm. He was married twice: A freeman, he first married child-bride (age 16) ***Collette "Polly" Fiddler*** *daughter of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) on 7 March 1833 at St-John's Anglican Church, St-James, RRS: Four children are known: Mathilda Irvine (1834-?), Eleanora Irvine (1836-?), ***Maria Irvine*** (1838-?), and Martha Irvine (1840-?). His first wife, Collette "Polly" Fiddler, died in 1842. On

---

[195] James Inkster was born on 5 August 1804 *or* in 1805 in Scotland - and he died (age 60) on 17 May 1865 at St-John's, RRS. He was married twice: He first married Elizabeth Linklater (1815-1860)...: No children are known. James Inkster next married Elizabeth Sutherland *daughter of James Sutherland and Jane Flett* on 16 December 1830...: Seven children are known: Nine children are known: ***Elizabeth Ann Inkster*** (1831-1924), James Inkster (1831-?), Jane Inkster (1836-?), John Inkster (1840-?), Mary Marak Inkster (1845-?), William Magnus Inkster (~1857-?), George James Inkster (1842-1909)

[196] Elizabeth Sutherland *daughter of James Sutherland and Jane Flett* was born about 1812 *or* in 1821 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown...

13 February 1851, he married his second wife, Jane Cockran, a Treaty Indian from Oxford House, MB: Eleven children are known: Isaac Irvine (~1852-?), Jane Mary Irvine (~1854-?, *died in infancy*), Joseph Irvine (~1855-?), George Irvine (~1862-?), William Irvine (~1864-?), Emma Jane Irvine (1865-?), Margaret Irvine (~1869-?), twins: John George Irvine (~1871-?) and Jane Mary Irvine (~1871-?), Cornelius Irvine (~1873-?), and Mary Elizabeth Irvine (~1876-?).

♂ **John Irvine** married ***Margry Rouland***...: One son is known: ***George Irvine*** (~1805-1870).

♀ **Maria Irvine** *daughter of George Irvine*[197] *and Collette* "*Polly*" *Fiddler - grand-daughter of Peter Fiddler and Mary Muskegon* (*Cree*) was born on 9 May 1838 - and she died unknown. She married **Alexander "Alex" McDougall Sr.** *son of Duncan McDougall and Marguerite McDonald* in 1862 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: Louis McDougall (1862-1864), Marie-Jane McDougall (1865-1866, *age 19 mos.*), Marie-Marta McDougall (1866-?), ***Alexander Peter McDougall Jr.*** (1869-1947), Joseph McDougall (1871-?), Pierre *dit* Peter McDougall (1873-?), Samuel McDougall (1875-?), and Henry André McDougall (1879-?).

♂ **James Isbister** *son of Samuel Newell Marsh and Mecy or Lemesa Elizabeth Deatherage* was born in 1801[198] at Firth, Orkney Islands, Scotland - and he died (age 61)[199] on 17 November 1862 at St-James, RRS.[200] According to the Hudson Bay Company Archives, he entered their service in 1821 at Norway House, being a Labourer at York Factory and Swan River, a interpreter and postmaster at Lac La Pluie: Lac La Pluie Post, Fort Frances Post, Rivière Macan Post, and Fort Alexander, until 1853, employing himself as a Freeman thereafter until 1856. He married ***Mary McGillivray*** before 1840...: Eleven children are known: John Isbister (1841-1906), Cecilia Isbister (1843-?), Edward Isbister (1844-1895), David Isbister (1845-1912), Mary Isbister (1847-?), James Isbister (1849-1880), Alexander Isbister (1852-?), Jane Isbister (1856-?, *died young*), Jane Margaret Isbister (1859-1948), and twins: Henry Isbister (1862-1879), and ***Susanna Isbister*** (1862-1886).

♂ **John Alexander Isbister** *son of James Isbister* was born in December 1794 at Harray Islands, Orkney, Scotland - and he died (age 39) on 27 October 1833 in the3 North-West Territories. He married ***Frances Sinclair*** *daughter of William Sinclair Sr. and Margaret Nahoway Norton* on 17 July 1842 at Oxford House, (MB): Thirteen children are known: Elizabeth "Betsey" Isbister (1831-1913), John Isbister (1832-?), **(*John*) *James Isbister***[201] (1833-1915), William Isbister (1835-?), David Isbister (1837-?), Adam Isbister (1839-?), Fanny Isbister (1842-?), Mary Isbister (1844-1926), Robert Miles Isbister (~1848 *or* 1849-1916), Ellen Isbister (~1850-?),

---

[197] George Irvine was born in Sandwick, Orkney, Scotland, as were his parents John Irvine and Margry Rouland.

[198] The notes from the HBC give his birth date as 1801, C. Denney in his notes favors 1795.

[199] At his death in 1862 he is said to have lived 62 or 67 years. The 2 and 7 look alike when handwritten.

[200] C. Denney's note says that he was crushed by a cart full of meat and after lingering on for three weeks, he died in 1862 and was buried at St-James.

[201] Elder of the Anglo-Métis at Prince Albert, NWT (SK).

Alexander Isbister (1852-?), George Barnston Isbister (1855 *or* 1856-1937), and Benjamin Isbister (1857-?).

J

Jerome *dit* St-Mathé - *see* **St-Mathé**

♂ **Ambroise Jobin *père*** (Fr-Can) *son of Joseph Jobin and Cecile Lapierre*[202] was born on 5 June 1817 at St-Esprit, Montréal, Québec - and she died unknown. He was an original white settler from Montréal settled in Red River Country in 1835. He married ***Marguerite Mandeville*** about 1849...: Nine children are known: ***Joseph Falcon Jobin*** (1849-?), ***Ambroise Jobin fils*** (1851-1885),[203] ***Pierre Jobin*** (21 October 1856-?), Madeleine Jobin (18 November 1856-?), Caroline Jobin (1858-?), ***Louis Napoléon Jobin*** (1860-?), Marie Jobin (1863-?), Cecile Jobin (1866-?), and ***Patrice Jobin*** (1868-?) - a Métis Child-soldier.

K

♀ **Kahnapawanakan** *possibly a daughter of Matthew Cocking and A-pis-ta-squa-sish* married *William Hemmings Cook, a polygamist who was married at least three times*: He first married ***Kahnapawanakan***[204](*Cree*): She was older and died in 1812-13: He had children with Kahnapawanakan but not Samuel, Jeremiah, or Charles.

♀ **Ke-Pukokatik** married ***Napotchiyis Kapetakus***...: One child is known: ***Marguerite Sutherland dit Kapetakus Napotchiyis*** (1855-?).

♀ **Mary Keith** *daughter of HBC Chief Factor James Keith Sr. and Julia Marie-Archangè Cadotte* was born on 11 September 1814 in the Red River area (MB) - and she died after 1851 *possibly* at Lachine, Québec. She was married twice: She first married HBC Governor ***Sir George Simpson*** *son of London merchant George Simpson* ...: Two children are known: Maria Simpson (1824-?) and ***James Keith Simpson*** (1825-1901). Mary Keith next married *her second husband* Hudson's Bay Company clerk Thomas Taylor *son of sloop-master George Taylor*[205] (*Scot.*) *and Jane* (*Cree*) on 17 August 1831...: No children are known.

---

[202] Cecile Lapierre *daughter of Joseph Pierre Lapierre and Cecile Perreault* was born in Montréal, Québec: Note: Joseph Jobin married Cecile Lapierre on 11 July 1808...

[203] Ambroise Jobin is a hero who died at Saskatoon on 23 May 1885 of wounds received at the ***Battle of Batoché***.

[204] William Hemmings Cook's first wife was Kahnapawanakan. Cf., Cook did have children with two of Cocking's daughters but Kahnapawanakan was not one of them - and was not Cocking's daughter.

[205] George Taylor was born about 1760 at Berwick on Tweed, Scotland - and he died after 1829 *probably* in England: *infer*.

♂ **John Ram Kipling** married ***Margaret Okanese***...: One child is known: ***Nancy Kipling***(~1810-?).

♀ **Nancy Kipling** *daughter of John Ram Kipling and Marguerite Okkanens* (*Saulteaux*) was born about 1810 [at Winnipeg] - and she died unknown. She spent most of her life around Fort Union and the Cypress Hills. She was married twice: She first married ***Michel Gravelle*** about 1825...: One child is known: ***Domitilde Gravelle*** (1835-1912). Nancy Kipling next married Alexis Labomboche before 25 August 1885 at Red River: No children are known.

♂ **Koh-ah-mah-che*, headman at One Arrow*** was father of ***Natchookoneck* (*Spotted Calf, Calf of Many Colours*)** who ***Sinnookeesick* ("*John*" *Sounding Sky*)**, *father of Kitchi-Manito-Waya* (*Jean-Baptiste Almighty Voice*).

L

♀ **Madeleine Laberge** *daughter of Norbert Laberge and Madeleine Vivier* was born on 26 January 1827... - and she died in 1901... She married ***Francois Dubois père*** *son of François Dubois and Angèlique Larivière*...: Eleven children are known: Alphonsine Dubois (?-?), Eugene Dubois (1847-1875), François Dubois *fils* (1850-1890), Elise Dubois (1851-?), ***Maxime Dubois*** (1853-1920), Ambroise Dubois (1854-1916), Jean Dubois (1857-1880), Alexandré Dubois (1864-1882), John Dubois (1865-1901), Frederick Dubois (1867-1901), and Antoine Dubois (1869-1882).

♀ **Marie-Anne Laberge** was born unknown... - and she died in 1874... She married ***Jean-Baptiste Dubois***...: Nine children are known: Jean Baptiste Dubois, Norbert Dubois, Alexandré Dubois (1855-?), Julienne Dubois, ***Rosalie Dubois*** (1859 *or* 1860-1905) Francois Dubois, Marie Dubois, Napoléon Dubois, and Virginie Dubois.

♂ **Françoise Lacouture** *daughter of Francois Lacouture and Joséphte* was born in 1800 *or* about 1807 in the Red River District - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-"Baptiste" Ledoux fils*** *son of Pierre aka Jean-Baptiste Ledoux and Madeleine Sauteuse* (Chippewa) *being his second wife* about 1826 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: Six children are known: ***Françoise Ledoux*** (1824 *or* 1826 *or* 1827-?), Jean-Baptiste Ledoux (1830-?), Joséphte Ledoux (1833-?), Louison Ledoux (1843-?), and Joseph Ledoux[206] (1845-?). Other children include Victoire Ledoux.

---

[206] Joseph Ledoux married a daughter of Chief Mistawasis.

Note: Mistāwasis ("Big Child" *aka* Pierre Belanger) "The Iron Buffalo of the Plains," Chief of the Parklands/Willow Cree (Paskokopāwiyiniwak), *son of Bernard Belanger* (1760?) *and Kakakewachin* (*Nakota*) (1765-?) was born about 1813 - and he died on 21 June 1895 at Snake Plain, NWT (SK). He was one of the influential leaders of the House Cree (Wāskahikaniwiyiniwak) which supplied Fort Carlton with bison meat and pemmican between 1852-1854. He acquired in his youth by constant military conflicts the respect of Isapo-Muxika (Issapóómahksika or "Crow's big foot"), leader of the Siksika, the Blackfoot.

Chevigny *dit* Lachevrotière - *see* **Chevigny**

♂ **Isaie Ladouceur** *son of Augustin Ladouceur and Marie-Madeleine Lambert* was born in 1844 at St-Norbert, RRS - and he died unknown. He married ***Hélène "Ellen" Gosselin*** *daughter of Francois Gosselin and Suzanne/Susan Lafournaise - being her first husband* in1863 at St-Norbert, RRS: One son is known: François Ladouceur (1864-?).[207]

Ladouceur *dit* Desjarlais - *see* **Desjarlais**

♀ **Marguerite "Nisandaway Otackyick" Lafleur** *daughter of Otackyick Lafleur and Joséphte Page* was born in 1828 *or* ~1830 in the North-West Territories: She married ***Louis Bourassa*** *son of Pierre Bourassa and Charlotte Wessard*...: Six children are known: Charlotte Bourassa (1850-?), John Bourassa (1854-?), ***Modeste Bourassa*** (~1856 *or*1862-?), Alexander "Alex" Bourassa (~1863-?), Sophie Bourassa (1865-?), and ***Betsy (Elizabeth) Bourassa*** (1867-?).

♂ **Otackyick Lafleur** was born about 1802... - and he died unknown. He married ***Joséphte Page***s sometime prior to 1828..: One child is known: ***Marguerite "Nisandaway Otackyick" Lafleur*** (1828 *or* ~1830-?).

♂ **Amable Lafond** *son of Antoine Alfred or Claude LaFond and Marie-Françoise Robidas* was born in 1787 *or* on 17 November1790 at Nicollet, Québec - and he died unknown. His family moved to Red River Settlement, where he met and married ***Marie Racette*** *daughter of Antoine Racette and Marie-Joséphte Rivard* before 1824: They had nine children: ***Basile Lafond père*** (1846-1927), Boniface, Benjamin, Sophie, Madeline, Jean-Baptiste, Joseph, Elise, Cyril.

♂ **Cyrille Lafond** married ***Agathé Pépin***...: Two children are known: Cyrille Lafond and ***Eliza Lafoe dit Elizabeth Lafond*** (1870-?)

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Lafond *père*** *son of Amable Audet La Pointe and Marie Racette* was born on 25 January 1832 at St-Vital, RRS- and he died (age) on 4 July 1884 at Carlton, NWT. He married ***Therese Arcand*** in 1852 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: (*Jean*)-Baptiste "Tchehasaso" Lafond (1853-?), Roger Lafond (1853-?), Hélène Lafond (1860-?), Edouard Lafond (1864-?), Barthélémie Lafond (1866-?), Isidore Lafond (1868-?), Napoléon Lafond (1869-?) and Soloman Lafond (1869-?), Norbert Lafond (1874-?), Marie-Rose Lafond (1876-?), Marie-Merance Lafond (1878-?), Agnes Lafond (1880-?), and Edward Lafond (1882-?).

♂ **Calixte/Caliscoe Pelgare *dit* Lafontaine** was born in April 1826 in the North-West Territories - and he died before 1892 in North Dakota (USA). He married ***Charlotte Adam*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Adam and Magdeleine Landry dit Lemire* in 1846 in the Red River Settlement: Twelve children are known: ***Calixte Lafontaine*** (1847-

---

[207] At the **Battle of li Coulée des Tourond's**, François did not carry a gun but bore a flag of the Virgin Mary instead!

1899), Philomène Lafontaine (1848-?), ***Antoine Faillant dit Lafontaine*** (1849-1889), Martel Lafontaine (1851-?), Octave Lafontaine (1853-1916), François Lafontaine (~1856-?), Bernard Lafontaine (1858-?), Elzéar Lafontaine (1860-?), Albert Lafontaine (1863-?), Cuthbert Lafontaine (1864-?), Marie-Virginie Lafontaine (~1867-?), and Marie-Rose Lafontaine (1869-?).

♂ **Louison "Mar-yarm-mons/Mooshom-Wiizoon" Lafontaine** *son of Jean-"Baptiste" Lallemont Lafontaine fils and Francoise Martin* was born in June 1845 *or* on 14 October 1850 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being baptized on 20 October1850 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died after 1938 at Turtle Mountain District, *near Belcourt*, North Dakota (usa).

♂ **Louison Lafontaine** *aka* Mar-yarm-mons or "Mooshom-Wiizoon" *son of Jean-"Baptiste" fils Lallemont Lafontaine and Francoise Martin* was born on 14 October 1850 in St-François-Xavier Parish District, RRS [another date of birth, June 1845, is also provided]; being baptized on 20 October 1850 in the Parish Church - and he died after 1938 at Turtle Mountain District, *near Belcourt*, (ND, USA). He married ***Marie-Madeleine Antaya Pelletier*** *daughter of Pierre Pelletier fils and Angélique Comtois* in 1865, NWT (SK): Like most buffalo hunters, he had children born at Qu'Appelle, Lebret, Cypress Hills (Monatgne de Cypries), Wood Mountain, and Batoché, NWT (SK): Three are known...: ***Louis or L'Allemand Lafontaine*** (?-?), Agenore (or Isanor) Lafontaine (1874- aft. 1938), and Maria Anna Lafontaine (1880-?). [Three other children are known: Eliza (b. February 1891), Daniel (b. July 1894), and Robert (b. 1897).] Louison Lafontaine signed the 1878 petition for a reserve by the Cypress Hills Métis; in 1885 he was living at Batoché; after the death of Marie, Louis married Emelie "Siinpiins" Desjarlais[208] *daughter of Joseph Desjarlais and LaLouise Joséphte Richard* in 1890...; he is identified as a Widower in the 1901 NWT Census - resident of Batoché, NWT (SK). Louis is identified as a Widower at Batoché in the 1901 NWT Census.

♀ **Catherine Lafournaise *dit* Macon** *daughter of Joseph Lafournaise or Mathurin Lafournaise and Archangè Lalonde or Jean-Baptiste Lafournaise and Suzanne Leclerc dit Allard* was born in 1800... - and she died unknown... She married ***Charles Antoine Larocque*** *son of Charles Antoine Larocque and Marie-Louise Joséphe Taillefer* before 1816...: Eight children are known: Joseph Leonard Larocque (1816-?), Charles Larocque (1819-?), Marie Larocque (1820-?), François Larocque (1823-?), Joséphte Larocque (1829-?), Marguerite Larocque (1832-?), Magdeleine Larocque (1834-?), and ***Jean-Baptiste Larocque*** (~1840-1907).

---

[208] Emelie " Siinpiins" Desjarlais b. Jul 1851, St-François-Xavier RRS; chr. 12 Aug 1851, St-François-Xavier RRS; d. 13 June 1943 in the family home on Turtle Mountain Chippewa Reservation in Rolette County, rural Belcourt, (ND USA); bur. Jun 1943, St-Anthony's Cemetery, Turtle Mountain Chippewa Reservation, Belcourt, (ND USA).

[Note: Chief François Norbert "Pitwewekijik" *dit* Lerat m. Emelie "Siinpiins" Desjarlais, before 1868: Five children are known: Ambroise Naabew, Emmanuel, Geneviève, Pierre, and Susan Piihtigwegiisigow.]

♂ **Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise *dit* Laboucane** was born on 16 June 1775 at St-Eustache, Montréal, Québec - and he died unknown. He married ***Susanne Le Clerc dite Allard dit Leclair*** on 8 February 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: Marie-Louise La Fournaise (~1810-?), Marie-Anne La Fournaise (~1812-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Joseph La Fournaise*** (1813-?), Marguerite La Fournaise (1815-?), Gabriel La Fournaise (1816-?), Suzanne La Fournaise (1818-?), and Joseph La Fournaise (1826-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste *Joseph* La Fournaise *dit* Laboucane** *son of Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise and Susanne Le Clerc dite Allard dit Leclair* was born in 1813 *or* about 1815 in the Red River District - and he died before 1876 at Smokey River, NWT (AB). He married ***Marguerite Gosselin*** about 1836 ...: Fourteen children are known: Jean-Baptiste La Fournaise (1832-?), Daniel La Fournaise (1833-?), Gabriel La Fournaise (1834-?), Joseph Napoléon La Fournaise (1837-?), Gilbert La Fournaise (1893-?), Guillaume La Fournaise (1840-?), Isaac La Fournaise (1842-?), Elzéar La Fournaise (1843-?), Marguerite La Fournaise (1844-?), Jerome La Fournaise (1846-?), Angelique La Fournaise (1852-?), Cecile La Fournaise (1854-?), La Louise La Fournaise (1854-?), and St-Pierre La Fournaise (1857-?).

♀ ***Suzanne/Susan Lafournaise*** *daughter of Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise and Susanne Le Clerc dite Allard dit Leclair* was born in 1818 in the Red River District - and she died between 1902 & 1906 at Ritchot, MB. She married ***Francois Gosselin*** about 1841 at St-Norbert, RRS: Eight children are known: Marguerite Gosselin (1842-?), ***Helene-Ellen Gosselin*** (1843-?), Elizabeth "Betsy" Gosselin (1852-?), Guillaume "William" Gosselin (1854-?), Isidore Gosselin (1857- bef. 1911), Marie Gosselin (1859-1859, *age 2 days*), ***Marie-Josephine Gosselin*** (1860-1889), and Joseph Gosselin (1864-?).

♂ **Joseph Lafournaise** *son of Joseph Lafournaise and Susanne Leclair* was born in 1826... - and he died before 1892. He married ***Suzanne Vallée*** *daughter of Louis Vallée and Louise Martel* in 1852...: Three children are known: ***Elise Lafournaise*** (1854-?), Joseph Lafournaise (1857-1940), and Felicité Lafournaise.

♀ **Angèlique Laframboise** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Laframboise and Suzanne Beaudry dit Gaudry* was born on 1 November 1827 at Fort Edmonton *or* on 1 January 1830... - and she died in 1902 at Havre, (MT, USA). She married ***Antoine Trottier*** *son of André Trottier and Marguerite St-Denis dit Paquette* on 21 September 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight children are known: Edouard Trottier (1859-1866), Norbert Trottier (1860 *or* 1861-?), Jean Trottier (1863-?), William Trottier (1864-?), François Trottier (1867-?), Marie Trottier (1869-?), Isabelle Trottier (1870-1894), and Philomene Trottier (1872-1894).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Laframboise** *son of* ***Joseph*** *Augustin* ***Laframboise dit Leblanc*** *and* ***Marie-Cécile Dumont*** was born in 1826... - and he died (age 44) on 16 May 1870... He married ***Suzanne Beaudry dit Gaudry*** *daughter of Joseph Beaudry dit Gaudry and Suzanne Latour*...: Eight children are known: ***Ursule Laframboise*** (1839-?),

Angèlique Laframboise (1830-?), ***Capt. Augustin Laframboise*** (~1844-26 3 1885), Jean-Baptiste Laframboise (1845-?), Philomène Laframboise (bet. 1846 & 1850-1927), Gabriel Laframboise (~1855-?), Elise Laframboise (~1857), and Louis Laframboise (~1859-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Laframboise** *son of* ***Jean-Baptiste Laframboise*** *and* ***Suzanne Beaudry dit Gaudry*** was born in 1845 at Maple Creek, NWT (SK) - and died unknown... He married ***Elise Roussin dit Thomas*** *daughter of Joseph Thomas and Marie-Adele Wakitipik* (*Native*) on 20 August 1863 at St-François-Xavier *or* Winnipeg: Eight children are known: Catherine Laframboise (1864-?), Caroline Laframboise (1867-?), ***Marie-Magdeleine Laframboise*** (1872-?), Alexandré Laframboise (1874-?), Adelaide Laframboise (1877-?), Rosalie Laframboise (1879-?), Jean-Baptiste Laframboise (1884-?), and Marie-Seraphine Laframboise (1885-?).

♂ **Joseph Laframboise** *dit Fafard son of Alexis Laframboise dit Fafard and Marguerite Saulteaux* was born on 29 July 1776 at Mackinac, Michigan Territory (USA): He married *and* ***Joséphte*** **(*Assiniboine*)**...: Four children are known: Augustin Laframboise (~1795-?), ***Joseph Laframboise dit Leblanc*** (~1800-?), ***Marguerite Laframboise*** (1805-1880), and ***LaLouise Laframboise*** (~1807-1885).

♂ **Joseph** *Augustin* **Laframboise *dit Leblanc* (*white man*)** *son of Joseph Laframboise dit Fafard and Joséphte* (*Assiniboine*) was born about 1800 [he was born in 1790 at Mackinac Island, (MI, USA)]. He married ***Marie-Cécile Dumont*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Dumont père and Josette Sarcée/Crow* according to the custom of the country between 1816 and 1819... - he was her third husband: [209] Seven children are known: Marguerite Laframboise (1809-?), Louis Laframboise (1819 or 1824-1895), Jean-Baptiste LaFramboise (1826-?), Cécile Laframboise (1827 or 1829-1879), Joseph Narcisse Laframboise (1828-1905), and Angelique Laframboise (~1834-1852), [210] Daniel Laframboise (1825-?).

♂ **Joseph Francois Fafard *dit* Laframboise[211]** was born on 29 July 1776 at Mackinac, Michigan Territory (USA) - and he died (age 72) in 1848 at St-Boniface, RRS; he married ***Joséphte "Sha-we-na-quah" Assinibwan* (*Assiniboine*)** about 1799: Five children are known: Joseph Laframboise (1800-?), François Laframboise (1802-aft. 1864), ***Marguerite Laframboise*** (1805-1880), Jean-Baptiste Laframboise (1806-1870), and LaLouise Laframboise (1807-1865).

---

[209] The brothers of ***Joseph Laframboise dit Leblanc*** *son of Joseph Laframboise dit Fafard and Joséphte* (*Assiniboine*) married sisters of ***Marie-Cecile Dumont***: Jean-Baptiste *dit* Larkin Dumont married Marguerite Laframboise and Isidore Dumont *père* married LaLouise Laframboise (who were the parents of Gabriel Dumont *Chef Métis*).

[210] Isidore Wabash Parenteau *son of Gabriel Parenteau and Angèlique Laverdure* married Angèlique Laframboise...: One daughter is known. Note: Mother and daughter were smothered by smoke and burned in a prairie fire (three miles east of Walhalla, Dakota Territory); their bodies were found on the dame day.

[211] Note: *Ron Olhs* has removed Joseph from the Alexis Fafard *dit* LaFramboise line as dates, locations, etc., do not match for Joseph. New probable parents: André Joseph (Claudeu) Franch *dit* LaFramboise [b. 1 June 1754 at St-Laurent, Jacques-Cartier, Montreal, QC] and Julie Martin (Métis) [b. ~1758].

♀ **LaLouise LaFramboise** (Métis) *daughter of Joseph Laframboise dit Fafard, Sr. and Joséphte* (*Assiniboine*) was born in 1807 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 58) during the ***smallpox epidemic*** on 30 December 1865 at St-Boniface, RRS. She was married twice: She first married **John Wells Sr.** (Irish) about 1824 in the Red River Settlement: One child is known: ***Marguerite Wells*** (~1825- aft. 1880). LaLouise LaFramboise next married ***Isidore Ekapow Dumont dit Dumond père***[212] about 1833...

♀ **Marguerite Fafard *dit* Laframboise** *daughter of Joseph Francois Fafard dit Laframboise and Joséphte* "*Sha-we-na-quah*" *Assinibwan* (*Assiniboine*) was born between 1803 and 1805 in Rupert's Land[213] - and she died on 18 or 20 November 1880 in the Duck Lake District, NWT (SK); being buried the same day on 20 November 1880 in the St-Laurent des Grandin Mission Cemetery, NWT (SK). She was married three times: She first married **Jean-"Baptiste" Pontbriand Sansregret *père*** about 1819 in the Red River District [MB]: One son is known: Louis Pontbriand Sansregret (1820-?). Marguerite Laframboise next married **Henry Munro Fisher Jr.** [according to the custom of the country] in 1821 at St-François-Xavier, MB: Four children are known: Alexander Fisher (1822-aft. 1901), ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Fisher*** (1823-1917), John Fisher (1827- aft. 1911), and Madeleine "Betsy" Ducharme Fisher (1831-1905). Marguerite Laframboise thereafter married **Jean-Baptiste "Sha-ha-ta-ow" *dit* Larkin Dumont** *son of Jean-Baptiste Dumont and Joséphte Sarcée/Crow* on 14 April 1834 at St-Boniface, *near Pembina*, Minnesota Territory, (ND, USA): Two sons are known: Vital Cayole Dumont (1830-1895) and ***Jean "Petit" Dumont*** (1833-1899).

♀ **Lizette Lagarde** (*Métis*) married ***Louis Brazeau*** (Creole)...: One child is known: ***Louise Brazeau*** (?-?).

---

[212] **Isidore Ekapow Dumont dit Dumond père** - the Cree called him "Ai-caw-pow" ("the Stander") - son of Jean-Baptiste Dumont père and Josette/Susette Carey (Sarcee/Crow) was born on 20 March 1808 (or 1810) in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 75 or 77) on 6 July 1885, shortly after the Occupation of the Stolen South Branch lands. He was a farmer and a hunter. He was married twice: He first married ***LaLouise Laframboise*** daughter of Joseph Laframboise and Joséphte Assiniboine on 10 June 1867 at St-Norbert, RRS: Ten children are known: ***Isidore Dumont fils*** (1833 - **26 March 1885 - Battle of Duck Lake**), Angèlique Dumont (?-?), **Pelagie "Belesie" Dumont** (1835-1892), ***Gabriel Dumont, chef Métis*** (1837-1906), Joseph Dumont (1839-?), ***Judith Dumont*** (?-?), ***Isabelle Dumont*** (?-?), ***Elizabeth Dumont*** (1842-1917), ***Edouard Dumont*** (1845-1907), and ***Élie Dumont*** (1847-?). Isidore Ekapow Dumont dit Dumond père next married widow ***Angèle Landry*** daughter of Joseph Denis Landry and Genevieve Lalonde on 10 June 1867, St-Norbert, RRS: [Angèle Landry first married Martin Jerome dit St-Mathé (1827-1867) son of Martin Jerome dit St-Mathé and Angèlique Letendré...: Two children are known: Élise St-Matte (1848-?) and Martin Jerome IV St-Matte[212]]. Isidore Ekapow Dumont dit Dumond père and Angèle Landry had five children together: Marguerite Dumont (1867-?), Isidore Dumont (1869-?), Joseph Dumont (1871-?), Angèle Dumont (1873), and an unknown child which probably died in infancy. Isidore Ekapow Dumont dit Dumond père was resident in St-Norbert on 15 July 1870; he was elected St-Laurent Councilor in 1873 and 1874...: The other councilors were Moïse Ouellette, Pierre Gariépy, and Jean-Baptiste Hamelin.

[213] "Marguerite may be incorrectly placed in this family..." comments Gail Morin, "She is also identified as a daughter of Augustin Laframboise and Joséphte Gonneville."

♀ **Apolline "Pauline" Lagimodière** (*Fr-Can*) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Marie-Anne Gaboury* was born in 1812 *or* 1813 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 52) on 4 September 1865 at St-Boniface, RRS. She married **Thomas Harrison** *son of Thomas Harrison and Sarah* (*Native*) about 1835...: Fifteen children are known: twins: Delphia Harrison (1838-?) and Dolphus Harrison (1838 *or* 1839-?), ***Marie-Anne Harrison*** (1840 *or* 1843-1877), Auguste Harrison (1842-1920), Rémi "Money" Harrison (~1844-1865),[214] Damase Harrison (1845-1920), Joséphte Harrison (1847-1898), twins: Catherine Harrison (1849-?) and Philomene Harrison (1849-1888 *or* 1857-1890), Melanie Harrison (1850/51-1881), ***Caroline Harrison*** (1852-1886), Suzanne Harrison (1855/56-1919), Joseph Harrison (1858/59-1931), Edouard (Edward) Harrison (1860-1935), and Parphyre/Porphire Harrison (1862-? *or* 1838-1914).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière** (Fr-Can) *son of Jean-Baptiste Lecompté Lagimodière and Marie-Joséphte Jarret dit Beauregard* was born on 25 December 1778 at St-Ours, Maskinongé, Trois-Rivières, Québec; being baptized on 26 December 1778 at St-Ours, Maskinongé, Trois-Rivières, Québec - and he died (age 78) on 7 September 1855 at St-Boniface, RRS; being buried at St-Boniface Church Cemetery. Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière first headed west in 1779 (age 21), probably starting out as a voyageur for the North-West Company.[215] He was married twice: He first married Josette "Little Weasel" (Cree/Ojibwa) à la façon du pays...: Three children are known: Marguerite Lagimodière (1799-?), Marie-Rose Antoinette Lagimodière (~1801-1876), Elizabeth Lisette Lagimodière (~1803-?). Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière next married his second wife ***Mary-Anne Gaboury***[216] (Fr-Can) *daughter of Charles Gaboury and Marie-Anne Tessier* in 1806...: Eight children are known: Reine Lagimodière (1807-1880 *or* 1893), Jean-Baptiste "la Prairie" Lagimodière (1808 *or* 1809-1886), Marie-Josette "la Cypress" Lagimodière (~1809 *or* 1810-1897),

---

[214] Rémi "Money" Harrison died on 13 June 1865, though apparently not in the typhoid epidemic that year - according to family lore, he was "killed by lightning while mowing hay, his mother witnessed it she was sitting nearby in the shade of the haywagon when one bolt hit the horses, current followed the reins and killed the horses and him instantly. The area where he was killed was referred to as *marais de money* by the older people until a few years ago." [Gilles C. Saindon]

[215] Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière began his career at a time when the St-Lawrence based fur trade was in the grip of violence and chaos. The merchant aristocracy of Montréal were engaged in cut throat competition that featured theft, murder and a free flow of liquor to Indian trappers. There was , however, one advantage that resulted from this brawl - more workers were needed and higher wages paid. Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière was one of those who benefited. By 1804, however, a truce had finally been called and the fur barons amalgamated into one big enterprise, the mighty North-West Company. Immediately all the extra voyageurs and others who had been hired at the height of the rivalry were considered superfluous. At this point Lagimodière probably lost his job and began a new career , as a hunter of bison and trapper of beaver attached only loosely to the fur companies, thereby joining the ranks of freemen***, les gens libres*** - a wild, dangerous, sometimes enchanting existence.

[216] Marie-Anne was tolerant and accepting of the children arising from this previous relationship with Lagimodières country-wife, although the other woman was jealous and reportedly threatened to poison the White woman. Despite this incident, the Lagimodières generally had good relationships with the Aboriginal peoples they encountered. Note: They were once taken prisoner while trapping by Tsuu T'ina tribesmen because of their association with local Cree. Although they managed to escape on horseback, they were pursued for five days until reaching the safety of Fort des Prairie (also known as Fort Augustus, a counterpart to Fort Edmonton).

Benjamin Lagimodière (1811 *or* 1812-?), Apolline (Pauline) Lagimodière (1812 *or* 1813-1865), Romain Lagimodière (1818 *or* 1819-1905), Julie Lagimodière (1822-1906), and Joseph Lagimodière (1825-1864). His grandson **Louis Riel** who is recognized as a founding father of Manitoba.

♀ **Josette *dit* La Cypress Lagimodière *dit Lecompté*** (Fr-Can) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Mary-Anne Gaboury* was born in 1809 *or* in August 1810 at Fort des Prairies/Montagne Cyprès (Cypress Hills), NWT (AB) - and she died (age 87 *or* 88) on 30 April 1897 at St-Pierre-Jolys, (MB). She married ***Amable Nault*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Nault and Marie-Joséphe Laurence* in 1824 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eleven children are known: Charles Nault (1840-1923), Alexis Nault (~1823-?), Jean-Baptiste Nault (1827-?), ***André Nault***[217] (1830-?), Benjamin Nault (1832-?), Boniface Nault (1834-?), Arsene Nault (1837-?), Romain Nault (1838-?), Angèlique Nault (1849-?), Melanie Nault (1850-?), and Alfred Nault (1854-?).

♀ **Julie Lagimodière** (*Fr-Can*) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Marie-Anne Gaboury* was born in 1819 *or* on 23 July 1822 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 84) on 19 May 1906 at St-Boniface, RRS. She married ***Jean-Louis Riel dit l'Irlande père*** *eldest son of Jean-Baptiste Riel dit l'Irlande, a NWC voyageur, and Marguerite Boucher* (*Franco-Chipewyan/Déné Métisse*) ...: Thirteen children are known: ***St-Louis "David" Riel - martyr*** (1844 *or* 1850-**16 November 1885**), Élie Riel (1845-1845), Elsie Riel (~1846-~1848), Philomene Riel (1846-1846 *or* 1847-1848), Sarah Riel (1848-1883 *or* 1884), Marie Riel (1850-1873 *or* 1890), Octavie Riel (1852 *or* 1857-1890), Eulalie Riel (1853 *or* 1854-?), Charles Riel (1854-1876 *or*1855-1875 *or* 1865-1875), Joseph Jean Riel (1850 *or* 1857-1921), Oliphant Riel (1859-1896), ***Henriette Riel*** (1861 *or* 1869-1898), and Alexandré Riel (1862 *or* 1863-1938).

♀ **Angelique-Marguerite Laliberté** *daughter of Pierre Cyril Laliberté* (*Chipewyan*) *and Joséphte Baudry/Beaudry dit Gaudry* was born on 26 February 1810 at Red River District - and she died on 5 October 1905 at St-Norbert, (MB); being buried on 9 October 1905... She married **Joseph "Tout-Petite/Petit" Turpin Vermette** *son of Joseph Vermette père and Joséphte Plouf de Villebrun* on 11 January 1830 at St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Twelve children are known: ***Joseph Vermette III*** (1832-**24 April 1885, Battle of li Coulee des Tourond's/Fish Creek**), Antoine Vermette (1833-?), Alexis Vermette (1837-?), Pierre Vermette (1838-?), Louis Vermette (1839-?), Norbert Vermette (~1841-1874), Maxime Vermette (1847-1906), Augustin Vermette (1848-1935), Toussaint Vermette (1849-1930), François Vermette (1850-?), William Vermette (1854-1865), and Anne/Annie Vermette (1857-1924).

♂ **Jean-"Baptiste" Lallemont Lafontaine *fils*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Lafontaine and Marie Larocque Rocheblave* was born after 3 February 1824 in the North-West Territories - and he died before 1876 in the Red River Settlement. He married

---

[217] In Riel's 1869/70 provisional government Nault was probably fourth in line of importance after Riel, Ambroise-Dydime Lépine, and Elzéar Goulet. Nault was a member of the court martial that tried Orangeman Thomas Scott on 3 March 1870.

Francoise Martin *daughter of Jean-Francois-Regis Martin and Marguerite-Madeleine Racette* on 3 February 1845 in St-François-Xavier Church, St-François-Xavier, RRS: One child is known: ***Louison aka Mar-yarm-mons or "Mooshom-Wiizoon" Lafontaine*** (1850- aft. 1938).

♀ **Geneviève Lalonde** *daughter of François Lalonde and Joséphte Marlot* was born about 1801 at Mirabel (St-Benoit), Deux-Montagnes, Québec - and she died unknown. She married ***Joseph Denis Landry*** *son of Nicolas Landry and Marguerite Taurel dit Jolicoeur* on 16 March 1819 at St-Boniface, Provencher, RRS: Sixteen children are known: Geneviève Landry (?-?), Louis Landry (~1830-1863), ***Henrietta Landry*** (1822-?), Elmire Landry (1824-1910), Dorothée Landry (1826-1898), ***Angèlique "Angèle" Landry*** (1820 *or* 1827-1920), Jean-Baptiste Landry (1829-1829, *one day*), Louis Landry (1830-?), Norbert Landry (1831-?), Anastasia Landry (1832-1914), Théophile Landry (1833-?), Adelaide Landry (1839-1925), Christine Landry (1842 *or* 1843-?), Philomene Landry (1844-?), and ***Élie Pierre Landry*** (1838-aft. 1901).

♀ **Marie Lambert** *daughter of Antoine Lambert and Marie* (*Sauteuse*) was born in 1828 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 72) in 1900 at Olga, Cavalier County, (ND, USA). She married ***Louison "Louis" Larivière (Desriviere)*** *son of Louis- Bellcour Desrivières père and Marie-Joséphte Patenaude* in 1845 in St François-Xavier Parish Church, St-François-Xavier, RRS - in a ceremony performed by Father Louis-Francois Laflèche: Eight children are known: Elizabeth Larivière, Louis Larivière, Marguerite Larivière, Antoine Larivière, ***Francois Larivière*** (1854-?), John Larivière, Marie Larivière, and Paul Larivière.

♀ **Marie Lambert *dit* Robert** (Métis) *daughter of Robert Lambert* was born in 1800... - and died unknown... She married ***Martin Lavallée*** (*Fr-Can*) before 1825...: Eleven children are known: Jean Lavallée (?-?), Joseph Lavallée (?-?), Helenne Lavallée (1825-?), Marie Lavallée (1827-?), Pierre Martin Lavallée *père* (1829-?), ***Charles Martin Lavallée*** (1831 *or*1832-*1893*), Émilie Lavallée (1838-?), ***Joséphte Lavallée*** (1838-?), Julienne "Julie" Lavallée (1839-?), Emélie Lavallée (1838-?), and "Petit Louis Martin" Lavallée (1840-?).

♂ **Louis** Stanislas **Lamirande** *son of Jacques du Lignon Lamirande and Marie-Anne Hebert - her second husband* was born on 12 July 1792 or 1793 at St-François-du-Lac, Québec - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He first married Marguerite Dit Doney...: Three children are known: Henriette Lamirande (1821-?), Marie-Anne Lamirande (1835-?), and Genevieve Lamirande (1836-?). He next married ***Marguerite Danis*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Daunais and Marguerite Lamber* on 18 February 1833...: Two children are known: Angèlique Lamirande (1825-?) and ***Alexis Lamirande*** (1839-1905).

♀ **Marie-Anne Lamirande** *daughter of Louis Lamirande and Marguerite Dit Doney* was born in July 1835... - and she died unknown... She married **Joseph Ouellette** *son of Jacques Jacob Ouellette and Marie Marcellais* in 1851 at St-Boniface, RRS: Two

children are known: Pierre Ouellette (1851-?) and ***Véronique Ouellette*** (bet. 1852 & 1853-?).

♀ **Anastasia Landry** *daughter of Joseph Denis Landry and Geneviève Lalonde* was born on 27 June 1832 at St- Boniface, RRS - and she died on 17 December 1914 at St-Vital, (MB). She married **André Nault** *son of Amable Nault and Lagimodière and Marie-Josette* "*la Cypress*" *Lagimodière* about 1858 at St-Boniface, RRS: Fourteen children are known: Marie-Elise Nault (1851-?), Joseph Nault (1854-1874), ***Napoléon Nault*** (1856 *or* 1858-1931 *or* 1934), ***André*** "***Nin-Nin***" ***Nault fils*** (1860-?) and Elmyre Nault (1856 *or* 1860-1899), Martin Nault (1861 *or* 1865-1944), ***Élie Nault*** (1861-?), Marie-Jean Nault (1863-?), Marie Nault (1867-?), Philomene Nault (1868-1869), Aimé Nault (1869 *or* 1870-1945), Angèlique Nault (1871-?), Alexandré Nault (1874 *or* 1875-1965), and Philomene Nault (1876-1876).

♀ **Angelique Landry** *daughter of Joseph Denis Landry and Geneviève Lalonde* was born in 1827 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 93) in 1920 at Batoché, (SK). She was married twice: She first married **Martin Jerome *dit* St Mathé** *son of Martin Jerome dit St Mathé and Louise* (*Native*) on 10 June 1867 at St-Norbert, RRS: One child is known: Élise Jerome *dit* St-Mathé (1848-?). Angèlique Landry next married ***Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond dit Dumont père*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Dumont père and Josette/Susette Carey* (*Sarcee/Crow*)...: Five children are known: Marguerite Dumont (1867 *or* 1868-1890), Isidore Dumont *fils* (1869-?), Joseph Dumont (1871-?), Angèle Dumont (1873-?),

♀ **Henriette Landry** *daughter of Joseph Denis Landry and Geneviève Lalonde* was born on 9 April 1822 at St-Vital [*or* St-Boniface], RRS - and she died in 1909... She married ***Michel Dumas*** *son of Michel Dumas and Marguerite Leclerc - being his second wife*...: Eleven children are known: Cyrille Dumas[218] (1841-?), ***Marguerite Dumas*** (1843-?), ***Daniel "David" Dumas*** (1847-?), ***Angèlique Dumas*** (1850-?), ***Isidore Dumas*** (1851-?), Louis Dumas, Pierre Dumas (1855-?), Geneviève Dumas (1859-?), ***Christine Dumas*** (1862-1954), Adelaide Dumas (1863-?), and ***Joseph Patrice Dumas*** (1866-?).

♀ **Elmire Elinore Landry** *daughter of* ***Joseph Denis Landry*** *and* ***Genevieve Lalonde***[219] was born on 18 February 1824 in the NWT (MB) - and she died in 1867... She married ***Élie Carrière*** *son of* ***Andre Carrière*** *and* ***Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne*** in 1842 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eleven children are known: André Carrière (?-?), Matilda Carrière (?-?), ***Damase Carrière*** (1851-1885 - *martyr*), Louis Carrière (?-?), ***Eulalie Carrière*** (?-?), ***Napoléon Carrière*** (1858-?), Bruno Carrière (?-?), Marguerite Carrière (?-?), Joseph Adolph Athanase Carrière (?-?), and Angèlique Carrière (?-?).

---

[218] Eldest child Cyrille Dumas - may be father of Michel Dumas.

[219] Joseph Denis Landry and Genevieve Lalonde were original white settlers from St-Michel, Québec, who settled in Red River Country in 1820.

♂ **Joseph Denis Landry** *son of Nicolas Landry and Marguerite Taurel dit Jolicoeur* was born on 16 May 1795 at St-Michel d'Yamaska, Québec *or* 12 March 1798 at Sorel, Québec; being baptized on 16 May 1795 at Yamaska, (St-Michel), Yamaska, Québec - and he died on 24 August 1884 at St-Pierre-Jolys, (MB); being buried *two days later* on 26 August 1884 at St-Pierre-Jolys, (MB). He married ***Geneviève Lalonde*** *daughter of François Lalonde and Joséphte Marlot* on 16 March 1819 at St-Boniface, Provencher, RRS: Sixteen children are known: Geneviève Landry (?-?), Louis Landry (~1830-1863), ***Henrietta Landry*** (1822-?), Elmire Landry (1824-1910), Dorothée Landry (1826-1898), ***Angèlique "Angèle" Landry*** (1820 *or* 1827-1920), Jean-Baptiste Landry (1829-1829, *one day*), Louis Landry (1830-?), Norbert Landry (1831-?), Anastasia Landry (1832-1914), Théophile Landry (1833-?), Adelaide Landry (1839-1925), Christine Landry (1842 *or* 1843-?), Philomene Landry (1844-?), and ***Élie Pierre Landry*** (1838- aft. 1901).

Note: Joseph Denis Landry and Geneviève Lalonde were original white settlers from St-Michel, Québec, who settled in Red River Country in 1820.

♂ **Louis Landry** *son of Louison dit Bouton Landry and Louise Decôteau*[220] was born in 1807 at St-Boniface, RRS; being baptized on 22 April 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died on 25 September 1880 at Duck Lake, NWT (SK). He married ***Isabelle Chalifoux dit Richard*** *daughter of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle Collin* [*being her second husband*] on 11 February 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS: Nine children are known: Moïse (Moyese) Landry (1846-1927), Louise Landry (1833-?), twins: Louis Landry (1835-?) and Peter (Pierre) Landry (1835-?), Elizabeth Landry)1839-?), Joseph Landry (1840-1846), Nancy Landry (1842-?), ***Marie Landry*** (1844-?), and Pierre Landry (1856-?).

♂ **Moses Antoine Lapierre** *son of Antoine Marsan dit Lapierre and Louise Misapis - daughter of Misaple and Mazakamegonne Maskegonne* was born about 1813 or 1815... - and he died unknown. He married ***Catherine Gagnon*** on 4 February 1834...: Four children are known: Pierre Lapierre (1838-?), Matilda Domichell Lapierre (1853-?), Clements Lapierre (1856-1943), and Sarah Lapierre (1860-1913): Six other children are known: Catherine Lapierre, Isabelle Lapierre, ***Jean Lapierre*** (1845-?), Moïse Lapierre, François-Xavier Lapierre, and Domitille Lapierre.

♀ **Eliza Laplante** was born in 1833... - and she died (age) on 12 September 1836 at Wolf Point, (MT, USA). She was married twice: She first married François Laporte[221]...: Two children are known: Jean-Baptiste LeFort (?-?) and Mary LeFort (1852-?). Eliza Laplante next married ***François Toussaint Lefort*** *son of Isabella Belleau*...: Three children are known: Sarah Laford (1854-1937), ***Boniface Lefort*** (1858-?), and Maxime Lefort (?-?).

---

[220] Louise Decôteau *daughter of François Descoste and une Masqukegone*.

[221] Ancestry.com is confusing, *as follows*: François Laporte was born on 19 November 1759... - and he died (age 3) in 1762 at Lavaltrie, Québec. He was married twice: He first married Madeleine Colin...: Six children are known: Louise Laporte, Marguerite Laporte, Marie Laporte, Théotiste Laporte (1785-?), François Laporte (1787-?), and Jean-Baptiste Laporte (1789-?).

Laplante *dit* Vallée - *see* **Vallée**

♂ **Jean-"Baptiste" Laplante** was born in 1809 *or* about 1812 in the North-West Territories - and he died on 30 November 1864 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 1 December 1864 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married **Magdeleine** *Dufont dit* **Desfonds** *daughter of Joseph Desfonds and Joséphte Desbiens* about 1832 in the Red River Settlement: Six children are known: ***Jean-Baptiste Laplante*** (1837-?), Boniface Laplante *père* (1838-?) Marie Laplante (~1840-?), Madeleine Laplante (1864-?), Joseph Laplante (?-?), and ***Joséphte Laplante***.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Laplante** *son of Jean-"Baptiste" Laplante* (*Fr-Can*) *and Magdeleine Dufont dit Desfonds* (*Métis*) was born in 1837... - and he died unknown... He married ***Angelique Paul*** *daughter of Jean-"Baptiste" Paul and Angèlique Godon*..: Two children are known: Toussaint Laplante (1856-1954) and Cuthbert Laplante.[222]

♀ **Joséphte LaPlante** (age 23) *daughter of Jean-"Baptiste" Laplante* (*Fr-Can*) *and Magdeleine Dufont dit Desfonds* (*Métis*) married **François "Frank" "Lagaua" Fiddler** (age 20) *son of George Fiddler and Nancy Black*...: Fifteen children are known: ***Jean-Baptiste Fiddler*** (1859-?), Caroline Fiddler (1860-?), ***Maxime Fiddler*** (1864-?), François Fiddler Jr. (1866), Ursula (Lucy) Fiddler (1868-?), Catherine "Kate" Fiddler (1870-?), Joseph Fiddler (1874-?), Louis Fiddler (1875-?), Isidore Fiddler (1877-?), Moses (Moïse) Fiddler (1879-?), Marie Domitilde Fiddler (1882-?), Frederick (Boss, Alfred) Fiddler (1883-?), and Tobie Fiddler (1885-?).

♂ **Amable Audet LaPointe** was born on 23 April 1803 at Nicolet, Québec - and he died in 1875 at Chambly, Longueuil, Québec. He married[223] ***Marie Racette***...: Nine children are known: Benjamin Lafond (1820-?), Sophie Lafond (1824-?), Madeleine Lafond (1827-?), twins: Boniface (1832-?) and ***Jean-Baptiste Lafond*** (1832-1884), Joseph Lafond (1834-?), Cyril Lafond (1844-1896), Elise Lafond (1845-1890), and Basil Lafond (1846-1927).

♀ **Joséphte Lapointe** *daughter of Antoine Lapointe and Charlotte Glineau* was born in 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown... She married ***Antoine Richard***...: Two children are known: Michel Richard (?-?) and ***Antoine Richard*** (1850 *or* 1851-1909).

♂ **Louison "Louis" Larivière (Desriviere)** *son of Louis- Bellcour Desrivières père and Marie-Joséphte Patenaude* was born on 6 March 1816 at St-Philippe de Laprairie, *near Montréal*, Québec *or* at Le Bout de Île Jesus, Québec - and he died (age) on 12 December 1910 at Olga, Cavalier County, (ND, USA); being buried on 14 December

---

[222] Toussaint and Cuthbert's aunt Eliza Laplante married François Toussaint Lefort *son of Isabella Belleau*.

[223] Note: Ancestry.com has Amable Audet Lapointe also married to Adeline Legros St-Pierre *daughter of Charles St-Pierre and Marie Marsil*...: Ten children are attributed to this union: Joseph Auguste Lapointe (1843-1946), Michel Moïse Lapointe (1846-1911), Dosithée Lapointe (1849-?), Salomée Lapointe (1850-1913), Louis Ferdinand Lapointe (1856-1894), Alderic Pierre Lapointe (1861-1917), Anna Marie Lapointe (1863-?), Jean-Baptiste Lapointe (1865-?), and Emery Lapointe (1866-1955).

1910 in Our Lady of Sacred Heart Cemetery, Olga, (ND, USA). He married **Marie Lambert** *daughter of Antoine Lambert and Marie* (*Sauteuse*) in 1845 in St François-Xavier Parish Church, St-François-Xavier, RRS - in a ceremony performed by Father Louis-Francois Laflèche: Eight children are known: Elizabeth Larivière, Louis Larivière, Marguerite Larivière, Antoine Larivière, ***Francois Larivière*** (1854-?), John Larivière, Marie Larivière, and Paul Larivière.

♂ **Charles Antoine Larocque** *son of Charles Antoine Larocque and Marie-Louise Joséphe Taillefer* was born about 1778... - and he died unknown... He married ***Catherine Lafournaise dit Macon*** *daughter of Joseph Lafournaise or Mathurin Lafournaise and Archangè Lalonde or Jean-Baptiste Lafournaise and Suzanne Leclerc dit Allard* was before 1816...: Eight children are known: Joseph Leonard Larocque (1816-?), Charles Larocque (1819-?), Marie Larocque (1820-?), François Larocque (1823-?), Joséphte Larocque (1829-?), Marguerite Larocque (1832-?), Magdeleine Larocque (1834-?), and ***Jean-Baptiste Larocque*** (~1840-1907).

♂ **François Larocque** *son of Pierre Larocque and Marguerite* (*Cree*) was born in 1820 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 50) on 15 July 1870 at Calgary, NWT (AB). He married ***Angèlique Sayer***...: Five children are known: François Larocque (1848-?), Louis Larocque (1853-?), Elzéar Larocque (1857-?) , ***Marie Larocque***[224] (1858-?), and Baptiste Larocque (1861-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste François Larocque** *son of Charles Marie Larocque and Catherine La Fournaise* was born in 1838 in Québec, Québec - and he died (age 69) in 1907 at Titanic, *near Duck Lake*, SK. He married ***Louise Chartrand*** *daughter of* **Jean-Baptiste "Opishkwat" Chartrand *dit* Attick-koway** *and* ***Louise Stevens*** (*Native*)...: Thirteen children are known: Marie Larocque (1867-?), Adelaide Larocque (~1866 *or* 1867 *or* 1868-?), Jean-Baptiste Larocque (1870-?), Philomène Larocque (1872-?), Marguerite Larocque (1874-?), François Larocque (1876-?), twins: Alexandré Larocque (1879-?) and Marie-Rose Larocque (1879-?), twins: Betsy Larocque (1882-?) and Elizabeth Larocque (1882-?), Louise Anne Larocque (1884-?), Louise Onge Larocque (1884-?), Joséphte Larocque (1886-?), and Louise Virginie Larocque (1888-?).

♀ **Marguerite Larocque** (Blackfoot)[225] married ***Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marie-Amable Marion* before 1823 at St-Boniface, RRS - *she was his first of two wives*: Seven children are known: Emmanuel Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (~1823-1904), Marguerite Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1827-?), Joséphte Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1828-?), Jean-Baptiste

---

[224] Marie Larocque *daughter of François Larocque and Angèlique Sayer* was born ~1858 in Touchwood Hills District, NWT(SK). François Primeault *dit* Primeau *son of Joseph Primeault dit Primeau fils and Marguerite* (*Betsy Stevens*) *Stevenson* was born in 1840 at Fort Alexander, NWT (MB) - and he died at Duck Lake, NWT (SK). Marie Larocque married François Primeault *dit* Primeau in 1876 at Lac du Boeuf District (Buffalo Lake) NWT (AB); being his second wife, and they lived at Grand Point, Duck Lake, and Carlton, NWT (SK).

[225] Marguerite Larocque was of French and Blackfoot heritage. Her God-parents Antoine Larocque and Marguerite Nadeau were not married to each other.

Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (aft. 1828-?), Pierre Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1833-?), Marie Beaugrand *dit* Champagne(1839-1866), and Maxime Beaugrand *dit* Champagne (1845-?).

♂ **Genevieve Ainanikip-Kik Laterregrasse** was born in 1815... - and she died unknown... She married **Jean Paquin**...: One child is known: *Angélique Pocha dit Paquin*.

♂ **Basile Laurance** was born between 1789 and 1795 in Berthier, Québec - and he died unknown. He married ***Agathé Michel ou Iroquois dit Callihou***...: Thirteen children are known: Basil LaRance (1831-?), Charles LaRance (?-1872), Julie LaRance (1830-?), Jean Baptiste LaRance (1836-?), Louis LaRance (1839-1885), Joseph LaRance (1842-?), Marie-Louise LaRance (1842-?), ***Madeleine Larance*** (1843 *or* ~1849- *aft.* 1900), Catherine LaRance (1847-1887), David LaRance 1849-?), Isabelle LaRance (1852-?), Marie Joséphte LaRance (1853-1889), and Ambroise LaRance (1862-?).

♂ **Norbert Laurance *dit* Larance** was born in 1820 at Neche, in Pembina County, (ND, USA) - and he died (age 60) in 1880 at St-Laurent, (MB)... He married ***Joséphte Parenteau***...: Twelve children are known: twins: Marie Larence (1847-?) and David Laurence (1847-?), Daniel Larence (1849-1875), twins: Cecile Lawrence Larence (1853-?) and Joséphte Apolline Larence (1853-?), Pauline Larence (1854-1911), Angèlique Larence (1855-?), Marie-Rose Larence (1858-?), Damase Larance (1860-1872), Dumas Larence (1861-1872), Didyme Larence (1863-1940), and Marie-Louise Larence (1866-1914).

♀ **Joséphte Lauzon** was born in 1787 in the North-West Territories - and she died on 19 April 1873 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married **Antoine Houle** *son of Antoine Houle père and Elise* (*Native*) according to the custom of the country about 1804 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Twelve children are known: Jean-Baptiste Houle (?-?), William Houle (?-?), François (1806-?), ***Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth*** *Daniels dite* ***Houle*** (1795 *or* 1796 *or* 1808-?),[226] Françoise Houle (1811-1868), Antoine Houle Jr. (1812-1890), Joséphte Houle (1816-?), Madeleine Houle (1818-?), Louis Houle (1825-1870), Louise Houle (1826-), Marguerite Houle (1831-?), and Charles Houle (1833-?).

♀ **Julie-Martin Lavallée** *daughter of Pierre Martin Lavallée and Marie Lambert Robert* was born on 23 August 1839 at St-Boniface Parish District, RRS - and she died (age) on 11 February 1891 at St-Laurent de Grandin district; being buried in the Mission Cemetery on 11 February 1891, NWT (SK). She married **Jean/John Nolin** *son of Augustin Nolin and Hélène Henriette* "*Anne Nancy*" *Cameron* about 1856 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: Rose Nolin (1857-?), Madeleine Nolin (1859-?), Jean Nolin (1860-?), Élie Nolin (1864-?), Marie Nolin (1866-?), Chrysostome (1868-?), and ***Angèlique Nolin*** (1872-1894).

---

[226] Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth *Daniels dite* Houle married Joseph "José" Ouellette *son of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique Nakota* (*Assiniboine*) - a ***hero of the Exovedes*** which died at the **Fall of Batoché** on 12 May 1885.

♂ **Louis Lavallée *dit* Vallée** was born in 1801... - and he died unknown...; being buried on 8 May 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Louise Martel*** before 1829...: Seven children are known: Marguerite Vallée (?-?), ***Louise Lavallée*** (1829-1887), Moïse Vallée (10 April 1832-?), Louis Vallée (26 April 1832-?), ***Suzanne Vallée*** (1833-1919 *or* 1920), Marie Vallée (1837-?), and Joseph Vallée (1846-?).

♂ **Martin Lavallée** (Fr-Can) *son of Pierre Lavallée and Marie Péloquin* was born on 26 November 1792...; being baptized on 26 November 1792 at Sorel, Québec - and he died on 15 August 1862 at Lac Manitoba; being buried on 18 August 1862 at St-Boniface, RRS. He married Marie Lambert *dit* Robert (Métis) *daughter of Robert Lambert* before 1825...: Eleven children are known: Jean Lavallée (?-?), Joseph Lavallée (?-?), Helenne Lavallée (1825-?), Marie Lavallée (1827-?), Pierre Martin Lavallée *père* (1829-?), ***Charles Martin Lavallée*** (1831 *or*1832-*1893*), Émilie Lavallée (1838-?), ***Joséphte Lavallée*** (1838-?), Julienne "Julie" Lavallée (1839-?), Emélie Lavallée (1838-?), and "Petit Louis Martin" Lavallée (1840-?).

♀ **Marguerite Lavallée** *daughter of Ignace Lavallée and Joséphte* (*Cree*) was born about 1800...; being baptized (age 32) as a pre-requisite for a formal marriage on 21 May 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown... She married ***Paul* Hus *dit* Paul** *son of Paul Hus dit Paul and Françoise Fafard Joinville* according to the custom of the country before 1817 - being formally married on 21 May 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: Oliver Paul (1816-?), Françoise Paul (1817-1880), Jean-Baptiste Paul (1821-1833), Paul Paul (1825-1832), Antoine Paul (1828-?), ***Madeleine Paul*** (~1828-?), and Marc Samuel St-Mathé Paul (~1830-?).

♂ **Alexis Laverdure** *son of Joseph Laverdure* was born about 19 October 1769 at Québec, Québec - and he died (age 81) about 16 April 1850 in Pembina, (ND, USA). He married ***Angèlique "Kisi-kawpskup" Montour*** *daughter of Nicolas Jean Menard Montour and Oomnahowish* (*Swampy Cree*) according to the custom of the country about 1797 in the North-West Territories: Nine children are known: ***Joseph Laverdure*** (1804-?), Marie Laverdure (1810-?), Alexis Laverdure *fils* (1812-?), Louis Laverdure (1814-?), Nancy Laverdure (1816-?), Josette Laverdure (1818-?), Pierre Laverdure (1819-1902), Suzanne Laverdure (1820-?), and Isabelle Laverdure (1826-?).

♂ **Joseph *or* Louis Laverdure** *son of Alexis Laverdure and Angèlique Montour* was born in 1804 at Pembina District *or* 1814 in the North-West Territories *or* 1816 - and he died on 16 August 1888 at Turtle Mountain District, *near Belcourt*, (ND, USA). He was married twice: He first married Nancy Duck *daughter of Duck and Métisse*...: One child is known: Louise Laverdure (1830-?). Joseph Laverdure next married ***Thérèse Plouf dit Villebrun*** *daughter of "Jean"-Baptiste Villebrun and Joséphte Godon or Louis Villebrun and Marie-Anne* (*Snare Ojibwa Collets*) about 1833 at Pembina District, Minnesota Territory, (ND, USA): Twelve children are known: Joseph "Tchee-zo-zay" Laverdure *fils* (1834 *or* ~1836-1931), Marie Laverdure (~1837-?), Pierre Laverdure (1838 *or* ~1839-1916), Marie-Anne Laverdure (1843-

1873 *or* 1930), Leon Laverdure (1844 *or* 1845-?), Angèlique Laverdure (~1842 *or* 1844 *or* 1847-1921), Elise *or* Eliza Laverdure (~1846 *or* 1849-?) Marie-Louise Laverdure (1849 *or* 1850-1900). Alexis Laverdure (~1851-?), Hélène Laverdure (1853-?), Anonyme Laverdure (1855-1855), and Joséphte Laverdure (1856-?).

♂ **Joseph Laverdure *fils*** *son of Alexis Laverdure and Angèlique* "*Kisi-kawpskup*" *Montour* was born in 1814 in the North-West Territories - and he died on 16 August 1888 at Turtle Mountain Reservation, ND (USA). He was married twice: He first married ***Nancy Maskegonne Duck* (*Duquette*)**...: One child is known: ***Louise "Elise" Laverdure*** (1830-?). Joseph Laverdure *fils* next married Thérèse Plouf Villebrun *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Villebrun and Joséphte Godon*...: Seven children are known: Joseph Laverdure (1834-?), Pierre Laverdure (1838-1916), Marie-Anne Laverdure (1843-1930), twins: Angèlique Laverdure (1844-?) and Leon Laverdure (1844-?), and twins: Elise Laverdure (1849-?) and Louise Laverdure (1849-1900).

♀ **Suzanne Laverdure** was born in 1820 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph Poitras dit Beaucasque*** in 1840 in the Red River District: Six children are known: Marie-Madeleine Poitras (1838/39 *or* 1840 *or* 1842-1909), Marie Poitras (1841-?), Charles "Tchee-Non" Poitras (1842 *or* 1843-1908 *or* 1922), Suzanne Poitras (~1847 *or* 1864-?), Zacharie/Zachariah Poitras (1848 *or* 1849-?), and Joseph "Knee-Crosh" Poitras (1849 *or* 1854-1908).

♂ **Charles Laviolette**, governor of Trois-Rivières, was born in 1795 *or* about 1827... - and he died in 1867... He was married twice: He first married Lisette (Native) (1806-1848)...: Three children are known: Marie-Angèlique Laviolette (1820-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Laviolette*** (1826-?), and Antoine Laviolette (1832-?). Charles Laviolette next married ***Thérèse Moreau dit Ducharme*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Deschamps dit Ducharme dit Moreau and Charlotte Lavallée dit Laplante* about 1847...: Three children are known: ***Justine Laviolette*** (1853-1934), ***Modeste Laviolette*** (1855-?), and ***Charles Laviolette fils*** (1858 *or* ~1859-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Laviolette** *son of* ***Charles Laviolette****, governor of Trois-Rivières, and his first wife Lisette* (*Native*) was born in 1826... - and he died unknown... He married ***Nancy Paul*** *daughter of François Paul and Marguerite Grant - grand-daughter of Peter Grant and Marguerite Ahdik Songab*...: Six children are known: Emelie Laviolette (1849 *or* 1850-?), Charles Laviolette (1851-?), Elise Laviolette (1855-1879), Rosalie Laviolette (~1848 *or* 1856-1857), Albert Laviolette (1860-?), and François Laviolette (1871-?).

♀ **Lucie Leblanc** married **Louis Legaré**...: One child is known: ***Alcide Legaré*** (1840-?).

♀ **Charlotte Leclair Leclerc** *daughter of Joseph Leclair and Thérèse Huppe* married **Hyacinthe *Ignace dit* Leger Parisien** *son of Claude Bonaventure* "*Geai*" *Parisien and Isabelle Lizette* (*Saulteaux*) ...: Seven children are known: Jean Isaie Parisien (?-?), Marie-Virginie Parisien (?-?), Marie-Joséphte Leger (1866-?), Patrice Parisien

(1869-?), Véronique Parisien Leger (1871-?), Marie-Louise Parisien (1876-?), and François Hyacinthe Parisien (1887-?).

♀ **Susanne Le Clerc *dite* Allard *dit* Leclair *or* Suzanne Dumont *dit* Leclair** (*daughter of the French Canadian voyageur Jean-Baptiste Dumont and Joséphte/Josette, his Sarcee-Crow wife*) was born about 1786 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown. She first had a relationship with Thomas Smith (1780-?) and had a son named Louis Smith *dit* Cabry (1808-?) - they were baptized together on 7 February 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS. Suzanne Le Clerc *dit* Allard married ***Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise dit Laboucane*** *the next day* on 8 February 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS:[227] Seven children are known: Marie-Louise La Fournaise (~1810-?), Marie-Anne La Fournaise (~1812-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Joseph La Fournaise*** (1813-?), Marguerite La Fournaise (1815-?), Gabriel La Fournaise (1816-?), Suzanne La Fournaise (1818-?), and Joseph La Fournaise (1826-?).

♂ **Eusebe Ledoux** *son of Ledoux and Madeleine La Sauteuse* was born in 180-9... - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He first married Susanne Bonneau...: One child is known: Marie Mathieu (1834-?). Eusebe Ledoux next married **Louise Desjarlais** *daughter of Antoine Desjarlais and his first wife Suzanne* "*Marie-Catherine*" *Allary* in 1843 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Five children are known: Louise Ledoux (1844-?), Hélène Ledoux (1850-?), Pierre Ledoux (1861-?), Catherine Ledoux (1865-1886), and Napoléon Ledoux.

♀ **Françoise Ledoux** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Ledoux and Françoise Lacouture* was born in 1826... - and she died unknown... She married **Basile Gervais** *son of Jean-Baptiste Gervais and Madeleine Bonneau dit Paul*...: Eight children are known: ***Louise Gervais*** (~1847-1914), ***Marie Gervais*** (1849 *or* ~1850-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Gervais*** (1847 *or* 1852-?), ***Alexis Gervais*** (1854 *or* 1855-?), ***Noël Gervais*** (1856 *or* ~1857-?), ***Napoléon Gervais*** (~1859-?), Elzéar Gervais (~1862-?), and ***St-Pierre Gervais*** (~1864-?).

♂ **Jean-"Baptiste" Ledoux *fils***[228] *son of Pierre aka Jean-Baptiste Ledoux*[229] *and Marie-Madeleine Serpent or Sauteuse*[230] (Chippewa) was born on 22 February 1773

---

[227] Her son Louis Smith *dit* Cabry married Adelaide *dit* Marguerite Parenteau (1812-?) *daughter of Joseph Parenteau père and Suzanne Crise Richard* on the same day his mother married Joseph Baptiste La Fournaise *dit* Laboucane.

children are known:

Baptiste Smith (1830-?), Joseph Smith (1832-?), Rosalie Smith (1844-?), and Judith Smith (1840-?).

[228] Jean-Baptiste Ledoux *fils* is identified by Sprague & Frye, in *The Genealogy of The First Métis Nation* [Table 1]: #2881 - Baptiste Ledoux (1805-1841), Roman Catholic, father not identified: Spouse: Francoise Lacouture - born 1800 Red River Settlement, Roman Catholic and Métis Ancestry.

[229] Pierre *aka* Jean-Baptiste Ledoux *son of Etienne-*"*Jean-Baptiste*" *Ledoux and Marie-Claire Felicité Lapointe Audet* was born in 1773 at St-Denis sur Richelieu, Québec (Lower Canada); being baptized 23 February 1773 - and he died after 1850 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

[230] Madeleine La Sauteuse (Chippewa) was born in 1785 in the North-West Territories - and she died before 1841 in the Red River District.

or in 1805 *or* between 1806 and 1807 in the North-West Territories - and he died on 28 September 1841 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on *leap day* 29 September 1841 at St-François-Xavier Churchyard Cemetery. He married[231] *his second wife* ***Françoise Lacouture*** *daughter of Joseph Lacouture and a Native woman* about 1826 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: Six children are known: ***Françoise Ledoux*** (1824 *or* 1826 *or* 1827-?), Jean-Baptiste Ledoux (1830-?), Joséphte Ledoux (1833-?), Louison Ledoux (1843-?), and Joseph Ledoux[232] (1845-?). Other children include Victoire Ledoux.

♂ **Pierre Ledoux** *son of Pierre aka Jean-Baptiste Ledoux*[233] *and Marie-Madeleine Serpent or Sauteuse*[234] (Chippewa) was born in 1805...; being baptized (age 29) on 19 January 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS as a pre-requisite to a formal marriage - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He first married ***Susanne Short*** on 19 January 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight children are known: Madeleine Ledoux (1829-?), Pierre Ledoux *fils* (1830-?), Marguerite Ledoux (1831 *or* 1836-?), ***Jerome Ledoux*** (1839-?), ***Alexis Ledoux*** (1836 *or* 1844-?), ***Euphrosine "Frisine" Ledoux*** (1849-?), Suzanne Ledoux (1841 *or* 1862-1875). and Isaac Ledoux (1864-?). Pierre Ledoux next married Marie Crie (Cree) on 10 January 1870 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

♂ **François Toussaint Lefort** *son of Isabella Belleau* was born in April 1824 [in Manitoba] - and he died (age 86) in 1910 at Belcourt, (ND, USA). He married ***Eliza Laplante***...: Three children are known: Sarah Laford (1854-1937), ***Boniface Lefort*** (1858-?), and Maxime Lefort (?-?).

♂ **Louis Legaré** was born in 1800... - and he died unknown... He married ***Lucie Leblanc***...: One child is known: ***Alcide Legaré*** (1840-?).

♀ **Angelique Lemay** *daughter of Joseph Poudrier dit Lemay* (*Fr-Can*) *and Louise* "*Lisette*" (*Montagnais-Chipewyan*) was born in 1798 *or* about 1805 in the North-West Territories; being baptized *as a pre-requisite to a formal marriage* on 5 March

---

[231] Ancestry.com has Jean-"Baptiste" Ledoux *fils son of Michel Ledoux and Catherine Sigo* born on 12 November 1853 at St-Philippe-de-LaPrairie, south Montréal, Québec - having him dieing on 14 December 1896 in Emporia, Kansas (USA). He is said to have been "married" ten times to ten different women! Nine children are accredited to him and four of these women: Two of the nine children are attributed to Françoise Lacouture *daughter of Joseph Lacouture and a Native woman*.

[232] Joseph Ledoux married *a daughter of Chief Mistawasis*.

Note: Mistāwasis ("Big Child" *aka* Pierre Belanger) "The Iron Buffalo of the Plains," Chief of the Parklands/Willow Cree (Paskokopāwiyiniwak), *son of Bernard Belanger* (1760?) *and Kakakewachin* (*Nakota*) (1765-?) was born in 1796 *or* about 1813 at Slave Lake, NWT (AB) - and he died on 21 June 1895 at Snake Plain, NWT (SK). He was one of the influential leaders of the House Cree (Wāskahikaniwiyiniwak) which supplied Fort Carlton with bison meat and pemmican between 1852-1854. He acquired in his youth by constant military conflicts the respect of Isapo-Muxika (Issapóómahksika or "Crow's big foot"), leader of the Siksika, the Blackfoot. He may have been a polygamist! Pierre "Mistāwasis" Belanger is known to have married *at least* five different women, having *at least* five children with three of these five women.

[233] Idem.

[234] Idem.

1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died on 15 July 1870 at St-Norbert, (MB), *or* she died (age 100) on 17 October 1898 at Ritchot, (*presumably* at St-Norbert), (MB).[235] She married **Antoine Pilon** *son of Pierre Pilon and Françoise Robidoux* on 6 March 1832: Fifteen children are known: Antoine Pilon (~1821-1906), Scholastique Pilon (1824-?), Pierre Pilon (?-?), Elise Pilon (?-?), Jean-Baptiste Pilon (?-?), ***Joseph Pilon*** (1837-1915), Lisette Pilon (1839-?), twins: ***Marie Pilon*** (1840-1932) and Genevieve Pilon (1840-?), Cecile Pilon (?-?), Angèlique Pilon (~1842 *or* 1845-1930), Anne Pilon (?-?), Casimire Pilon (?-?), André Pilon (?-?), and William Pilon (~1848-?).

♀ **Angèlique Lisette Montagnais Poudrier Lemay** *daughter of Antoine Poudrier Lemay and Louise Montagnais* was born in 1789 in Rupert's Land - and she died on 17 October 1898 at St-Norbert, (MB). She married ***Antoine Pilon***...: Thirteen children are known: Antoine Pilon (1821-?), Scholastique Pilon (1823-1918), Pierre Pilon (1829-?), Jean-Baptiste Pilon (1832-1834), ***Joseph Pilon*** (1837-1915), twins: Elise Pilon (1839-?) and Louise Pilon (1839-?), twins: Geneviève Pilon (1840-?) and ***Marie Pilon*** (1840-1932), ***Cecile Pilon*** (1843- aft. 1905), Anne Pilon (1845-?) , William Pilon (1848-?), and André Pilon (1851-1935).

Lemire *dit* Gonneville - *see* ***Gonneville***

♂ Jean-**Baptiste** Bérard *dit* **Lépine** (Fr-Can) *son of Joseph Lépine and Marie-Anne Pellerin* was born on 9 January 1772 at St-Jacques [ ] - and he died (age 104) in 1876 in Manitoba. He married ***Julie Henry*** *dit Honore dit Allery* (*Métis*)...: Four children are known: Julie Lépine (1828-1895), ***Maxime Lépine père*** MLA (1836/37-1897), ***Ambroise-Didyme Lépine*** (1840-1923), and ***Jean-Baptiste Lépine*** (1841-1873).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Lépine *fils*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Bérard dit Lépine and Julia Henry - brother of Ambroise Didyme Lépine*[236] *and Maxime Lépine MLA* was born on 19 January 1824 in St-Norbert, RRS [*or* in 1841] - and he died (age 55) on 27 September 1879 in St-Norbert, RRS. He was married three times: He fist married Suzanne Gariépy *daughter of Antoine Gariépy and Joséphte Hamel*...: One child is known: Julie Lépine (1840-1883). Jean-Baptiste Lépine *fils* next married *his second wife* ***Isabelle Parenteau*** *daughter of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Lambert*...: Eight children are known: Caroline Lépine (1835-?), ***Rosalie Lépine*** (1849-1927), ***Athanase Lépine*** (1850-?), Marguerite Lépine (1862-1899), Judith Lépine (1868-?), Marie-Jeanne Lépine (1870-?), Joseph Lépine (1879-?), and Pierre Lépine (?-?). Jean-Baptiste Lépine *fils* next married *his third wife* Julie Fleury *daughter of Louis Fleury and Marguerite Trottier - grand-daughter of Louis Fleury and Joséphte Gros Ventre*...: Six children are known: Jean-Baptiste LéPine (1872-?), Pierre Lépine (1873-?), Marguerite Lépine (1877-?), Flora Lépine (1881-1974), Florestine Lépine (1882-?), and Edward Lépine (1885-1969).

Note: Jean-Baptiste Lépine *fils* was an active supporter of Louis Riel during the 1869/70 Resistance. In March 1870, he was an member of the council which

---

[235] According to Manitoba Vital Statistics, Angelique Lemay (age 100) died on 17 October 1898 in the RM of Ritchot (presumably at St-Norbert).

[236] Riel's military commander in 1869/70.

convicted Orangeman Thomas Scott, although he voted against the death penalty. In 1871, he traveled to the American border with André Nault to head off reported Fenian threats.

♀ **Adelaide Lespérance** *daughter of Alexis Lespérance and Marguerite Guernon* was born between 1830-1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died on 18 November 1914 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Michel Dumas*** *son of Michel Dumas and Joséphte Contrit* about 1848 at St-Boniface, RRS: Twelve children are known: ***Michel Dumas*** (1849-1901), Juliette Dumas (1851- aft. 1901), Marguerite Dumas (1853-?), Pierre Dumas (1855-1928), Virginie Dumas (1857-1883), ***Célina Dumas*** (1859- aft. 1900), Josephine Dumas (1860-?), Joseph Dumas (1862-?), Henriette Dumas (1864-1866), Pascal Alfred Dumas (1864-?), Alphonse Louis Dumas (1866-aft. 1900), and Marie Dumas (1871-?).

♂ **Alexis "Bonami" Lespérance** *son of Pierre Magnon "Bonami" Lespérance and Marie-"Marguerite" Aucoin* was born on 27 November 1796 at St-Michel, Yamaska, Québec (Lower Canada)[237] - and he died (age 94) on 11 December 1890 at St-François-Xavier, MB. He married ***Marguerite Grenot dit Grenon*** *daughter of Joseph Grenon and Nowananikkwee* (*Sauteuse*) according to the custom of the country before 1821 - and they were formally married on 6 June 1825 at St-Boniface Parish Church, St-Boniface, RRS: Fourteen children are known: Joseph Bonami Lespérance (1822-1892), ***Marguerite Lespérance*** (1826-?), Charlotte Lespérance (1827-1903), Madeleine Lespérance (1828-1920), Adelaide Lespérance (1830-1914), Marie-Anne Lespérance (~1832-1909), André Lespérance (1835-1889), Angèlique Lespérance (1836-1927), Jean Lespérance (1837-1900), Rosalie Lespérance (1838-1910), Louis Lespérance (1840-1867), Caroline Lespérance (1842-1910), Catherine Lespérance (1846-?), and Alexis Lespérance (1851-1924).

♀ **Marguerite Lespérance** *daughter of voyageur* ***Alexis Bonami Lespérance*** *and* ***Marguerite Grenot dit Grenon*** *- grand-daughter of Joseph Grenon and Nowananikkwee* (*Sauteuse*) was born on 2 March 1826 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died about 1861... She married **Alfred Rabaska Schmidt *dit* Laferté**...: Their son ***Hon. Louis Schmidt dit Laferté*** was Louis Riel's secretary during the 1869/70 Resistance.

♀ **Agathé Letendré** (Métis) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Letendré and Joséphte Cree* was born about 1790... - and she died unknown... She was married twice: She first married ***Joseph Page*** (*Fr-Can*)... - *his second wife*: Three children are known: Alexander Page (1831-?), Xavier Page (1833-?), and ***Marie Page*** (~1835-?). Agathé Letendré next married *her second husband* William Alexander Henry *dit* Allary[238]...:

---

[237] Note: In his Scrip Affidavit the date of birth given is 1788 at St-Thomas, Québec

[238] William Allary *dit* Henry *son of Alexander Henry and Julia Calcutt - brother of Julia Henry* was born on 23 July 1780 in Hubberholme, Yorkshire, England - and he died unknown. He was married three times: He first married Marie Buttocks Pemikgwa...: No children are known. William Allary *dit* Henry next married *his second wife* **Agathé Letendré** (Métis) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Letendré and Joséphte Cree*... William Allary *dit* Henry next married *his third wife* Unknown Felton in 1848...: No children are known.

Five children are known: Norman Henry Allary (?-1845), Alexis Henry (1812-1864), Nancy Henry (1816-?) *or* Nancy Hillary (1831-?), Joséphte Susan "Katana Kamikets" Doney-Daunais *dit* Allery (1820-?), and John dit Allary (1823-?).

♂ **François-Xavier Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie-Julie Hallett* was born on 8 March 1841 in the Red River Settlement - and he died in 1901 at Batoché, NWT (SK). He married ***Marguerite Parenteau*** *daughter of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Delorme* on 19 May 1863 at St-Norbert, RRS: [*Pierre Parenteau was Justice of the Peace for St-Norbert*]: One child is known: **Hélène Letendré** (1866-?).

François-Xavier Letendré *dit* Batoché and his father Louison Letendré *dit* Batoché were ***founders of Batoché***, NWT (SK) - a few miles upstream from the Oblate Church headquarters at St-Laurent, NWT (SK). François-Xavier Letendré *dit* Batoché was a very successful fur trader and became a wealthy man and built the finest house west of Winnipeg before the Occupation in 1885. He built a trading post and ferry which became known as "Batoché's Crossing"; along with the Vennes operated a network of posts at Carrot River, Fort à la Corne, Meadow Lake and Île à la Crosse districts. His ferry competed with Gabriel Dumont's, about fifteen kilometers south. In 1878 he sold his ferry to Alexandré Fisher, proprietor of one of the largest trading posts in the North-West Territories. He also had a horse and cattle ranch in the Minichinas Hills south-east of Batoché. His trading activities took him to Winnipeg, St-Paul, and Montréal.

François-Xavier and his wife Marguerite (nèe Parenteau) Letendré *dit* Batoché donated money to help build the Roman Catholic Church of St-Antoine de Padoue at Batoché. They *also* purchased ***Marie-Antoinette - the Stolen Bell of Batoché***.

He did not participate in the Resistance, but his home was used by Louis Riel as a headquarters. He and his wife and several children went north to one of his other posts at Carrot River. He suffered great losses as a result of the Invasion - and was later compensated for over one-half the cash value of the property he lost. He returned to Batoché and farmed there-at until his death in 1901.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste "Okimawaskawikinam" Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Jean-Baptiste Letendré and Marie-Madeleine Cardin dit Loiseau* was born on 30 August 1762 at Sorel (Richelieu), Québec - and he died in or after 1827, *probably in St-Boniface, RRS*. Jean-Baptiste Letendré *dit* Batoché came into the northwestern wilderness in the 1780s, employed by the North-Wert Company in the Athabasca Department as a "devant" or bowsman. Jean-Baptiste Letendré *dit* Batoché married ***Joséphte Crise* (*Cree*)** "à la façon du pays" about 1795: Eight children are known: Marie Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1788-1877), Jean-"Baptiste" Letendré *dit* Batoché (1790-1867), Agathé Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1789-~1850), Sophia Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1794-?), ***Louison Letendré dit Batoché*** (~1797-1883), Joséphte Letendré *dit* Batoché (1798-1866), Joseph Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1800-?), and ***Angèlique Letendré dit Batoché*** (1800 or 1808-1831. In 1804 he is listed as an interpreter in the region of Fort des Prairies (Fort à la Corne), NWT (SK). In 1810, Jean-Baptiste Letendré *dit* Batoché or his son *of the same name* went with the explorer **David Thompson** to explore the Athabasca River as far as the Rockies but quit the expedition in January 1811 at the

camp on the Canoe River [BC], a tributary of the Columbia River [BC]. In the 1810s and 1820s Letendré engaged in the fur trade as a "freeman." Alone *or with his family* he owned a trading post called Batoché at Muskootao Point, west of Fort à la Corne on the north bank of the Saskatchewan River. The Letendrés also stayed for a time in the Red River Colony during this period: On 19 July 1816 one of their sons was killed in the **Battle of Seven Oaks**, known as La Grenouillière: The NWC agreed to pay Mme. Letendré compensation for this because of the "good character her husband always bore." Around 1825 the Letendrés came from Rocky Mountain House (AB), known by francophones as "poste de la montagne de Roches," to settle at St-Boniface. On 6 June 1825 Letendré's sons Jean-Baptiste and Louis (Louison) and his daughters Joséphte and Angélique were married in religious ceremonies. In 1827 Letendré was a well-to-do farmer, keeping a family of 40. He owned seven horses, a herd of cattle, a canoe, and two Red River carts. It is worth noting *that* he was farming 50 acres at a time when even the Catholic mission only cultivated 25 acres. No trace of Letendré has been found after 1827: He is not listed as head of a household or owner of a lot in the 1828 census, or in those that followed. In 1872 Jean-Baptiste's grandson François-Xavier founded the village of Batoché on the South Saskatchewan River. Batoché became the centre of Métis resistance in 1885 and was the Métis capital of the northwest.

♂ **Louis *Eugene* Letendré *dit Batoché*** *son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie Julie Hallett* was born on 1 September 1832, St-Boniface Parish District [b. 20 July 1833 (Scrip Affidavit)]; bap. 2 September 1832, the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS - and he died (age 79) on 3 August 1911, Batoché, NWT (SK). He was married three times: Louis *Eugene* Letendré *dit Batoché* first married ***Marie Beaugrand*** *dit Champagne daughter of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) ~1857 at St-Boniface, RRS: Four children are known: ***William Letendré dit Batoché*** (1859-?), Marie-Virginie Letendré (1861-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Letendré*** (1862-?), and ***Rosalie "Rose" Letendré*** (1864-1927). Louis *Eugene* Letendré *dit Batoché* next married *his second wife* ***Angèlique nèe Dumas dit Laframboise*** *daughter of Patriots Michel Dumas and Henriette Landry* on 7 June 1869 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS; they lived at St-Louis de Langevin, NWT (SK): Nine children are known: ***Marie Letendré*** (1869-1959), Christine Letendré (1870-?), Virginie Letendré (1874-?), Louis Joseph Letendré (1875-?), Eliza Letendré (1877-1892), Mary Jane Letendré (1879-?), Victor Letendré (1880-1881), Henriette Letendré (1882-?), and Arthur Eugene Letendré (1887-1959).

Note: Louis *Eugene* Letendré *dit Batoché* and Isidore Parenteau were sent to the Battle River District to enlist Native reinforcements during the 1885 Resistance.

♂ **Louis "Oiseau" Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Jean-Baptiste* "*Okimawaskawikinam*" *Letendré dit Batoché fils*[239] *and Joséphte Crise* (*Cree*) was born in 1826... - and he died (age 63) about 1789... He married ***Julie*** (*Énaud dit*) ***Delorme*** *daughter of* ***Joseph Esnault dit*** [*Énaud dit*] ***Delorme*** and ***Brigitte Plouf dit Villebrun***...: Eight

[239] Jean-Baptiste Letendré *dit* Batoché *aka* Okimawaskawikinam was born in 1762 at Québec, and was working as an interpreter at Fort des Prairies (Fort Corne), NWT (SK), which was first built in 1753 by Louis a la Corne.

children have been suggested, four are known as: Roger Batoché *dit* Letendré (1849-?) François-Xavier Batoché *dit* Letendré (1851-?), Baptiste Batoché *dit* Letendré (1867-?), and Hélène Batoché *dit* Letendré (1869-1960).

♂ **Louis Eugene Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie Julie Hallett* was born on 1 September 1832 in the St-Boniface Parish District, RRS [dob in his Scrip Affidavit is 20 July 1833]; being baptized on 2 September 1832 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS - and he died on 3 August 1911 at Batoché, SK. He was married twice: He first married[240] ***Marie Beaugrand dit Champagne*** *daughter of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) about 1857 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Four children are known: ***William Letendré dit Batoché*** (1859-?), Marie-Virginie Letendré (1861-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Letendré*** (1896-?), and ***Rosalie "Rose" Letendré*** (1864-?). Louis Eugene Letendré *dit* Batoché next married *his second wife* Angèlique Dumas[241] *daughter of Michel Dumas fils and Henriette Landry* on 7 June 1869 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Twelve children are known: Christine Letendré (1870-?), Marie Letendré *dit* Batoché (1872-1959), Virginie Letendré (1874-?), Louis Joseph Letendré (1875-?), Eliza Letendré (1877-1892), Mary-Jane Letendré (1879-?), Victor Letendré (1880-1881), Henriette Letendré (1882-?), Joseph Baptiste Letendré (1884-1961), Marguerite Letendré (1885-1890), Arthur "Eugene" Letendré (1887-1959), and Pierre Alexandré Letendré (1893-1894).

During events in Spring 1885, Louis Eugene Letendré *dit* Batoché was sent to Battle River with Isidore Parenteau to enlist Native reinforcements.

♂ **Louison Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Jean-Baptiste Letendré dit Batoché*[242] (*Fr-Can*) *and Joséphte Crise* (*Cree*): b. bet. 1797 and 1805, St-Boniface, RRS; he m. ***Marie-Julie Hallett*** *daughter of Sir Henry Hallett and Catherine Dungas* in 1821 at Fort Carlton, NWT (SK): [on 6 June 1825, this marriage was renewed in the church at St-Boniface, RRS]; they were farming in Red River in 1823; in 1829, they left Red River and followed the buffalo hunt as traders; they are listed in the 1850 Minnesota Census at Pembina; Louison appears on the Chippewa of the Lake Superior and Mississippi in 1854; and, in 1870, on the Taylor Falls, Minnesota treaty list; settled at Batoché in 1871 - and is shown as part of the original 1871 St-Laurent governing committee...

Ten children are known: ***Marie Letendré dit Batoché*** [243] (1824-1912), Marguerite Letendré *dit* Batoché (1827-?), Joséphte Letendré *dit* Batoché (?-?), ***Louis Eugene Letendré dit Batoché*** (1832-1911), ***André "Petchis" Letendré dit Batoché*** (1827-12

---

[240] It is to be inferred that Julie Delorme was married to Louis "Oiseau" Letendré *dit* Batoché *son of Jean-Baptiste* "*Okimawaskawikinam*" *Letendré dit Batoché fils*[240] *and Joséphte Crise* (*Cree*) - and not Louis Eugene Letendré *son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie Julie Hallett*.

[241] Angèlique Dumas[241] *daughter of Michel Dumas fils and Henriette Landry* was born on 22 September 1850 in the St-Vital Parish District, RRS - and she died on 17 October 1916 at Batoché, SK.

[242] According to Barkwell, Jean-Baptiste Letendré and Emmanuel Lussier were among the twelve men with David Thompson when he crossed the Rockies to the Columbia River in the winter of 1810-11.

[243] Marie Letendré *dit* Batoché and Emmanuel Beaugrand *dit* Champagne *son of Emmanuel Beaugrand dit Champagne and Marguerite Larocque* (*Blackfoot*) - a founding family of Batoché - were god-parents to ***Marie-Antoinette - the bell of Batoché***.

May 1885 - ***Fall of Batoché***), Baptiste Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1839-?), ***François-Xavier Letendré dit Batoché*** (1841-1901), Mary Ann Letendré *dit* Batoché (~1845-?), ***Sophie Letendré dit Batoché*** (1845 *or* 1846-?), and ***Hélène Letendré dit Batoché*** (1847-1903).

♀ **Marguerite Letendré *dit* Batoché** *daughter of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie-Julie Hallett - grand-daughter of Henry Hallett and his second wife Catherine Dungas* married **Hyacinthe Parisien *aka Tchee-kee-tarn*** *son of Hyacinthe Parisien père and Joséphte Carrière* in 1848...: Nine children are known: Jerome Parisien, Luducer Parisien, Marie-Rose Parisien, Edouard Parisien, David Parisien, Patrice Parisien, Boniface Tchee-kee-tam-ens, Justine Parisien, and Elzéar Parisien (1849-?).

♀ **Louise Leveillé** was born in 1826... - and died (age 46) on 3 May 1872 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married **Pierre Tche-mar-nay Falcon *fils*** on 3 February 1845 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Ten children are known: Balsamine Falcon (1846-?), ***Athanase Falcon*** (1849-?), Onésime Falcon (1851-?), Jean-Baptiste Falcon (1852-1853), Job (1854-?), ***Grégoire Falcon*** (1856 *or* 1857-?), Julie Falcon (1862-?), Véronique Falcon (1864-?), Pierre Falcon (1867-?), and Marie-Catherine Falcon (1870-?).

♀ **Elizabeth Lillie** *daughter of Daniel Lillie and Marie-Anne Richard* was born on 22 June 1835 in the Red River Settlement, Rupert's Land - and she died in 1898 at Lindsay District, NWT (SK). She married ***John Swain*** about 1849 in the Red River District: Three children are known: Sarah Ann Jane Swain (1851-1939), ***Elizabeth Marguerite Swain*** (1853-?), John James "Jack" Swain (1866-1966).

♂ **Hugh Linklater** *son of Hugh Linklater*[244] *and Jane Indian* was born in 1815 or 1816 in the North-West Territories [(more probably Orkney Islands)] - and he died on 28 October 1891 at St-Andrew's, Lisgar, MB. He married ***Charlotte Corrigal*** *daughter of James Corrigal and Margaret* on 23 November 1843 at St-Andrew's, Lisgar , RRS: Two children are known: ***Marie-Anne Linklater*** (1844-1928) and Edward "Ned" Linklater (?-?).

♀ **Margaret Linklater** *daughter of John Linklater and Elizabeth Sanderson and William Daniel* married **William Daniel** *son of Jacob Daniel and Margaret Goodwin* on 6 December 1843 at St-Andrew's, RRS - *being first of his three wives*: One child is known: John Daniel (1847-?).

♂ **William Longmore** - married ***a Métis woman*** - parents of John Longmore Sr. *aka* "Johnny Saskatchewan": b. 1850 Fort Pitt. John Longmore Sr. married Rosalie Moïse dit Cardinal *daughter of Charlotte Wapisiokowan and Jean-Baptiste* (*Ka-ka-ke-ka-mik*) *Moïse* (*of Ahtahkakoop's Band near Fort Carlton*).

---

[244] Hugh Linklater was born in 1782 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age) on 26 December 1865 at St-Andrew's, RRS. He married Jane Indian. Jane Indian was born in 12790 in the North-West Territories...

♀ **Isabelle Lowe** *daughter of William Lowe and Marguerite Stevens* was born on 20 August 1829 at York Factory - and she died (age 65) on 14 February 1894 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Magloire Plante*** *son of Basil Plante and Genevieve Zina dit Lacourse*...: Seven children are known: Magloire Plante (1852-?), Basil Plante (1854-?), Caroline Plante (1857-?), Elise Plante (1860-?), Madeleine Françoise Plante (?-?), Jean Plante (1867-?), and Pierre Plante (1869-?).

♂ **Pierre "Toussaint" Lussier *dit* Lucier** (*Fr-Can.*) married ***Joséphte de Chevigny dit Lachevrotière*** *daughter of Joseph Lachevrotière and a Native woman*...: Eight children are known: Joséphte Lucier (1825-?), ***Toussaint Lucier*** (1828-?), Joseph Lucier (1831-?), Basile Lucier (1835-?), Amable Lucier (1839-?), Antoine Lucier (1842-?), Alexandré Lucier (1845-?), and Geneviève Lucier (1846-?).

♂ **Toussaint Lussier *dit* Lucier** *son of Pierre* "*Toussaint*" *Lussier dit Lucier* (*Fr-Can*) *and Joséphte de Chevigny dit Lachevrotière* married ***Louise Brazeau*** *daughter of Louis Brazeau* (*Creole*) *and Lizette Lagarde* (*Métis*)...: Eight children are known: Louise Lussier (1854 *or* 1860-?), Bazile Lussier (1859-?), Modeste Lussier (1861-?), Daniel Lussier (1863-?), Roger Lussier (1860 *or* 1868-?), ***Philomène Lussier*** (1866-?), Chrysostome Lussier (1870-?), and Pauline Lussier (1884-?).

♀ **Suzanne Lussier** *daughter of François Lussier and Angèlique* (*Métisse*) was born about 1800... - and she died on 29 October 1873... She was married twice: She first married François Bouvette...: No children are known. Suzanne Lussier next married ***Gabriel M. Dumont père*** *grandson of the French Canadian voyageur Jean-Baptiste Dumont and Joséphte/Josette, his Sarcee-Crow wife*...: Fourteen children are known: François Gabriel Dumont (~1825-?), Jean-Baptiste Dumont (1827-?), Angèlique Dumont (~1835-?), Angèle Dumont (~1837-?), Jacques Elzéar M. Dumont (~1838-?), Alexis Dumont (~1839-?), Rosalie Dumont (1844-?), Elizabeth Dumont (~1846-?), Charles Felix Gabriel Dumont (1848-?), Adelaide Dumont (~1853-?), twins: Marguerite Dumont (~1854-?) and Timothée Dumont (~1854-?), and ***Edward Kapeepikwanew dit Dumont*** (~1855-?).

Lyon - *see* **Dion *dit* Lyon**

♀ **Mary Ann Lyons** *daughter of John Lyons* (1786-1875) *and Margaret Kipling* was born in 1818...; being baptized on 19 December 1827 at St-John's, RRS - and she died (age 22) on 11 April 1840 in Red River; being buried at St-Andrew's, RRS. She married ***Rev. Charles Cook*** *son of Englishman* ***William Hemmings Cook*** *and one of his Native wives, either Kahnapawanakan or Mary Agathas* "*Mith-coo-coo-man E'Squaw*" *Cocking*. Note: Rev. Charles Cook was married twice: He first married ***Mary Ann Lyons*** on 5 March 1836 at St-Andrews , RRS - *she died in 1840*: Two children are known: John Cook (*died age 15 yrs.*) and ***Letitia Cook*** (1838-?). *Rev. Charles Cook next married Catherine Anderson daughter of James Anderson*[245] *and Mary Demoran* (*Saulteaux*)...

[245] James Anderson (1775-1856) was an HBC Tailor from the Orkneys of Scotland.

♀ **Marie Daunais *dit* Lyonnaise** *daughter of Francois Delaunay Daunais Lyonnaise and Louise* (*Ojibwa/Sauteuse*) was born in 1819 at Red River - and she died 27 February 1861 at St-Norbert Parish District, RRS; being buried on 18 *or* 28 February 1861 in the Churchyard Cemetery, RRS. She married **Alexis Honore-Allary *dit* Henry** *son of William Honore-Allary dit Henry and Agathé Letendré* on 26 October 1833 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: : Twelve children are known: Marie Henry *dit* Honore *dit* Allary (1833-?), Alexis Henry (bet. 1835 & 1837-?), ***Pierre Honoré dit Henry*** (~1838-?), Marguerite Henry (~1841-?), Angelica Henry (~1843-?), **Mathilda** Allary *dit* **Henry** (~1845 *or* 1847 *or* 1850-?), ***Maurice Henry-Honoré*** (1843 *or* 1847-1934), ***Euphrosine dit Alphonsine Henry***(1851-?), Véronique Henry (1852-?), Sara Henry (1853-?). ***Jerome Hector Henry*** (1855 *or* 1856), and Norbert Henry (1860-?).

Mac/Mc

♀ **Mary MacKay** *daughter of John Richards MacKay and Harriett Ballendine* was born on 21 July 1820 at Brandon House, [MB] - and she died unknown... She married ***John "Johnny" Wells*** *son of John Wells and Marie-Marguerite Grant...*: Eleven children are known: ***Emily "Amelia" Wells*** (1843-1918), twins: Harriett Wells (1848-1881) and John Wells III (1848-?), Eliza Wells (aft. 1848-?), Moses Wells (aft. 1848-?), Rosa Wells (aft. 1848-?), Sidonia Wells *dit* Wills (aft. 1848-?), Solomon Wells *dit* Wills (aft. 1848-?), Mary Wells *dit* Wills (aft. 1872-?), Rebecca Wells *dit* Wills (1872-?), and Alexander Wells *dit* Wills (1877-?).

♂ **Adam McBeath** *son of Alexander McBeath and Christian Gunn* was born on 17 September 1809 in Scotland - and he died between 1890 and 1892 at Fort Qu'Appelle, NWT (SK). Part of Lord Selkirk's original settlement; he had come to Rupert's Land with his parents when he was only six years old. He married ***Mary McKenzie*** on 25 May 1838 at Fort Simpson in the Dehcho Region of the Northwest Territories: Nine children are known: Roderick McBeath (1839-?), Jane McBeath (aft. 1841-?), Mary McBeath (1847-?), Margaret McBeath (1851-?), ***Catherine "Kate" McBeath*** (1852-1935), Alexander McBeath (1853-1901), Anne McBeath (1854-?), Flora Bell McBeath (1856-?), and Harriett Ellen McBeath (1859-?).

♀ **Isabella Elizabeth Mcdonald** was born in 1822... - and she died unknown. She married ***Louison Godon*** *son of Louis Godon* (*Fr.-Ojibwa*) *and Louise* (*Assiniboine*) - *being his second wife...*: Three children are known: Rose Godon (1848-?), David Godon (1849-?), and Baby Godon (1850-?).

Note: ***Catherine Godon*** *daughter of Louison Godon and Isabella Elizabeth Mcdonald* was born in 1839... - and she died in1936...).

♀ **Marguerite McDonald** *daughter of Alexandré McDonell and Susanne Laurin* (*Métisse*) was born in 1820... - and she died unknown... She married ***Duncan McDougall*** *son of Allen McDougall...*: Eleven children are known: Marguerite

McDougall (?-?), Samuel McDougall (?-?), Duncan McDougall (1837-?), Louise McDougall (1838-?), ***Alexander "Alex" McDougall Sr.*** (1841-?), William McDougall (1847-1875), Joseph McDougall (1848-?), Auguste McDougall (1850-1872), Charles McDougall (1858-?), Marie-Rose McDougall (1861-?), and Virginie McDougall (1864-?).

♂ **Alexander "Alex" McDougall Sr.** *son of Duncan McDougall and Marguerite McDonald* married ***Maria Irvine*** *daughter of George Irvine and Collette "Polly" Fiddler* in 1862 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: Louis McDougall (1862-1864), Marie-Jane McDougall (1865-1866, *age 19 mos.*), Marie-Marta McDougall (1866-?), ***Alexander Peter McDougall Jr.*** (1869-1947), Joseph McDougall (1871-?), Pierre *dit* Peter McDougall (1873-?), Samuel McDougall (1875-?), and Henry André McDougall (1879-?).

♂ **Duncan McDougall** *son of Allen McDougall* was born in 1796... - and he died (age 74) in 1870... He was married twice: He first married Helen Wenzell (1810-1835)...: One child is known: John McDougall (1828-?). Duncan McDougall next married ***Marguerite McDonald*** *daughter of Alexandré McDonell and Susanne Laurin* (*Métisse*)...: Eleven children are known: Marguerite McDougall (?-?), Samuel McDougall (?-?), Duncan McDougall (1837-?), Louise McDougall (1838-?), ***Alexander "Alex" McDougall Sr.*** (1841-?), William McDougall (1847-1875), Joseph McDougall (1848-?), Auguste McDougall (1850-1872), Charles McDougall (1858-?), Marie-Rose McDougall (1861-?), and Virginie McDougall (1864-?).

Note: Duncan had a ferry service somewhere on the Red River, near Winnipeg; he fell off the ferry or slipped into the river by accident and drowned in 1870.

♂ **Joseph McLeod** married ***Lisette Marchand dit Lapierre***...: One child is known: ***Lizette "Liza" McLeod*** (1854-?).

♂ **Alexander (Jerome Giroux) McGillis** *son of* ***Angus McGillis dit Giroux*** *and* ***Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout*** was born in 1806 in the Dauphin Lake region, in the Swan River Trading District, NWT (MB) - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite "Mindemoyea" ("Old Woman") Potino Bottineau*** *daughter of Charles Joseph Bottineau and Techomehgood* (*Assiniboine*) in 1824 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: [Twelve children are identified in Scrip Records] Eleven children are known: Marie McGillis (~1832-?), Marguerite McGillis (1832-?), Hélène McGillis (1834-?), Angus McGillis (?-?), Julie Caroline McGillis (1839-1872), Alexander McGillis (1840-?), Mathilde McGillis (1842-?), Isabelle (*dit* Giroux) McGillis (1844-?), Modeste McGillis (1846-1902), Rose McGillis (1847-?), and Leopold Paul McGillis (1850-?).

♂ **Angus McGillis *dit* Giroux** *son of Sergeant Donald ban mor McGillis*[246] *and Mary McDowell* entered the service of the North-West Company as a clerk. He was at Fort

[246] Sergeant Donald McGillis and Mary McDowell were United Empire loyalists residing in Glengarry, Ontario, Upper Canada. Angus was *possibly* born in Tryon County, New York, which is called Johnston,

Dauphin [MB] in 1805. In 1821, the North-West Company united with the Hudson's Bay Company and Angus was employed only one season as a clerk at Swan River District. After this he retired from the Company in 1822. He settled in the Red River District along the Assiniboine River, where the settlers were given their lots: measuring 12 chains wide; which ran two miles back from the river. In the early days White Horse Plains was called Grantown (named after his son-in-law Cuthbert Grant) but now called St-Francois Xavier, RRS.

Angus McGillis married ***Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout*** (a native Cree of Fort William, Ontario) according to the custom of the country before 1798; they were formally married on 11 January 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: ***Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis***(?-?), Marguerite McGillis (~1802/07-?), **Marie McGillis**[247] (~1806-1856), Daniel McGillis (~1809-1869), William McGillis (~1814-1868), Duncan McGillis (1815- bef. 1857), Isabelle McGillis (~1819-?), and Cuthbert McGillis (1822-1906).

♀ **Elise/Elisa/Eliza McGillis** *daughter of Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis and Marguerite Mindemoyea* ("*Old Woman*") *Potino Bottineau - grand-daughter of Angus McGillis dit Giroux and Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout* (*Fort William Ojibwa*) was born on 13 *or* 14 June 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS [year of birth, 1841 in Scrip Affidavit]; being baptized on 15 June 1844 in the St-François-Xavier Church, RRS - and she died unknown... She was married twice: She first married Michel Luseavapot (~1840-?)...: No children are known. Elise/Elisa/Eliza McGillis next married ***Théophile Joseph Villeneuve*** *son of Francois-Lafourche Villeneuve and Helene Laplante/Lavallée Vallée* in 1864 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: One child is known: ***Marie Villeneuve*** (1872-?).

♀ **Isabelle McGillis *dit* Giroux** *daughter of Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis and Marguerite Mindemoyea* ("*Old Woman*") *Potino Bottineau* was born in 1831 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Cuthbert*** (*Corbette*) ***Fagnant dit* Lafontaine** *son of François Fagnan and Charlotte Falardeau* on 12 September 1854 at St-François-Xavier, RRS...: Sixteen children are known: Marie-Henriette Fagnant, Jeremie Fagnant (1855-?), ***Melanie Fagnant*** (1857-?), Marie-Adele Fagnant (1858 *or* 1859-?), Charles Fagnant (?-1858), LaRose Fagnant (1859-?), Virginie Fagnant (~1860-?), ***Charles Fagnant*** (1861-?), ***Guillaume Fagnant*** (1863 *or* 1864-?), ***John Fagnant*** (1865-?), ***Cuthbert Fagnant***(1868-?), Alfred Fagnant (1870-?), Marie-Margaret Fagnant (1873-?), Daniel Fagnant (1875 *or* 1876-?), Joseph Fagnant (1877-?), and Louis Fagnant (1883-1900).

♀ **Marie-Marguerite McGillis** *daughter of Angus McGillis dit Giroux and Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout* (*Fort William Ojibwa*) was born about 1805... - and she died on 29 April 1856 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 30 April 1856 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married **Cuthbert James Grant Jr.**, *Warden of the Plains, Captain-General of the Half-breeds - being his third wife* in 1823 at St-

---

New York today, where his family lived after coming from Invernessshire, Scotland in October 1773 on the ship 'Pearl.'

[247] Marie McGillis married **Cuthbert Grant** the Warden of the Plains.

Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Elise Grant (~1821-?), Charles Grant (~1823-?), ***Marie-Thérèse Rose Grant*** (~1828-?), Pierre Grant (1831-?) Nancy Grant (1832-?),, Elizabeth Grant (~1833-?), ***Marguerite Grant*** (1833-1918), Cuthbert Louis Marie Grant (1834-1835), Charles Cuthbert Grant (1835-?), James Grant (1837-?), Sophia Caroline Grant (~1839 *or* 1840-?), Jessie Grant (1841-?), and Julie Rose Marie Grant (1844-?).

♀ **Marguerite McGillis** *daughter of Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis and Marguerite Mindemoyea* ("*Old Woman*") *Potino Bottineau - grand-daughter of Angus McGillis dit Giroux and Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout* (*Fort William Ojibwa*) was born on 31 May 1831 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being baptized on 5 December 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died between 1895-1927 at Batoché, (SK). She (age 20) married ***Capt. William Fiddler*** (age 24) *son of George Fiddler and Nancy Black* on 20 May 1851 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Twelve children are known: ***Maria Fiddler*** (1852 *or* 1853-?), ***John William Fiddler*** (1853 *or* 1855 *or* 1860-1949), **(*Marie*)-*Marguerite Fiddler*** (1853-1928), ***William Fiddler Jr.*** (1856-?), ***Cuthbert Fiddler*** (1858-1946), ***François-Xavier Fiddler*** (1861 *or* 1862-1934), Julie Fiddler (1864-1865, *age 10 or 15 mos.*), Alexander Fiddler (1865-?), James Fiddler (1866-1922), Modeste Fiddler (1868-1868. *age 7 mos.*), Norbert Fiddler (1869-1931), and Helen Fiddler (1874-1875).

♀ **Mathilde** Mindemoyea ("*Old Woman*") **McGillis** *daughter of Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis and Marguerite Mindemoyea* ("*Old Woman*") *Potino Bottineau* was born on 1 June 1842 *or*1847 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died unknown... She married ***Capt. James "Timeous" Short*** *son of James Short and Marie-Charlotte Gladu* on 13 September 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS...: Thirteen children are known: ***Justine Short*** (1862-1886), James Short (1863-1866), Marie Short (1865-?), David Short (1867-?), twins: Barnabé Short (1869-?) and Modeste Short (1869-1873), Bernard Short (1872-?), Isabelle Short (1874-?), Joseph Short (1875-1903), Marie-Marguerite Short (1877-?), Véronique Short (1879-?), Jean-Baptiste Short (1882-?), and George Alcide Short (1884-?).

♀ **Mary McGillivray** *daughter of Simon McGillivray Jr.*[248] *and Thérèse Roy*[249] was born in 1819 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 64) on 22 May 1883 in

---

[248] Simon McGillivray Jr. *son of William McGillivray and Susan* (*Cree*) was born on 1 March 1791 at Ile à La Crosse, NWT (SK) at the North-West Company post in the Churchill River basin, where their father was stationed; being baptized on 3 October 1796 at Christ Church Anglican in Montréal - and he died (age 49) on 14 June 1840 one day's journey from Bois de la Rivière on the way to the McKenzie River district and was buried at the Red River. Simon was the first born and oldest of the twins. He served with the ***Canadian Chasseurs*** in 1812: [This unit should not be confused with the ***Independent Companies of Foreigners***, which were raised from among French prisoners of war and served in Chesapeake Bay in 1813, being responsible for several acts of looting and rape, and were given the title "Canadian Chasseurs" by Major General Sidney Beckwith without authorization]. He entered the service of the North West Company as a clerk in 1813. He re-entered the Hudson Bay Company's service in the capacity of a clerk in 1836. Simon McGillivray Jr. married Thérèse Roy *daughter of Vincent Roy and Josepha* "*Ogiwens*" (*Ojibwe*) *- following*.

Note: William McGillivray *son of Donald Roy McGillivray and Ann McTavish* was born in 1764 at Stratherrick, Inverness, Scotland - and he died (age 61) on 16 October 1825 at St-John's Wood, London;

Assiniboia. She married **James Isbister** *son of Samuel Newell Marsh and Mecy or Lemesa Elizabeth Deatherage* before 1840...: Eleven children are known: John Isbister (1841-1906), Cecilia Isbister (1843-?), Edward Isbister (1844-1895), David Isbister (1845-1912), Mary Isbister (1847-?), James Isbister (1849-1880), Alexander Isbister (1852-?), Jane Isbister (1856-?, *died young*), Jane Margaret Isbister (1859-1948), and twins: Henry Isbister (1862-1879), and ***Susanna Isbister*** (1862-1886).

♂ **Baptiste-Joseph McKay *dit* Comtois Ducharme** was born about 1822 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown... He married ***Marguerite Martin***...: One child is known: ***Joseph McKay dit Comtois Ducharme*** (1843- aft. 1911).

♀ **Catherine (Katherine) McKay**[250] *daughter of William McKay and Mary Cook* married ***Lawrence Clarke*** on 25 April 1874 at Prince Albert, NWT (SK): Six children are known: Mary Clarke (1875-?), Thomas Clarke (1877-?), Sedley Clarke (1879-?), George Clarke (1881-?), Douglas Clarke (1882-?), and Alexis S. Clarke (1887-1887, *age 7 mos.*).

♂ **Edward McKay** *son of* ***John Richards McKay*** *and* ***Harriet*** *Ann* ***Ballenden*** was born on 11 May 1824 at Brandon House, NWT (MB) - and he died (age) on 29 November 1884 at Fort Walsh, *near Medicine Hat*, NWT (AB). He was educated in England before joining the HBC in 1808. He worked at Brandon House *under his father* and then at Pembina River... then he supervised the reconstruction of Qu'Appelle House. In 1845 he married ***Caroline Cook*** *daughter of* ***Joseph Cook Sr. and Catherine***

---

being buried at St-James Piccadilly, Westminster, London, England. Susan (Cree) was born about 1769, probably near Flin Flon, (MB) - and she died (age) on 26 August 1819 at Thunder Bay, (ON); being buried at Mountain View Cemetery, Thunder Bay, (ON). William McGillivray married Susan (Cree) between 1789 and 1790...: Four children are known: twins: ***Simon McGillivray Jr.*** (1791-1840) and Joseph McGillivray (1791-1832), Elizabeth McGillivray (1792-1840), and Peter McGillivray (?-?).

[249] Thérèse Roy *daughter of Vincent Roy and Josepha* "*Ogiwens*" (*Ojibwe/Chippewa*) was born in 1800 in Minnesota, (USA); being baptized (age 36) on 21 June 1836 at St-James, Red River Colony - and she died (age 69) in November 1869 at Otter Trail, Minnesota. She married Simon McGillivray Jr. *son of William McGillivray and Susan* (*Cree*) before 1816...: Nine children are known: Edward McGillivray (1816-1894), Cecilia McGillivray (1818-?), ***Mary McGillivray*** (1819-1883), Montrose McGillivray* (1822-1850), Napoléon Bonaparte McGillivray (1825-?), Anne Auldjo McGillivray (1826-?), Frederick McGillivray (1828-?), Susan McGillivray (1874-1859), and Frances Therese McGillivray (1839-?).

Note: Vincent Roy *son of Pierre Roy and Marie-Agathé Roy Chouigny* was born on 28 August 1764 at St-Francois-de-Sales, Ile-Jesus, Québec; being baptized on 29 August 1764 at St-Francois-de-Sales, Ile-Jesus, Québec - and he died (age) on 12 September 1845 in the country on the farm *at the mouth of the Little Fork*; being buried on the same farm. In 1784 Vincent was living at Varenne just of the eastern end of the island of Montreal not far from where he was born. On 19 March 1784, he signed up to work with the firm Grant & Cotteto in the Michilimackinac area: His voyageur contract indicates that he would be working as a "hivernant" rather than a regular voyageur: The "hivernant" stayed over winter to work rather than just traveling back and forth. He later traded in the Thief and the Red Lake River's area at the Red Lake post for J. Sayer & Co. from 1794 to 1797. He is listed by the NWC as an interpreter in 1798 and as a clerk in 1799. He is listed again by the XYC on 29 June 1805 as a Leech Lake employee. In 1817 Vincent retired from the NWC and settled on a farm at the mouth of the Little Fork River [of Minnesota, (USA)].

[250] Catherine (Katherine) McKay *daughter of William McKay and Mary Cook - grand-daughter of John Richards McKay and Harriet Ballenden* was born on 20 September 1851... - and she died on 27 May 1934...

Sinclair in 1845 at Mapleton, NWT (MB): Eleven children are known: Alexander McKay (1846-1902), Elizabeth McKay (1847-1867),[251] Colin McKay (1851-1884), Samuel McKay (1852-1932), Maria McKay (1855-1892), Jamima McKay (1859-1926), ***Rachel McKay*** (1859-1940), Clara McKay (~1861-1877),[252] Emma McKay (1863-1945), Edwin McKay (1865-1865, *age 9 mos.*), and William Edward "Billy" McKay (1868-1938).

On 19 May 1872, they established a trading post and farm on Battle Creek in the Cyprus Hills. He was a buffalo hunter and traded robes with Peigan, Nez Percé, and Crow in the Sweet-Grass Hills, and with the Cree, Assiniboine, and Métis in the Cypress Hills. When the Mounted Police arrived he became a contractor for buffalo meat - *the buffalo were rapidly disappearing* - a small trader attached to the newly-established Fort Walsh. He was a Treaty Six interpreter at Fort Walsh on 2 July 1789. He was also the mail carrier from Fort Walsh to Fort Benton.

♂ **Edward McKay** married ***Catherine Cloustre***...: One child is known: ***Rachel McKay*** (1859-1940).

♀ **Harriet McKay** *daughter of John Richards McKay*[253] *and Harriet Ballendine - grand-daughter of John Ballenden and Jane* (*Cree*) was born on 6 July 1835 at Fort Ellice, NWT [MB] - and she died on 12 February 1913 at Prince Albert, SK); being buried on 14 February 1913 at St-Mary's, Prince Albert, NWT (SK). She married ***John Dougal McKay*** *son of William McKay and Julie Chalifoux* on 24 April 1856...: Six children are known: ***Joseph "Gentleman Joe" McKay***,[254] William Charles McKay, Julia McKay, Henry Malcolm Watt McKay - *who took cattle to the Yukon*, Francis Mckay - *who joined the North-West Mounted Police and is buried on the line between Alaska and the Yukon*, and Harriet Ann Mckay. John Dougal and Harriet also raised a pair of ***orphan twin boys*** named Willie and Jacob Beads.

Note: Harriet was a great church worker, and she *also* did beautiful bead work on leather - a sample of her work is in the Prince Albert Museum.

♂ **Ignace McKay** *son of Alexis McKay*[255] *and Marguerite* (*Saulteaux*)[256] was born in June 1808 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown. He married ***Joséphte Bercier*** *daughter of Alexis Bercier and Joséphte* (*Saulteaux*)...: Thirteen children are known: Pierre McKay (1837 *or* 1840-?), Michel McKay (1839-?), Joseph McKay (1841-?), Sévère McKay (1842-?), Nancy Ann "Annie" McKay (1843-?), ***Marguerite McKay*** (1836 *or* 1844-?), Pierre McKay (1845-?), Charles McKay (1847-?), ***Joséphte McKay*** (1848-?), Marie-Virginie McKay (1850-?), Justine McKay (1852-?), **Guillaume McKay** (1855-?), and Helen McKay (1856-?).

---

[251] Elizabeth McKay poisoned herself when her family would not allow her to marry an Indian.

[252] Clara McKay committed suicide to avoid marriage when engaged to a Mounted Policeman named "McDonald": She is buried beside her father at Fort Walsh.

[253] John Richards McKay *son of John R. McKay and Mary Favell - grandson of John Humphrey Favell Jr. and Titameg.*

[254] Joseph "*Gentleman Joe*" McKay - *a murderer and warmonger* - initiated the Battle of Duck Lake when he killed Assiyiwin and Isidore Dumont.

[255] Alexis McKay was born in 1785...

[256] Marguerite (Saulteaux) was born in 1788...

♂ **John McKay** *son of John Richards McKay and Harriett and Ballenden* was born on 12 *or* 15 November 1816 at Brandon House District, MB - and he died about 1922 at Selkirk, MB. He married ***Marie "Mary" England*** *daughter of James England and Margaret* (*Métisse*)...: Three children are known: ***Joseph McKay*** (1842-?), Edward Richard McKay (1845-1927), and Margaret McKay.

♂ **John Dougal McKay** *son of William McKay and Julie Chalifoux - grandson of* "*Mad*" *Donald McKay*[257] *and Margaret Elizabeth Sutherland* was born on 7 January 1827 at Rainy Lake,[258] (MN, USA) - and he died on 24 December 1893 at Prince Albert, NWT (SK); being buried at St-Mary's, Prince Albert, NWT (SK). He was called John Dougal, to identify him from the other John McKays. When he was sixteen he was sent to England for more education in bookkeeping and carpenter training. On completion of his apprenticeship, he returned to Rupert's Land by boat *via* the Hudson Bay. On the voyage out, the ships purser died. The Captain knew John Dougal had bookkeeping training, so he was appointed Purser and was in charge of the ships records. He would collect the money for goods brought out from England and be in charge of all goods on the return trip. The job meant he had to return to England and come out the following year to work for the Hudson Bay Company. He married ***Harriet McKay*** *daughter of John Richards McKay and Harriet Ballendine* on 24 April 1856...: Six children are known: ***Joseph "Gentleman Joe" McKay***,[259] William Charles McKay, Julia McKay, Henry Malcolm Watt McKay - *who took cattle to the Yukon*, Francis Mckay - *who joined the North-West Mounted Police and is buried on the line between Alaska and the Yukon*, and Harriet Ann Mckay. John Dougal and Harriet also raised a pair of ***orphan twin boys*** named Willie and Jacob Beads.

♂ **John Richards McKay** *son of John McKay Sr.* (*Scot.*) *and Mary Favel* (*Métis*) was born on 10 August 1792 at Albany Factory or Moose Factory, Rupert's Land - and he died (age 85) on 9 December 1877 at Fairford Mission, St-Clement's District, RRS; being buried on 11 December 1877 in St-Clement's Anglican Church Cemetery next to his son Charles (1821-1824) according to the request in his Will. He was sent to London in 1800 to be educated and returned in 1808 on the Company's ship *Prince of Wales* as a writer, bound for Albany. He was at Brandon House under his father from 1809 to 1811, then he went to Pembina River, returning to the Brandon House area in 1812-13, and was stationed at Rivière Qu'Appelle after the NWC destroyed it in 1815, but met with strong opposition from the Nor'Westers' neighbouring post. He was married three times: He first married Catherine (Smith) White *daughter of*

---

[257] When he entered the north-west fur trade in the spring of 1779 Donald Mckay's pugnacious character had already been formed by his service in the British army during the early campaigns of the American Revolution. The sobriquets Mad Mckay and Le Malin were given to him by rival Nor'Westers who thought him mad to oppose their overwhelming organization. Although, it was in the swamps around York Factory that Mckay was indeed driven dangerously close to nervous breakdown and suicide.

[258] Rainy Lake (French: lac à la Pluie; Ojibwe: gojijii-zaaga'igan) is a relatively large freshwater lake straddling the border between the United States and Canada.

[259] Joseph "*Gentleman Joe*" McKay - *a murderer and warmonger* - initiated the **Battle of Duck Lake** when he killed Assiyiwin and Isidore Dumont.

Williams White...: Three children are known: Jane Harriet McKay (1859-1861), Albert Edward McKay (1861-1912), and Amelia McKay (1862). He next married Lareine Trottier...: One child is known: William McKay (1823-1889). He next married ***Harriet*** *Ann* ***Ballenden*** *daughter of Chief Factor John Ballenden* (*Scot.*) *and Jane* (*Cree*) à la façon du pays about 1815: They were thereafter married by Reverend John West on 21 January 1821 at Brandon House, Rupert's Land: They had thirteen children - *following*.

For the 1816-17 season John Richards McKay was subsequently engaged as a writer and trader at Fort Hibernia in the Swan River district, and in the autumn of 1817 he built a post at Beaver Creek, where he remained until 1820. He was stationed at Brandon House from 1820 to1824, and then retired to the Red River Settlement after the amalgamation of the NWC and the HBC. After an unsuccessful attempt to open a teaching academy he joined the American traders on the Upper Missouri in 1830. He was rehired by the HBC in 1831 at Fort Ellice [St-Lazare, (MB)] and served in the Upper Red River district. From 1832 until his discharge in 1844 he served as postmaster at Portage la Prairie.

In 1846 John Richards McKay was again in the Company's service being posted to Partridge Crop until 1848 and from 1848 to 1854 at Shoal River. In 1855 he was appointed to the management of the Touchwood Hills post and Cree Camps in the Swan River district. McKay was extremely popular with the Indians, who admired his abilities with horse, sword, and gun, naming him "***Ma-ak-gy-gan-nais***" (*or* "The Bear Skin"). McKay retired in 1859 and was later granted a pension.

The children of John Richards McKay and Harriet Ann Ballenden *are as follows*: John McKay (1816-1922), ***William McKay II*** (1818-1883), Mary McKay (1820- bef. 1920), Charles McKay (1822- *in infancy*), Edward McKay (1824-1854), ***Alexander McKay*** (1826-1878), Eliza McKay (1828-1906), John McNab Ballenden McKay (1831-1907), Letitia McKay (1833-1920), Harriet McKay (1835-1913), Caroline McKay (1838-1923), Charles McKay (1840-~1916), and Joseph McKay (1842-?).

♀ **Joséphte McKay** *daughter of* ***Ignace McKay*** *and* ***Joséphte Bercier*** was born on 4 September 1848... - and she died unknown. She married ***Joseph Arcand*** [260] *son of* ***Joseph Arcand*** (Fr-Can) *and* ***Marie Vestro dit Gesson dit Jeannot*** (*Métis*)...: Seven children are known [and two died during the Invasion of the South Branch by the Dominion]: Elise Arcand (1873-?), Caroline Arcand (1875-1885),[261] Marie-Rosalie Arcand (1878-1885),[262] Pierre Arcand (1881-?), Virginie Arcand (1884-?), Marie-Virginie McKay (1850-?) and Guillaume McKay (1855-?).

♀ **Nancy Anne McKay** *daughter of Ignace McKay and Joséphte Bercier* was born on 16 October 1843... - and she died unknown. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Arcand père*** before 1867...: One child is known: ***Jean Napoléon Arcand*** (1867-?).

---

[260] Joseph's brothers Jean-Baptiste Arcand and Alexander "La Biché" Arcand married Joséphte's sisters Nancy Anne McKay and Marguerite McKay.

[261] Caroline Arcand, a daughter of a Patriot family active in the 1885 Resistance, died in May 1885 at the age of 10 years...

[262] Marie-Rosalie Arcand, a daughter of a Patriot family active in the 1885 Resistance, died in April 1885 at Fort Carlton (NWT) at the age of 7 years...

♀ **Mary McKenzie** *daughter of Roderick McKenzie and Angèlique Mallette* was born in 1822 at Nipigan, Lake Superior - and she died between 1890 and 1892 at Fort Qu'Appelle, NWT (SK). She married **Adam McBeath** *son of Alexander McBeath and Christian Gunn*...: Nine children are known: Roderick McBeath (1839-?), Jane McBeath (aft. 1841-?), Mary McBeath (1847-?), Margaret McBeath (1851-?), ***Catherine "Kate" McBeath*** (1852-1935), Alexander McBeath (1853-1901), Anne McBeath (1854-?), Flora Bell McBeath (1856-?), and Harriett Ellen McBeath (1859-?).

♀ **Charlotte McIntosh** (Fr. Can)was born about 1830... - and she died about 1900... She married ***Octave Antoine N. I Regnier***...: One child is known: **Octave Antoine Nicolas Regnier** (1854-1899).

♂ **Allen McIver** married ***Elizabeth Beeds***...: One child is known, a daughter named ***Marie-Margaret McIver*** - a member of the Moosomin Band.

♀ **Hélène McMillan** *daughter of James McMillan* (*Scot.*) *and Marie Letendré - grand-daughter of Letendré and Joséphte* (*Cree*) was born in 1811 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 65) in 1876 at St-François-Xavier, MB. She married ***Jean-Baptiste Boyer***...: Five children are known: ***Hélène Boyer*** (1834-?), ***William Boyer*** (1840-1918), ***Jean-Baptiste Boyer*** ()1845-?), ***Felicité Boyer*** (1847-?), and Clemence Boyer (1853-1912).

♂ **William McMillan (McMullen)** *son of James McMillan*[263] *and Joséphte Belisle*[264] was born in 1800 or 1806 in the district of Fort Edmonton, NWT (AB) - and he died on 29 September 1903 *in the home of his son Patrice McMillan* in St-James District, RRS; being buried on 1 October 1903 in the Roman Catholic Cemetery at St-Charles, MB. He married ***Margaret Dease*** *daughter of John Warren Dease Sr. and Geneviève* "*Jenny*" *Daniel Beignoit* in 1835 at St-Boniface Parish, RRS: Nine children are known: Margaret McMillan (1840-1926), Marianne McMillan (1842-1922), Virginie McMillan (1843-1933), Philomène McMillan (1848-1923), Joseph McMillan (1849-1923),[265] ***Sarah McMillan*** (1854-1943), Patrick McMillan (1856-1906), John McMillan (1858-1908), and Elizabeth McMillan (1860-?).

---

[263] James McMillan *son of Allan McMillan and Margaret Cameron* was born about 1783 at Glenpean, Loch Arkaig, Scotland, and entered the service of the North West Company prior to 1804, when he appears as a clerk at Fort des Prairies. With David Thompson, he was one of the pioneers of the fur-trade with the Columbia. Ross Cox met him on the Spokane River in 1813. In 1821 he became a chief trader of the Hudson's Bay Company; and in 1827 he was promoted to the rank of Chief Factor. He explored the lower part of the Fraser River in 1824, and he built Fort Langley at the mouth of the Fraser in 1827. He left the Columbia department in 1829; and from 1830 to 1834 he was placed in charge of the Experimental Farm at the Red River Settlement. He was granted furlough in 1837, and he retired from the Company's service in 1839. He died in 1858.

[264] Joséphte Belisle *daughter of Belisle and Joséphte* (*Indian*) was born bout 1785... - and she died unknown..

[265] Philomene McMillan was born on 20 January 1848 - and she died on 4 October 1923 in MacDonald District, MB; meanwhile, Joseph McMillan who was born on 4 October 1849 in the St-Boniface District, RRS - died *the very next day* on 5 October 1849 in St-James District, MB.

M

Marchand *dit* Bercier - *see* **Bercier**

♀ **Angèlique Malaterre** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angèlique Adam* was born in 1805 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 81) on 3 April 1886 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married **François Delorme** *son of François Henault Delorme*[266] *and Charlotte* (*Ojibwa/Sauteuse*) ...: Seven children are known: Angèlique Delorme (1832-?), Isabelle Delorme (1834-1876), Moïse Delorme (1837-?), Monique Delorme (1843-?), Casimir Delorme (1847-1886), Rose Delima Delorme (1850-1872), and Sarah Delorme (1857-?).

♀ **Hélène Malaterre** married **Olivier Flammand** *son of Joseph Flammand and Marguerite Moreau*...: Ten children are known: ***Joseph M. Flammand*** (1857-?), Julie Flammand (1864-?), Bernard Flammand (?-?), Marguerite Flammand (1868-?), twins: Alexis Flammand (1877-*deceased young*) and St-Pierre Flammand (1877-?), Marie Rose Flammand (?-?) and siblings deceased young: Modeste, Charles, and Adele.

♀ **Isabelle Malaterre** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angelique Adam* was born about 1826... - and she died unknown... She married **Gabriel Poitras** *son of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant* on 1 February 1842 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Two children are known: ***Isabelle Poitras*** (1868-?) and Marie-Rosalie Poitras (1872-?).

Note: She and Gabriel Poitras Sr. were enumerated in the census on 1 October 1892 at Turtle Mountain Reservation, Belcourt, Rolette, North Dakota.

♂ **Joseph Malaterre** *son of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angèlique Adam* was born in 1818... - and he died (age 45) on 3 September 1863 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Marie-Madeleine Vivier*** *daughter of Alexis Vivier and Marie-Anne Madeleine* (*Assiniboine*) opn 11 January 1842 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight children are known: Joseph Malaterre, twins: Jean-Baptiste Malaterre (1846-?) and Louis Malaterre (1846-?), Alexis Malaterre (1849-1854), Anonyme Malaterre, Marie Malaterre, Anonyme Malaterre, and Georgre Malaterre (1858-?).

♀ **Marguerite Mandeville** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Mandeville* was born in 1830 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She married **Ambroise Jobin**

---

[266] François Henault Delorme *son of Joseph Delorme and Marie-Amable Laporte St-Germain* was born in 1767... - and he died in 1847 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married twice: He first married Charlotte (Ojibwa/Sauteuse)...: Two children are known: ***François Delorme*** (1805-1882) and Angèlique Delorme (1828-1870). François Henault Delorme next married Madeleine Saulteaux *daughter of The Buffaloe and a Chippewa woman - her second husband*. Madeleine Saulteaux was born in 1785... - and she died unknown. Alexander Henry *son of John Henry and Mary Monteith* was born in 1765 in New Brunswick/New Jersey (USA) - and he died on 22 May 1814 on the Columbia River. Madeleine Saulteaux was first married to Alexander Henry...: Three children are known: Julie Henry (1805-1887), and twins: Elizabeth Henry (1810-?) and Marie Nancy Henry (1810-?).

père (Fr-Can) *son of Joseph Jobin and Cecile Lapierre* about 1849...: Nine children are known: ***Joseph Falcon Jobin*** (1849-?), ***Ambroise Jobin fils*** (1851-1885),[267] ***Pierre Jobin*** (21 October 1856-?), Madeleine Jobin (18 November 1856-?), Caroline Jobin (1858-?), ***Louis Napoléon Jobin*** (1860-?), Marie Jobin (1863-?), Cecile Jobin (1866-?), and ***Patrice Jobin*** (1868-?) - a Métis Child-soldier.

♀ **Marie Malaterre** married ***Jean-Baptiste Monet dit Belhumeur***...: One child is known, a daughter named ***Marie-Marguerite Monet dit Belhumeur*** (1861-1886) wife of ***Louis Riel - martyr*** and mother of Jean-Marie Riel, Marie-Angèlique, and Anonyme Riel.

♀ **Marie Marcellais** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Marcellais and Angèlique* (*Assiniboine*) was born on 1 November 1794 in the North-West Territories... - and she died (age) on 31 March 1880 at Ste-Agathé, RRS. She married **Jacques Jacob Ouellette** *son of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique* (*Native*)...: Eleven children are known: Joséphte Ouellette (1794-1873),[268] Archangè Ouellette (1816-?), twins: Madeleine Ouellette (1825-?) and Pierre Ouellette (1825-?), Marie Ouellette (1827-1867), twins: Angèlique Ouellette (1831-?) and Joseph Ouellette (1831-?), Marguerite Ouellette (1835-?), Guillaume Ouellette (1838-1909), Geneviève Ouellette (1845-?), and François Ouellette (1846-1890).

♂ **Benjamin Marchand** *son of Zéphirin Marchand and Rose Marchand* a Métis Algonquin born about 1780 in East Lake Superior [*or* Québec] - and he died on 7 November 1868 at St-Norbert, RRS. He was married twice: He first married ***Marguerite Nadeau*** *daughter of Denis Nadeau and Madeleine Daze*...: Seven children are known: twins: Julie Marchand (1815-1898) and Marguerite Marchand (1815-?), Angèlique Marchand Bercier (1816-1881), Sophie Marchand (1820-?),Benjamin Marchand *fils* (1823-1889), Cyrille Marchand (1826-1907), and ***Goodwin Marchand*** (1838-?). Benjamin Marchand next married Aurelie Adam *daughter of François Isaac Adam and Rose Trottier*...: Six children are known: Antoinette Marchand, Benjamin Marchand, Emma Marchand, Marie-Adeline Marchand, Sophie Marchand, and Marline Marchand (1864-1945).

♀ **Lisette Marchand *dit* Lapierre** married **Joseph McLeod**...: One child is known: ***Lizette "Liza" McLeod*** (1854-?).

♂ **Narcisse Maurice (Xavier) Marion** (*Fr-Can*) *son of François Marion and Lisette Martel* was born on 8 December 1805 at L'Assomption, L'Assomption, Québec - and he died (age) on 22 January 1877 in Norwood, St-Boniface, MB. He married ***Marie-Rosalie Bouchard*** (*Métis*) *daughter of François Bouchard dit Richard and Unknown Cree* about 1830...: Eleven children are known:[269] Elise Marion (1831-?), Edouard

---

[267] Ambroise Jobin is a hero who died at Saskatoon on 23 May 1885 of wounds received at the ***Battle of Batoché***.

[268] According to Ancestry.com Joséphte Ouellette *daughter of Joseph Jacob Ouellette and Marie Marcellais* was born in 1794... - the same year her mother was born in!

[269] A number of their children married into the Turtle Mountain Band at Belcourt, (ND, USA).

Marion (1834-~1920), Joséphte (Josette) Marion (1836-?), Maxime Marion (1838-?), ***Louis Marion*** (1840-?), Amable Marion (1842-?), Rosalie Marion (1845-1886), Roger Marion MP (1846-1920), Joseph Marion (1848-1890), Narcisse Marion Jr. (1850-?), and Norman "Norbert" Marion (1852 *or* 1854-1894). They lived in St-Boniface on 15 July 1870 and was farming at St-Boniface, Selkirk, on 29 October 1875. He was an HBC blacksmith.

♂ **Louise Martel**[270] married **Louis Lavallée *dit* Vallée**...: Seven children are known: Marguerite Vallée (?-?), ***Louise Lavallée*** (1829-1887), Moïse Vallée (10 April 1832-?), Louis Vallée (26 April 1832-?), ***Suzanne Vallée*** (1833-1919 *or* 1920), Marie Vallée (1837-?), and Joseph Vallée (1846-?).

♂ **Alphonse Martin *dit Barnabé*** *son of Abraham Martin and Euphrosine Gariépy* was born on 29 September 1838... - and he died unknown... He married ***Isabelle Racette*** *daughter of George Racette and Françoise Guilbault*...: Nine children are known: ***Pierre Martin*** (1858 *or* 1859-?), Gilbert Martin (1862-?), Alphonse Martin (1863-1866), Marie Martin (1866-?), Elise Martin (1867-?), Françoise Martin *dit* Barnabé (1870-?), Alexander Barnabé (1872-1889), Isabelle Barnabé (1877-1885), and Joseph Martin (1878-?).

♀ **Francoise Martin** *daughter of Jean-Francois-Regis Martin and Marguerite-Madeleine Racette* on 3 February 1845 in St-François-Xavier Church, St-François-Xavier, RRS: She married **Jean-"Baptiste" Lallemont Lafontaine *fils*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Lafontaine and Marie Larocque Rocheblave* on 3 February 1845 in St-François-Xavier Church, St-François-Xavier, RRS: One child is known: ***Louison aka Mar-yarm-mons or "Mooshom-Wiizoon" Lafontaine*** (1850- aft. 1938).

♂ **Laurent Étienne Martin** *son of Jean François Martin and Marguerite Madeleine Racette - daughter of Charles Racette and Joséphte* was born in 1821 - and he died unknown. He married ***Angèlique Chalifoux*** *her second of three husbands*

♀ **Marguerite Martin** was born about 1824 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown... She married ***Baptiste-Joseph McKay dit Comtois Ducharme***...: One child is known: ***Joseph McKay dit Comtois Ducharme*** (1843- aft. 1911).

♀ **Sarah Jane Mason** *eldest daughter of William and Sarah Mason* was born about 1844 in Keewantin, NWT - and she died unknown. She married **Joseph Fortescue** *son of Matthew Fortescue and Maria Jane Bowyear* on 14 September 1864 at York Factory, RRS: Eleven children are known: Matthew Fortescue (1866-?), Annie Maud Marie Fortescue (1867-?), Caroline Elizabeth Fortescue (1869-1871), twins: Hugh Fortescue (1870-?) and Frances Eleanor Fortescue (1870-?), Gertrude Edith Mary Fortescue (1872 *or* 1873-?), Professor Charles Le Geyt Fortescue (1875-?), Mary Jane Fortescue (1877 *or* 1878-1918), John Percival Fortescue (1879-?), and twins:

---

[270] Not to be confused with Louise Durand *daughter of Paul dit Nabair Durand dit Dumont and Marie Ahs-Ke-Kah-um-ahtaht* (*Métisse*) *- members of Beardy's Band*.

George Godfrey Fortescue (1886-1916) and Joseph Edward Barrington Fortescue (1886-1898).

♂ **Chief Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit (White Bear)** ***aka*** **Turner** - *see* **Chief White Bear (Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit)** ***aka*** **Turner**

♀ **Agathé Michel ou Iroquois** ***dit*** **Callihou** was born between 1812 and 1825 at Slave Lake, NWT (AB) - and she died unknown. She married ***Basile Laurance***...: Thirteen children are known: Basil LaRance (1831-?), Charles LaRance (?-1872), Julie LaRance (1830-?), Jean Baptiste LaRance (1836-?), Louis LaRance (1839-1885), Joseph LaRance (1842-?), Marie-Louise LaRance (1842-?), ***Madeleine Larance*** (1843 *or* ~1849- *aft.* 1900), Catherine LaRance (1847-1887), David LaRance 1849-?), Isabelle LaRance (1852-?), Marie Joséphte LaRance (1853-1889), and Ambroise LaRance (1862-?).

♀ **Marie-Adele Michel** ***Wakitipik*** (Saulteaux) married **Joseph Thomas** ***dit Roussain*** before 1840...: Seven children are known: Marguerite Thomas (184?-?), Elise Thomas (1845-?), LaLouise Thomas (1847-?), ***Charles "Challius" Thomas*** (1848-?), François Thomas (1857-?), Bernard Thomas (1860-?), and Adelaide Thomas (1863-?).

Millet[271] ***dit*** **Beauchemin** - *see* **Beauchemin**

♀ **Catherine Minsey** (Métis) was born in 1804... - and she died (age 65) in 1869. She married ***Jean-Marie Boucher dit Barbel*** (*Fr-Can*) *son of Jean-Baptiste Boucher and Marie-Felicité Lambert* (age 27) married ***Catherine Minsey*** (*Métis*) (age 20) in 1824 *or* 1829 in the Red River Settlement...: Five children are known: ***Isidore Boucher*** (1833-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Boucher*** (1838-1911), Louis Boucher (1841-?), Joseph Boucher (1846-?), and Hilaire Boucher (1848-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste (Ka-ka-ke-ka-mik) Moïse** was born in 1827... - and he died unknown. He married ***Charlotte Wapisiokowan***...: Five children are known: François Cardinal Moïse (1844-53-?), Isabelle (Kakakekamik) Moïse (1844-53-?), ***Rosalie Moïse aka Cardinal*** (1854-?), Angelique (Kakakekamik) Moïse (1857-?), and Christine Moïse (1860-?).

♂ **Joseph Mondion**/Moignon[272] (Fr.-Can.) was born about 1794... - and he died unknown... He married ***Marie-Suzanne Nadeau***/*Nadon* (*Métis*)... One child is known: ***Mondion, Marie-Catherine*** (1831-?).

---

[271] Note: A man named Millet was employed around 1805 at a trading fort in the Saskatchewan River Valley when he was sent with three other French-Canadians to bring provisions to a neighboring post. During his absence, a young Native died the same day that he traded with the clerk at Millet's fort, blaming his death on the Englishman's evil spells. As a result, the ignorant Native people massacred the clerk and other members of the fort, including Millet and his companions when they returned to the post.

[272] Joseph Mondion/Moignon (Fr.-Can.) and Marie-Suzanne Nadeau/Nadon (Métis) on 15 April 1854 at Fort Des Prairie, Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB).

♀ **Marguerite Mondion/Moignon** (Métis) *daughter of Joseph Mondion/Moignon*[273] (*Fr-Can*) *and Marie-Suzanne Nadeau/Nadon* (*Métis*) was born in 1816 or January 1825 at Fort Carlton, NWT (SK) - and she died unknown. Census data records her living in 1881 and 1891 in Fort Pitt, (SK). She married **Edouard François Dufresne** (Fr-Can) *son of François Dufresne and Marguerite Delemire*...: Nine children are known: ***Marie-Catherine Mondion*** (1831-?), Joseph Dufrane Dufresne (1845-?), François Dufresne (1850-?), Isabelle Dufresne (1856-?), Henry Dufresne (1863-?), Edouard Dufresne, James Dufresne, Margaret Dufresne, and Marie Dufresne.

Monet *dit* Belhumeur - *see* **Belhumeur**

♀ **Joséphte Monet** married ***Jean-Baptiste Fagnant Monet***...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Fagnant*** (1826-?).

♂ **Joseph Monkman** *son of James Monkman Jr.*[274] *and Nancy Chaboyer* was born about 1830... - and he died unknown. He married ***Elizabeth Henderson*** *daughter of Peter Henderson and Charlotte Garston Yorkstone* before 1852...: Five children are known: Marianne Monkman, Nancy Monkman, John Monkman, Charlotte Monkman, and ***Margaret Monkman*** (1855-1940).

♂ **Joseph "Old Joe"**[275] **Monkman** *son of James Monkman*[276] *and Mary* (*Cree*) was born on 10 June 1810 - and he died on 6 June 1899...; being buried at St- Peter Dynevor, Old Stone Church and Cemetery (RM of St. Clements). He married ***Isabella Setter*** *daughter of Andrew Setter and Marguerite Spence* (*Half-breed*)...: Thirteen children are known: Joseph Monkman Jr. (1836-?), William Monkman (1838-1868), George Monkman (1842-*died in infancy*), Thomas Monkman (1845-?,), James Monkman (1847-?), Philip Monkman (1849-?), Philip Monkman (1849-?), Andrew Monkman (1851-?), Mary (Marie) Monkman (1853-?), ***Albert Paul Joseph Monkman*** (1854), Nancy Monkman (1856-?), David Monkman (1858-1866), Annabella Monkman (1860-?), and Cornelius Monkman (1862-?).

♂ **Abraham Montam Montour *père*** *son of Robert Bonhomme Montour and Marguerite or Marie-Joséphte Spence* was born at Pembina - and he died unknown... He married ***Marie Page*** in 1854 in Assumption Church, Pembina, (ND, USA) - and

---

[273] Joseph Mondion/Moignon (Fr.-Can.) and Marie-Suzanne Nadeau/Nadon (Métis) on 15 April 1854 at Fort Des Prairie, Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB).

[274] James Monkman Jr. *son of James Monkman and Mary Swampy Cree* was born about 1805... - and he died (age ~60) in December 1865... He was married twice: He first married Marguerite Richard...: Eleven children are known - *not mentioned here*. James Monkman Jr. next married Nancy Chaboyer on 12 May 1829...: Ten children are known - *only* ***Joseph Monkman Jr.*** *is mentioned here-in*.

James Monkman Sr. was born about 1775 at Whitby Parish, Yorkshire, England - and he died (age 90) on 17 Aug 1865, St Andrew's, Red River Settlement. He married Mary Swampy Cree on 29 November 1827 at St-John's, Rupert's Land.

[275] The nickname "Ole Joe" was later used to distinguish him from his son of the same name. When Joe was born, his father was a Brig's Mate stationed at Fort Severn on Hudson Bay; and, in 1812, as a Trader in the York Factory District (Fort Severn and Island Lake).

[276] James Monkman (1775-1865) was an Englishman who worked for the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) as a Seaman and fur trader.

they spent many years on the prairie as buffalo hunters: Eleven children are known: Victoire Montour, ***Abraham Montour fils*** (1854 *or* ~1855-1887), ***Marie Montam Montour*** (1857-1918), ***Jean-Baptiste Montour*** (~1860-1885), Justine Montour (1865-?), Clemence Montour (1868-?), Julienne Montour (1871-1872), Cecile Montour (1872 *or* 1873-?), Daniel Montour (1875-?), Isidore Montour (1877-1878), and Alexandrine Montour (1880-?).

Note: One of the early meetings to plan the Métis Resistance took place in his home: (22 March 1884). André Nault *fils* and Abraham Montour *père* were charged with treason-felony for their part in events at Frog Lake and Frenchman's Butte; however, the case was postponed for lack of witnesses and later dropped altogether. His sons Abraham *fils* and Jean-Baptiste were active in the Resistance and his two nephews were killed at the **Battle of Duck Lake**. After 1885, he moved to Selby Junction, Montana (USA).

♀ **Angèlique "Kisi-kawpskup" Montour** *daughter of Nicolas Jean Menard Montour and Oomnahowish* (Swampy *Cree*)[277] was born about 1780, near Pembina, Minnesota Territory, (ND, USA) - and she died about 1880... She was a member of Way-ke-ge-ke-zhick's Band. She married ***Alexis Laverdure*** *son of Joseph Laverdure* according to the custom of the country about 1797 in the North-West Territories: Nine children are known: ***Joseph Laverdure*** (1804-?), Marie Laverdure (1810-?), Alexis Laverdure *fils* (1812-?), Louis Laverdure (1814-?), Nancy Laverdure (1816-?), Josette Laverdure (1818-?), Pierre Laverdure (1819-1902), Suzanne Laverdure (1820-?), and Isabelle Laverdure (1826-?).

♀ **Marguerite Montour** *daughter of Robert Bonhomme Montour and Marie-Joséphte Spence* married ***Charles Desjarlais*** *son of François Desjarlais and Marguerite Abraham* on 16 January 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight children are known: Charles Desjarlais (1844-?), Abraham Desjarlais (1846-?), Cécile Desjarlais (1840 *or* 1847 *or* 1848-?), Antoine Desjarlais (1850-?), Marguerite Desjarlais (1852-?),***Marie Desjarlais*** (1854-?), Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais (1857-?), and Angèlique Desjarlais (1859-?).

♀ **Marie-Madeleine Montour** *daughter*[278] *of Pascal Montour père and Madeleine Chalifoux dit Richard* was born on 21 March 1845 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being baptized on 22 March 1845 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died (age 33) on 10 December 1878 in Batoché District, NWT (SK). She married ***Hillaire Patenaude*** *son of Michel Patenaude fils and Joséphte Josette Bourassa* in 1866 at St-Joseph Leroy Parish Church, near Pembina NWT (ND, USA): Five children are known: Marie-Louise Patenaude, Simon Patenaude (1870-1884), Marie-Petronill Patenaude (1873-

---

[277] Nicolas Jean Menard Montour was born about 1 October 1756... - and he died (age 52) on 8 August 1808... Oomnahowish (Cree) was born about 1758... - and she died unknown... Nicolas Jean Menard Montour married Oomnahowish (Cree)...: Two children are known: Isabelle Montour Decoteau Descouteau Descoteaux and ***Angèlique "Kisi-kawpskup" Montour***.

[278] Ancestry.com has Madeleine Montour *daughter of Robert Bonhomme Montour and Marguerite Spence*.

1890), Marie-Madeleine Patenaude (1874-1882), and Marie-Rose Patenaude (1876-1889). Note: All their children died young: Simon (age 14), Marie-Petronill (age 17), Madeleine (age 8), and Marie-Rose (13). It is unknown if Marie-Louise *also* died young or not.

♂ **Pascal Montour *père*** *son of Robert Bonhomme Montour and Marguerite or Sara Marie Joséphte* "*Josette*" *Spence* was born in 1819 at St-Boniface Parish District, RRS - and he died (age) on 30 May 1893 in the Duck Lake District, NWT (SK); being buried on 1 June 1893 at Duck Lake, NWT (SK). He married ***Madeleine Chalifoux dit Richard*** *daughter of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle* (*Elizabeth*) *Collin* on 30 January 1844 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eleven children are known: Marie-"Madeleine" Montour (1845-1878), Elizabeth (Isabelle) Montour (1848-1884), Julie Montour (1848 *or* 1850-?), ***Pascal Montain Montour fils*** (1851 *or* 1852-**26 3 1885**), Abraham Montour (1853-~1858, *age 5 yrs.*), Bernard Montour (1855-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Montour*** (1857-**26 3 1885**), Adele Montour (1859-?), Marie-Seraphine Montour (~1861-1872), ***Joseph Montour*** (1865-**26 3 1885**), and Abraham Montour (1860 *or* 1870-1927).

Pascal Montain Montour, ***Jean-Baptiste Montour***, and ***Joseph Montour***, were killed on 26 March 1885 in the **Battle of Duck Lake**, NWT (SK).

♂ **Robert Bonhomme Montour** was born in 1775 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age 82) on 1 April 1857 at Assumption, Pembina; being buried at Pembina. He was one of the first leaders of the Métis Nation: On 15 June 1815, Cuthbert Grant, Bostonais Pangman, William Shaw, and Robert Bonhomme Montour signed a decree ordering the HBC to remove all traces of colonization at the Forks. He married ***Marguerite*** *or Sara Marie Joséphte* "*Josette*" ***Spence***...: Six children are known: Marguerite Montour (~1820-?), Pascal Montour (1822-?), Marie Montour (~1824-?), Sophie Montour (1829-?), ***Abraham Montour père*** (1832-?), and Madeleine Montour (1849-?). This bison hunting family lived at Red River, White Horse Plains, and Pembina.

♀ **Catherine Morand** *daughter of Louis Morand and Catherine Delorme*[279] was born in 1842 *or* July 1843 at St-Norbert, RRS - and she died unknown... She married ***Jean-Baptiste Roy père*** *son of François Roy and Isabelle Lafrenière*...: Three children are known: Catherine Roy (1865-1874), ***Jean-Baptiste Roy fils*** (1866-?), Joseph Roy (1869-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Moreau** (Fr-Can) was born in 1825 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He was married twice: He first married Marie Venne *daughter of Pierre Venne and Marie Charette*...: Three children are known: Marie Moreau (1848-?), ***Élise Moreau*** (1850-?), and Clemence Moreau (1854-?). Jean-Baptiste Moreau married ***Françoise Courchêne*** (*Métis*)...: Two children are known: Baptiste Moreau (?-?) and ***Capt. Jonas Moreau*** (1841-?).

---

[279] Catherine Delorme *daughter of Joseph Esnault Delorme and Brigitte Villebrun - grand-daughter of Louis Plouf Villebrun and Marianne Collets* (*Snare*).

♀ **Louise Moreau** married ***Pierre Bérard***...: Five children are known: Joséphte Bérard (1834-?), Louise Bérard (1837-?), ***Philomène Bérard*** (1843 *or* 1846-1906), Sarah Bérard (1849-?), and Julie Bérard (1856-?).

♀ **Thérèse Moreau dit Ducharme** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Deschamps dit Ducharme dit Moreau and Charlotte Lavallée dit Laplante* was born on 10 March 1829 in the North-West Territories, North Dakota Territory - and she died unknown... She married **Charles Laviolette**, governor of Trois-Rivières about 1847...: Three children are known: ***Justine Laviolette*** (1853-1934), ***Modeste Laviolette*** (1855-?), and ***Charles Laviolette fils*** (1858 *or* ~1859-?).

♀ **Charlotte Morin** married ***Joseph Frederick*** *Lange*...: One child is known: ***Judith Frederick Lange*** (1849-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste *dit* Baptiste Morin *dit* Morand** *son of Alexis Morand and Elizabeth Dandurand* was born in 1788 in Louisiana, USA - and he died (age) in 1823 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married four times: He first married ***Marie Dubois***...: Two children are known: Antoine Morand Morin (1840-1878)), ***Angèlique Catherine Morand dit Morin*** (1841- aft. 1901), and ***Madeleine Morand dit Morin*** (1849-?). Jean-Baptiste *dit* Baptiste Morin *dit* Morand next married *his second wife* Marie-Marceline Nadeau *daughter of Gabriel Nadeau and Marguerite Boucher*...: No children are known. Jean-Baptiste *dit* Baptiste Morin *dit* Morand next married *his third wife* Marie Bessette *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bessette and Joséphte Dumas*...: One child is known: Domitilde Morin (1833-1924). Jean-Baptiste *dit* Baptiste Morin *dit* Morand next married *his fourth wife* Constance Berube...: One child is known: François Morin.

♀ **Marie Comtois *dit* Morin** *daughter of Étienne Comtois dit Morin and Marguerite Sarcée* was born in 1810... - and she died (age 52) on 20 March 1862 at St-Norbert, RRS. She married ***Pierre "Eaboe" Beauchamp*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Beauchamp and Joséphte D'Haze*...: Five children are known: Jerome Beauchamp (1829-1890), ***Joséphte Beauchamp*** (1830-?), Marie Beauchamp (1830-1870), Pierre Marie Beauchamp (1837-?), and Abraham Beauchamp (1840-?).

♂ **John Morwick** *son of James Morwick and Sarah Sabiston - grandson of Lobiston Sabiston and Margaret* was born in February 1826 - and he died unknown... He married ***Catherine Thompson*** *daughter of Andrew Thompson and Mary Daniel*...: Two children are known: ***Mary Ann Morwick*** (1858-1922) and Harriet Morwick (1860-?).

♀ **Mary "Matheweman" Maskegonne (Cree)** *daughter of Chief Maskegonne of the York Factory Swampy Cree* was born in 1770 at York Factory; being baptized on 14 April 1821 at St-John's, RRS - and she died (age 56) on 24 June 1826; being buried two days later on 26 June 1826 at St-John's, RRS. She was a Home Guard Cree[280]

---

[280] Similar to the James Bay Cree, some Cree called **"Home Guards"** elected to remain permanently on the Hudson Bay river mouths to supply provisions to the posts. The Home Guard Cree provided food,

from Norway House. She married ***Peter Fiddler*** *of Bolsover son of James Fidler and Mary Glossup* according to the custom of the country, but was later married in the Church of England by the Reverend John West about October 1794 at York Factory: Fourteen children are known: Thomas Johnathan Fidler (1795-?), ***Charles Fidler*** (1798-1886), ***George Fidler*** (1800-1846), Sally "Sarah" Fidler (1802-1885), Decusroggan Fidler (1804-1814), Andrew Fidler 1806-?), ***Alban Fidler*** (1809-1879), Mary Fidler (1811-1842), ***Colette "Polly" Fidler*** (1817-1842), Faith Fidler (1813-1813; *she died in infancy age 2-3 mos.*), ***Clement Fidler*** (1814-1870), Marguerite Fidler (1819-1819; *she died in infancy age 1 mos.*), Peter Fidler (1820-1881), and Harriet Fidler (1822-1824).

N

♀ **Marguerite Nadeau** *daughter of Denis Nadeau and Madeleine Daze* was a Roman Catholic Métisse born about 1795 in the North-West Territories [*or* Québec] - and she died unknown... She was married twice: She first married ***Benjamin Marchand*** *son of Zéphirin Marchand and Rose Marchand*...: Seven children are known: twins: Julie Marchand (1815-1898) and Marguerite Marchand (1815-?), Angèlique Marchand Bercier (1816-1881), Sophie Marchand (1820-?),Benjamin Marchand *fils* (1823-1889), Cyrille Marchand (1826-1907), and ***Goodwin Marchand*** (1838-?). Marguerite Nadeau next married Antoine Laliberté *son of Pierre Laliberté and Joséphte Beaudry*...: Six children are known: Antoine Laliberté (1837-?), Alexander Laliberté (1842-?), Louise Laliberté (1844-?), twins: Marie-Alphonsine Laliberté (1846-?) and Pierre Laliberté (1846-?), and Unknown Laliberté (?-?).

♀ **Marie-Suzanne Nadeau**/Nadon (Métis) was born about 1789... - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph Mondion****/Moignon* (*Fr.-Can.*) ... One child is known: ***Mondion, Marie-Catherine*** (1831-?).

♂ **Napotchiyis** ***Kapetakus*** married ***Ke-Pukokatik***...: One child is known: ***Marguerite Sutherland dit Kapetakus Napotchiyis*** (1855-?).

♂ **Amable Nault** (Fr-Can) *son of Jean-Baptiste Nault and Marie-Joséphe Laurence* was born on 17 August 1798 at Ste-Geneviève-de-Berthier (Berthierville), Québec - and he died (age 69) (en hiverement) on 4 February 1867 at St-Boniface, RRS; being buried on 7 February 1867 at St-Boniface, RRS. He married ***Josette dit La Cypress Lagimodière dit Lecompté*** (Fr-Can) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Mary-Anne Gaboury* in 1824 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eleven children are known: Charles Nault (1840-1923), Alexis Nault (~1823-?), Jean-Baptiste Nault (1827-?),

---

primarily geese, as well as furs, supplies, and equipment to the fur traders, and in the process they became more dependent on traders for food and clothing, even though they provided more food to the traders than they received. The social composition of the Home Guard Cree population changed through intermarriage with traders, resulting in large mixed-blood populations. [Multicultural Canada]

André Nault[281] (1830-?), Benjamin Nault (1832-?), Boniface Nault (1834-?), Arsene Nault (1837-?), Romain Nault (1838-?), Angèlique Nault (1849-?), Melanie Nault (1850-?), and Alfred Nault (1854-?).

♂ **André Nault** *son of Amable Nault and Lagimodière and Marie-Josette "la Cypress" Lagimodière - grandson of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Mary-Anne Gaboury* was born on 21 April 1830 at Point Douglas, (MB) - and he died (age) on 12 December 1924 in Manitoba. He was a Captain of the Métis. As a young man, André accompanied his father on buffalo hunts to the Missouri Plateau, excelling in horsemanship as well as a hunter. He farmed at St-Vital, RRS. He married ***Anastasia Landry*** *daughter of Joseph Denis Landry and Geneviève Lalonde* about 1858 at St-Boniface, RRS: Fourteen children are known: Marie-Elise Nault (1851-?), Joseph Nault (1854-1874), ***Napoléon Nault*** (1856 *or* 1858-1931 *or* 1934), ***André "Nin-Nin" Nault fils*** (1860-?) and Elmyre Nault (1856 *or* 1860-1899), Martin Nault (1861 *or* 1865-1944), ***Élie Nault*** (1861-?), Marie-Jean Nault (1863-?), Marie Nault (1867-?), Philomene Nault (1868-1869), Aimé Nault (1869 *or* 1870-1945), Angèlique Nault (1871-?), Alexandré Nault (1874 *or* 1875-1965), and Philomene Nault (1876-1876).

Note: André Nault, called "Nanin," was among the men present to stop surveyors on 11 October 1869 - on a riverlot adjacent to his own; it was he who went for his cousin Louis Riel, whom spoke English. Riel ordered him to prevent the entry of Governor designate William McDougall from entering Red River or bringing in any arms and ammunition. Under orders from Riel, he and his men captured Fort Garry and, later, occupied Fort Pembina, just north of the international border. In February 1871, André Nault was attacked by Dominion soldiers at Pembina and left for dead.

André Nault was named a councilor of the Métis Union St-Alexandré (*named after Bishop Alexandré Taché*). Although Amnesty had been declared for Resistance Activists, after the 1869/70 Resistance, Nault escaped into the United States; when he returned in 1874 he was tried for Thomas Scott's death, but was not convicted because of a hung jury. While in prison awaiting a second trial, the government of Alexander MacKenzie granted a full amnesty to all except Riel, Lépine and O'Donoghue. in February 1875. After his release, he returned to his St-Vital farm, where he lived until he died (age 94). He did not take part in the 1885 Resistance but three of his sons did.

♀ **Angèlique Nakota (Assiniboine)** - *see* **Angèlique**

♂ **Augustin Nolin Sr.** *son of Jean-Baptiste Nolin and Marie-Angèlique Couvret* was born in 1780 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age) on 30 August 1848 at Red River. He was married twice: He was first married to Anne Henriette Cameron *illegitimate daughter of a Native woman...*: One child is known: Marie Nolin (1842-1903). Augustin Nolin Sr. next married ***Hélène-Anne Cameron*** *daughter of John Dugald Cameron and Mary Okaquajibut...*: Nine children are known: Norbert Jean

[281] In Riel's 1869/70 provisional government Nault was probably fourth in line of importance after Riel, Ambroise-Dydime Lépine, and Elzéar Goulet. Nault was a member of the court martial that tried Orangeman Thomas Scott on 3 March 1870.

Nolin (1820-1907), Marguerite Nolin (1823-1916), twins: Augustin Nolin (1830-1906) and François Nolin (1830-?), John Nolin (1831-1897), Angèlique Nolin (1833-1903), Charles Nolin (1838-1900), ***Duncan Nolin*** (1840-1908), and ***Joseph Nolin Sr.*** (1842-1908).

♂ **Jean/John Nolin** *son of Augustin Nolin and Hélène Henriette* "*Anne Nancy*" *Cameron* was born on 17 October 1831 at St-Boniface Parish District, RRS - and he died (age 52) on 4 June 1883 at St-Laurent District, NWT (SK). He married ***Julie-Martin Lavallée*** about 1856 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: Rose Nolin (1857-?), Madeleine Nolin (1859-?), Jean Nolin (1860-?), Élie Nolin (1864-?), Marie Nolin (1866-?), Chrysostome (1868-?), and ***Angèlique Nolin*** (1872-1894).

♀ **Angèlique Normand** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Normand and Louise Carrière* was born on 7 May 1839 at St-Norbert, RRS - and she died in 1927... She married ***Joseph Pilon*** père...: Eighteen children are known: Joseph Câton Pilon (1855-1941), Raymond Barthélémie Pilon (1861-1940), Alexandré Pilon (1864-1929), Marie Pilon (1866 *or* 1867-?), Angèlique Pilon (1866-1867), Alfred Pilon (1867-?), Marjilde Pilon (1869-?), twins: Hermengilde Pilon (1870-1957) and Modeste Pilon (1870-1948), Octavie Pilon (1875-?), Patrice Pilon (1878-1963), Anne Pilon (?-?), Adélaïde Pilon (1885-?), William Pilon (1873-1929), Albert Pilon (?-1949), Georgine Pilon (?-?), *Raymond Pilon* (?-?), and Zénaide Pilon (?-?).

♀ **Hélène Normand** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Normand and Louise Carrière* was born in January 1842 at St-Norbert, RRS - and she died on 2 December 1907 at Batoché, (SK). She married ***St-Pierre Parenteau fils*** *son of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Delorme*...: Nine children are known: ***Patrice Parenteau*** (1862-1904), Marie-Hélène Parenteau (1866-1899), ***Mathias Parenteau*** (1867-1955), Marie-Virginie Parenteau (1870-1873), Julienne Parenteau (1872-?), Marguerite Parenteau (1884-?), Nancy Parenteau, Maude Parenteau, and Minnie Parenteau.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Normand** *son of Michel Normand and Françoise Belanger* was born in April 1810 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He was a framer. He married ***Louise Carrière***...: Eight children are known: ***Angèlique Normand*** (1839-?), Moïse Normand (1841-?), ***Hélène Normand*** (1842-1907), Pauline Normand (1846-1874), Mathias Normand (~1841- bef. 1879), Joseph Normand (1845 *or* ~1851-?), Boniface Normand (1851-), and Napoléon Normand (~1842).

♂ **Moïse Normand** *son of Jean-Baptiste Normand and Louise Carrière* was born in November 1841 at St-Norbert, RRS - and he died unknown. He married ***Marie Desjardins*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Desjardins and Marguerite Hamelin*...: Six children are known: Jean-Baptiste Spiridion Normand (?-?), Marie-Pauline Normand (1867-?), ***Louise Anne Normand*** (1869-?), Marie-Philomene Normand (1870-?), Marie-Julienne Normand (1871-?), and Joseph Spiridion Normand (1874-?).

♂ **John Norquay** *son of Oman Norquay*[282] *and Jane Morwick* (*Métis*) was born around 1810 *probably* in the Saskatchewan River District, NWT - and he died (age 39) in June 1849... On 16 January 1833, John entered the service of the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) as a laborer-voyageur in the Norway House District, spending the winters at posts between York Factory and Bas de la Rivière (Fort Alexander) for the next five years. He was married twice: He first married Isabella Truthwaite *son of Jacob Truthwaite*[283] *and Elizabeth Vincent*...: Six children are known: Jacob Norquay (1833- *died in infancy*), Jane Norquay (1836-?), Emma Norquay (1838-?), Mary Ann Norquay (1839-?), **Premiere John Norquay** (1841-1889), and Thomas Norquay (1843-?). Isabella died on 18 October 1843. On November 10th *that same year* daughter Emma died at the age of five: This left John with four surviving children: Jane (age 7), Mary Ann (6), John (5) and baby Thomas (9 months old): Baby Tom and two young daughters (Jane and Mary Ann) were taken in by their Truthwaite grandparents (Elizabeth and Jacob) while their son John went to live with his paternal grandmother Jane (*nèe Morwick*) and her second husband, James Spence. John Norquay next married ***Nancy Anne Ward*** (Métis) *daughter of Jacques John Ward* (1805-1916) *and Angèlique Bruyére* on 9 October 1845...: Two children are known: ***Anne "Annie" Norquay*** (1846-?) and Loutit Norquay (1848-*died in infancy*).

Notinakaban - *see* **Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout**

♀ **Nowananikkwee** (Sauteuse) was born in 1762 *or* ~1774 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown. She married ***Joseph Grenon*** before 1790 in the North-West Territories: Two children are known: ***Marguerite*** *Grenot dit* ***Grenon*** (1801-1871) and Joseph Little Gourneau Grenon (1790-?).

O

♀ **Margaret Okanese** married ***John Ram Kipling***...: One child is known: ***Nancy Kipling***(~1810-?).

♂ **Jacques Jacob Ouellette**[284] *son of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique* (*Nakota Assiniboine*) was born in 1791 *or* 1793... - and he died on 24 September 1886 at Ilets-des-Bois, (MB). He married ***Marie Marcellais*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Marcellais*

---

[282] Oman Norquay was born in 1773 in the Orkneys - and he died in 1820 in the White Horse Plains. James Spence (1778-1857) *son of James Andrew Spence and Margaret Nesticho Batt* married Mary (Stone Indian) by about 1808... - but she died in 1821 leaving a large family of eight young children: Barbara Spence (~1800-?), Ellen or Eleanor Spence (1804-?), Anne (Nancy) Spence (~1811-?), Peter Spence (1813-?), twins: Harriett Spence (1815-?) and Donald Spence (1815-?), Jane Spence (1817-?), Charlotte Spence (1820-?), and Letitia "Lettie" Spence (~1826-?). Widow Jane (*nèe Morwick*) Norquay remarried to James Spence (himself widowed with a large, young family): Three children of this union are known: David Spence (1824-?), Joseph Spence (1826-?), and Catherine Spence (1829-?).

[283] Jacob Truthwaite (1786-1844) was a retired HBC Trader who lived at the Grand Rapids (Lockport).

[284] Jacques Jacob Ouellette was a brother of Joseph "Jose" Ouellette whom married Therese Houle and was a hero of the 1885 Resistance, being bayoneted during the **Fall of Batoché** after the ammunition had run out and the Canadian troops overran the trenches.

and Angèlique (*Assiniboine*) ...: Eleven children are known: Marie-Joséphte Ouellette (1822-1867),[285] Archangè Ouellette (1816-?), twins: Madeleine Ouellette (1825-?) and Pierre Ouellette (1825-?), Marie Ouellette (1827-1867), Angèlique Ouellette (1831-?), Joseph Ouellette (1831 *or* 1832-?), Marguerite Ouellette (1835-?), Guillaume Ouellette (1836 *or* 1838-1909), Geneviève Ouellette (1845-?), and François Ouellette (1846-1890).

♂ **Joseph Ouellette** - married ***Angèlique Nakota* (*Assiniboine*)** - parents of the Exovede hero Joseph "José" Ouellette: b. 1790-93, RRS; Joseph "José" Ouellette married Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth Houle *daughter of Antoine Houle and Joséphte Lauzon*.

♂ **Joseph Ouellette** *son of Jacques Jacob Ouellette and Marie Marcellais* was born in 1831 *or* on 6 January 1832 at St-Norbert, RRS - and died unknown... He was married twice: He first married ***Marie-Anne Lamirande*** *daughter of Louis Lamirande and Marguerite Dit Doney* in 1851 at St-Boniface, RRS: Two children are known: Pierre Ouellette (1851-?) and ***Véronique Ouellette*** (bet. 1852 & 1853-?). Joseph Ouellette next married ***Catherine Adshaze***...: One child is known: François Ouellette (1869-?).

♂ **Joséphte Ouellette** *daughter of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique Nakota* (*Assiniboine*) - *sister of Joseph* "*Jose*" *Ouellette*[286]... - was buried on 2 May 1867 at St-Norbert, (MB). She married ***Thomas Thomas dit Petit*** *son of Joseph Petit dit Thomas and Marie-Louise André*...: Seven children are known: Sophia Louise Petit *dit* Thomas (1840-?), Joséphte Petit *dit* Thomas (1848-?), Marie Petit *dit* Thomas (1850-1901), Isabelle Petit *dit* Thomas (1853-?), François Petit (1855-?), ***Thomas Petit dit Thomas*** (1851 *or* 1857 *or* 1858-?), and Rose Petit (1864-?).

♂ **Pierre Ouellette** *son of Patriots Joseph* "*José*" *Ouellette and Thérèse* "*Thirse*" *Elizabeth Houle* was born in 1835 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died on 25 April 1934 at St-Norbert, MB. He married ***Marguerite Gingras*** *daughter of Antoine Cuthbert Gingras and Marguerite Madeleine Trottier*...: Seven children are known: ***John Edward Ouellette*** (1860 *or* 1863-?), twins: Charles Edmund Ouellette (1866-?) and Elise Ouellette (1866-1881), Pierre Samuel Ouellette (1870-1895), Israel Flavien Ouellette (1871-?), George William Ouellette (1873-?), and Marie-Louise Ouellette (1878-?).

P

♂ **Joseph Page** (Fr-Can) was born about 1783 *or* about 1810 around Sorel, Québec - and he died unknown. He moved into Red River/Rupert's Land with the North-West Company in the mid 1800s as part of the fur trade. He was married twice: He married

---

[285] According to Ancestry.com Joséphte Ouellette *daughter of Joseph Jacob Ouellette and Marie Marcellais* was born in 1794... - the same year her mother was born in! She died in 1873...

[286] Joseph Ouellette was killed by bayonet in the Fall of Batoché after the ammunition had run out and the Canadian troops overran the trenches: He died a hero. He is buried separately from the mass grave - and the only one in a coffin; the rest of the men being wrapped up in sackcloth.

Marguerite Jane Poitras *daughter of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant*...: Three children are known: Marie-Louise Page, Joseph Page (1811-?), and Henry Page (1820-?). They eventually settled in Saskatchewan at Lebret and Fort Qu'Appelle. Joseph Page next married *his second wife* ***Agathé Letendré*** (*Métis*) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Letendré and Joséphte Cree*...: Three children are known: Alexander Pager (1831-?), Xavier Page (1833-?), and ***Marie Page*** (~1835-?).

♀ **Joséphte Page** was born about 1804... - and she died unknown. She married ***Otackyick Lafleur*** sometime prior to 1828...: One child is known: ***Marguerite "Nisandaway Otackyick" Lafleur*** (1828 *or* ~1830-?).

♀ **Madeleine Page** *daughter of Joseph Page and Marguerite Perreault Morin* was born in 1836 in the Red River Settlement - and died unknown. She married ***Paul Gervais*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Gervais and Madeleine Bonneau dit Paul* on 21 September 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Five children are known: Marguerite Gervais (1858-?), Melanie Gervais (1850 *or* 1860-1875), ***Athalie Rose Mathilda Gervais*** (1862-?), Véronique Gervais (1865-1865, *age 4 mos.*), and Napoléon Gervais (1869-?).

♀ **Marie Page** *daughter of Joseph Page and Agathé Letendré* was born in 1835 at Red Deer [ ] - and she died unknown... She married ***Abraham Montam Montour père*** in 1854 in Assumption Church, Pembina, (ND, USA) - and they spent many years on the prairie as buffalo hunters: Eleven children are known: Victoire Montour, ***Abraham Montour fils*** (1854 *or* ~1855-1887), ***Marie Montam Montour*** (1857-1918), ***Jean-Baptiste Montour*** (~1860-1885), Justine Montour (1865-?), Clemence Montour (1868-?), Julienne Montour (1871-1872), Cecile Montour (1872 *or* 1873-?), Daniel Montour (1875-?), Isidore Montour (1877-1878), and Alexandrine Montour (1880-?).

♂ **Pierre Chrysologue Pambrum** *son of Pierre Chrysologue Pambrum and Catherine Hortense Humphreville*[287]was born on 25 August 1823 *or* 27 August 1824 at Lesser Slave Lake, NWT (AB) - and he died (age 78) on 6 May 1902 at Battleford, NWT (SK). He married ***Elizabeth Quintal*** *daughter of Francois Etienne Quintal and Charlotte Ladouceur* according to the custom of the country about 1854 at Lac La Biché, NWT (AB): Twelve children are known: Isidore Pambrun[288] (1853 *or* 1855 *or*1858-1928), John Pambrun (1856-?), Maria Pambrun (1859-1935), François (Frank) Pambrun (1861-1937), Pierre (Peter) Chrysologue Pambrun (1863-?), Alexandré Pambrun (1866-1867), Harriett Pambrun (1868-1884), Ada *or* Eda Pambrun (1869-1916), Eleonore Pambrun (1870-?), Frederick (Fred) Pambrun (1872-1944), Marguerite Pambrun (1875-?), and Rosaline Pambrun (1877-?).

♀ ***Marianne*** (Bostonais) ***Pangman*** married ***Joseph Amyotte***...: Two children are known: Joseph Amyotte (1853-?) and ***Arthur Amyotte*** (1858-?).

---

[287] Catherine Hortense Humphreville *daughter of Thomas Humphreville and Anne* (*Métisse*).

[288] Isidore Pambrun and his wife Isabelle Dufresne and their three daughters were taken prisoner by the Indians at Fort Pitt during the 1885 Resistance. After the Occupation Isidore worked as a guide and interpreter for the NWMP at Battleford.

♀ **Angélique Pocha *dit* Paquin** *daughter of Jean Paquin and Geneviève Ainanikip-kik Laterregrasse* was born about 1840 near Red Lake, (MN, USA) - and she died in 1884...; being buried in 1884 at Belcourt, (ND, USA). She married ***Jean-Baptiste Turcotte*** *son of Vital Turcotte and Madeleine Caplette* in 1858 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Vital Turcotte (1858-?), Jean-Baptiste Turcotte (1860-1873), twins: Marie Turcotte (1861-1888) and ***Napoléon* (*Noël*) *Turcotte*** (1861-?), Norbert Turcotte (1862-1877), William Turcotte (1864-1879), Susan (Suzanne) Turcotte (1868-?), Adele Turcotte (1870-1877), Daniel Turcotte (1873-?), Anastasie Turcotte (1875-?), Patrice *aka* François *or* Joseph Turcotte (1876-1972), François Turcotte (1878-?), and Angèlique Turcotte (1878-?).

♂ **Jean Paquin** was born in 1805... - and he died unknown... He married ***Genevieve Ainanikip-Kik Laterregrasse***...: One child is known: *Angélique Pocha dit Paquin*.

♂ **Alexandré Parenteau** *son of Joseph Dodet Parenteau and Angèlique Godon* was born in 1845 in Winnipeg district [MB] - and he died in May 1890 in Battleford district, NWT (SK); being buried on 3 May 1890 in St-Vital Cemetery, Battleford, NWT(SK). He married ***Philomène Isk-we-sis Patenaude*** *daughter of Michel Patenaude fils and Joséphte Bourassa* in 1866 at St-Joseph's Cathedral, St-Joseph-Leroy district, North West Territories (North Dakota Territory): Six children are known: Caroline Parenteau (1868-?), Véronique Parenteau (1868 *or* 1870-?), Celestin Parenteau (1872-?), Napoléon Parenteau (1876-?), Charles Parenteau (1884-?), and Beatrice Rebecca Parenteau (1885-?).

♀ **Adelaide *dit* Marguerite Parenteau** *daughter of Joseph Victor Parenteau and Suzanne Richard* (*Crise*) was born in 1812 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown... She married ***Louis Cabry dit Smith*** *son of Sieur Thomas Smith and Suzanne Dumont dit Leclair* on 8 February 1830 at St-Boniface Parish Church, St-Boniface, RRS: Three children are known: Joseph Smith (1832-?), Judith Smith (1840-?), Rosalie Smith (1844-?).

♀ **Caroline Parenteau** *daughter*[289] *of Joseph Mathurin Parenteau and Suzanne Daigneau* was born in 1835 *or* 1841 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Pierre Sansregret dit Beaubrilliant*** in 1859 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children have been suggested - three are known: ***Hillaire Sansregret dit Beaubrilliant*** (1863-?), Pierre Sansregret *dit* Pontbriand (1866-?), and François Sansregret (?-?).

♀ **Catherine Parenteau** was born in 1804 at St-Michel, Yamaska, Québec - and she died unknown. She married **Henry Hallett Jr.** *son of Sir Henry Hallett and Catherine Crise* on 18 October 1824 at St-John's, RRS - he was quite possibly a polygamist: Twelve children are known: Antoine Hallett (1823-1853), Catherine

---

[289] In my research I have found another listing for Joseph Parenteau marrying Angelique Godon about 1838; this couple listed a daughter Caroline who was born in 1835 at St-Boniface and also married Pierre Sansregret.

Hallett (1824-1880), Elizabeth Hallett (~1821 *or* 1824-?), Esther Justine Hallett (1824-1871 *or* 1827-1869), Henry Hallett (1825 *or* 1826-?), John Hallett (1831-1859), Charlotte Hallett (1834 *or* 1836-?), Alfred Hallett (1837-1859), Janet Hallett (1839-1862), Cornelius Hallett (1843-?), Anne Hallett (1846-~1868), and Jane Hallett (1842 *or* 1847-?).

♀ **Isabelle Parenteau** *daughter of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Lambert* was born in 1830... - and she died unknown... She married ***Jean-Baptiste Lépine fils*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Bérard dit Lépine and Julia Henry*...: Eight children are known: Caroline Lépine (1835-?), ***Rosalie Lépine*** (1849-1927), ***Athanase Lépine*** (1850-?), Marguerite Lépine (1862-1899), Judith Lépine (1868-?), Marie-Jeanne Lépine (1870-?), Joseph Lépine (1879-?), and Pierre Lépine (?-?).

♂ **Joseph Dodet [*Daudais*] Parenteau** - *son of Joseph Victor Parenteau and Suzanne Richard* (*Crise*) was born in 1811 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 79) on 11 October 1890 at Batoché, NWT (SK). He (age 19) married child-bride ***Angèlique Judith Godon*** (~12) *daughter of Louis Godon and Louise* (*Assiniboine*) in ~1830...: Sixteen children are known: ***Jean-"Baptiste" Parenteau*** (1832-?), Joseph Parenteau (1832 *or* 1834-18850, Caroline Parenteau (1835-?), ***"Petit" Louis Parenteau*** (1835 *or* 1836), ***Gabriel Parenteau*** (1837 *or* 1842-1900), ***Rosalie Parenteau*** (1837 *or* 1844-?), ***Alexandré Parenteau*** (1841 *or* 1845-1890), ***Judith Parenteau*** (1837 *or* 1847-~1881), ***Raphael Parenteau*** (1848-?), Alphonse Joseph Parenteau *père* (1848-?), ***Agnes Parenteau*** (1838 *or* 1850-?), ***Isidore "Wabash" aka Le-noir*** (1849 *or* 1852-?), ***Leon Esdras Parenteau*** (1853-?), ***Joachim Parenteau*** (1852 *or* 1854-1925), ***LaLouise Rose Parenteau*** (1858-?), and ***Élise Parenteau*** (1855 *or* 1862-?).

Joseph Dodet Parenteau was part of the original 1871 St-Laurent on the South Saskatchewan governing committee.

♂ **Joseph Victor Parenteau** was born about 1773 [*or* 1776] in Lower Canada (Qubec) - and he died unknown. He married ***Suzanne Richard Crise*** (*Cree*)...: Five children are known: ***Joseph Dodet Parenteau*** (1811-~1890), ***Adelaide dit Marguerite Parenteau*** (1812-?), Joseph Mathurin Parenteau (1815- bef. 1868), ***Pierre Parenteau*** (1817-?), and Angèlique Marguerite Parenteau (1822-?).

♂ **Joseph Daudais Parenteau** was born on 28 October 1837 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age) on 8 August 1915... He married ***Julie Houle*** *daughter of Antoine Houle and Julie Parisien*...: Eleven children are known: Rosalie Parenteau (1859-?), Napoléon Parenteau (~1862-?), Jean Parenteau (1864-1887), ***Marie-Alexandrine Parenteau*** (1867-?), ***Marie-Jeanne Francoise Parenteau*** (~1869-?), Marie-Louise Parenteau (1871-?), Joseph Parenteau (1873-?), Damase Parenteau (1877-?), Pierre Parenteau (1879-1887), Jean-Baptiste Parenteau (1883-1883, *age 3 mos.*), and Marie-Madeleine Parenteau (aft. 1883-?).

♀ **Joséphte Parenteau** was born in 1825 in the Red River Settlement - and she died on 1 September 1895 at St-Laurent, (MB). She was married twice: She first married

Bazile Larence[290] *son of Jean-Baptiste Larence and Marie-Angèlique Desrosie*...: One child is known: Julie Larence (1825-1896). Joséphte Parenteau next married ***Norbert Laurance dit Larance***...: Twelve children are known: twins: Marie Larence (1847-?) and David Laurence (1847-?), Daniel Larence (1849-1875), twins: Cecile Lawrence Larence (1853-?) and Joséphte Apolline Larence (1853-?), Pauline Larence (1854-1911), Angèlique Larence (1855-?), Marie-Rose Larence (1858-?), Damase Larance (1860-1872), Dumas Larence (1861-1872), Didyme Larence (1863-1940), and Marie-Louise Larence (1866-1914).

♀ **Judith Parenteau** *daughter of Joseph Parenteau and Angèlique Godin* was born in December 1847 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Isidore Dumont fils - martyr*** *- son of Isidore "Ekapow" Dumond dit Dumont père and LaLouise Fafard dir Laframboise* in December 1847...: Thirteen children are known: Isadora Dumont (1857-?), Caroline Dumont (1861-?), Patrice Dumont (1865-?), Gabriel Dumont (1866-?), Virginie Dumont (1868-?), Alfred Dumont (1869-?), Joseph Dumont (1871-?), Marie Dumont (1873-?), Mathilde Dumont (1874-?), Napoléon Dumont (1875-?), Henri Dumont (1876-?), Fiderique Dumont (1878), and Jean Dumont (1879-?).

♀ **Marguerite Parenteau** *daughter of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Delorme* married **François-Xavier Letendré *dit* Batoché** *son of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie-Julie Hallett* on 19 May 1863 at St-Norbert, RRS. One child is known: **Hélène Letendré** (1866-?).

♀ **Marie Parenteau** *daughter of Joseph Parenteau* (*Métis*) *and Suzanne Richard* (*Métis*) married ***Benjamin Millet dit Beauchemin*** (*both Métis*)...: Three children are known: Jean-Baptiste Millet *dit* Beauchemin (1838-1900), ***Cécile Beauchemin*** (1842-?), and ***Caroline Beauchemin*** (1845-?).

♂ **Moïse Parenteau *père*** *son of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Delorme* was born in 1845 at Red River [ ] - and he died (age 45) on 8 November 1890 at Batoché, NWT (SK). He married ***Veronique St-Germain***...: Eight children are known: ***Marie-Virginie Parenteau*** (1869-1946), Modeste Parenteau (1871-?), Marie L. Parenteau (1871 *or* 1872-?), ***Marie-Octavie Parenteau*** (1876-?), Joachim Parenteau (1877 *or*

---

[290] Bazile Larence *son of Jean-Baptiste Larence and Marie-Angèlique Desrosie* was born in 1794 at Berthier-en-Haut, Québec - and he died (age)in 1876 at St-Boniface, RRS. He was married three times: He first married Agathé (Iroquois) *daughter of Louis Kwarakwante* (*Iroquois*) *and Marie Katis La Sekanaise*...: Seven children are known: Charles Larence (1834-1872), Marie-Louise Larence (1844-?), Catherine Larence (1847-1887), Madeleine Lawrence (1849-?), Isabelle Larence (1852-1898), Ambroise Laurence (1862-?), and Joséphte Larence (1855-1900). Bazile Larence next married *his second wife* ***Joséphte Parenteau***...: One child is known: Julie Larence (1825-1896). Bazile Larence next married *his third wife* Agathé Michel Callihoo...: Two children are known: Basil Larence (1831-1909) and David Larence (1849-?).

Note: Agathé (Iroquois) was born in 1818... - and she died unknown... Also note: Agathé Michel Callihoo was born in 1825 at Slave Lake, NWT (AB) - and she died in 1891 in the North-West Territories.

1878-1967), Amanda Parenteau (1880-?), and Eleanore Parenteau (1883-?), and [*according to Ancestry.com*] Catherine Ledoux (?-?).

♂ **Pierre Parenteau** *son of Joseph Victor Parenteau and Suzanne Richard Crise (Cree*) was born in 1813 *or* 1817... - and he died on 14 April 1893 at Batoché, NWT (SK). He was married twice: He first married ***Joséphte Delorme*** about 1831...: Seven children are known: Baptiste Parenteau (1824-?), Pierre Parenteau *fils* (?-?),[291] Daniel Parenteau (1832-?), Pierre Parenteau *fils* (1833-?), Marie Parenteau (1836-?), Marguerite Angèlique Parenteau (1844-?), and Moïse Parenteau (1846-?). Pierre Parenteau next married ***Marie-Anne Caron*** about 1850 in the Red River Settlement: Nine children are known: Antoine Parenteau (1850-?), Colombe Parenteau (1852-?), Sarah Parenteau (1854-?), Napoléon Parenteau (1856-?), Celina Parenteau (1858-?), Louis Parenteau (1860-?), Melanie Parenteau (1866-1951), Adelaine Parenteau (1868-?) , and François (1874-1922).

♂ **Pierre "Pierriche" Parenteau** *son of Joseph Parenteau père and Suzanne Richard Crise* (*Cree*): b. ~1813/1814, Red River; he was married three times: he first m. ***Joséphte Delorme***[292] (b. 1823) - both were in St-Norbert in 1843;[293] he next m. Marie McMillan in 1845...;[294] he next m. ***Marie-Anne Caron*** *daughter of Antoine Caron* (*Fr-Can*) *and Angélique St-Germain* in 1850... - both were in St-Norbert in 1854 and 1876; an influential man, Pierre was active in the 1869 Red River Resistance; he was a farmer; he was Justice of the Peace at St-Norbert and elected as Captain of the Métis troops in 1871 to repel the Fenian invasion. When Lt-Gov. Archibald visited Red River in October 1871, along with Ambroise Lépine and Louis Riel , Pierre was a representative of the Métis people. In reaction to the political situation at Red River, Pierre emigrated to the St-Laurent/Batoché area prior to 1885; d. 14 April 1893, Batoché, NWT (SK).

Ten children of Pierre "Pierriche" Parenteau and Marie-Anne Caron are known born between 1850 and 1875 at St-Norbert, RRS, and other places unknown...: Antoine Parenteau (1850-?), Colombe Parenteau (1852 *or* 1854-?), Sarah Parenteau (1854 *or* 1856-?), Napoléon Parenteau (1856-?), Celina Parenteau (1858 *or* 1860-?), *Joseph Patrice Parenteau* (?-?), Louis Parenteau (1860 *or* 1862-?), ***Melanie Parenteau*** (1866-1951), Adelaine Parenteau (1868-?), and François Parenteau (1864 *or* 1874-1922).

Note: A trusted friend and political ally, "Pierriche" Parenteau was chairman of Riel 's 16 man Exovedate Council. He was sentenced to seven months imprisonment for his part in the 1885 Rebellion.

---

[291] Pierre Parenteau *fils* (?-?) most likely died young, *probably in infancy*, because there is a Pierre Parenteau *fils* (1833-?).

[292] Joséphte Delorme *daughter of Francois Eneau dit Delorme and Charlotte* - an Ojibwa or Sioux woman: b. ~1810; or, b. or m. 1822/23; d. 1845/46.

[293] Their daughter Marguerite m. François-Xavier Letendré *dit* Batoché, founder of the village of Batoché.

[294] Ancestry.com has Pierre Parenteau married to two different women: Joséphte Laurin and Marguerite Vadnais. Joséphte Laurin: b. 1797; d. 1872, St-Joseph, (ND, USA) - two children are known... Marguerite Vadnais: b. 1795, Québec; d. 1907, Hugo, Washington, (MN, USA) - four children are known...

♂ **St-Pierre Parenteau *fils*** *son of Pierre Parenteau and Joséphte Delorme* was born in 1843 at St-Norbert, RRS - and he died unknown... He married ***Hélène Normand*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Normand and Louise Carrière*...: Nine children are known: ***Patrice Parenteau*** (1862-1904), Marie-Hélène Parenteau (1866-1899), ***Mathias Parenteau*** (1867-1955), Marie-Virginie Parenteau (1870-1873), Julienne Parenteau (1872-?), Marguerite Parenteau (1884-?), Nancy Parenteau, Maude Parenteau, and Minnie Parenteau.

♀ **Angelique Parisien** (Métis) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Parisien and Louise/Lizette Bercier* was born in 1808 *or* 1812 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown... She married ***Louis "George" Gonzaque Zastre* (*Zace*)** (*Fr-Can*)...: Eleven children are known: Jean-Baptiste Zastre (1832-?), George Gonzague Zace *dit* Zastre (1836-?), Julie Zace *dit* Zastre (1837-?), Geneviève Zace *dit* Zastre (1839-?), Alexis Zace *dit* Zastre (1843-?), Louise Zastre (1847-?), twins: André Zace *dit* Zastre (1851-?) and Elise Zastre (1851-?), Marie Zace (1852-?), Isidore Zace *dit* Zastre (1855-?), and ***Guilaumee Zastre* (*Zace*)** (?-?).

♂ **Bonaventure Parisien** *dit Leger* ***fils*** was born in 1804 in the Red River Settlement; being baptized on 16 June 1834 at St-Boniface, RRS[295] - and he died (age 74) on 26 January 1878 at Winnipeg, Division No. 11, MB; being buried on 26 January 1873. He married ***Marguerite* (*Saulteaux*)** on 16 June 1834 at St-Boniface, RRS: Twelve children are known: Madeleine Parisien (1825-?), Francois Parisien (1829-?), Joséphte Parisien (1831-?), Genevieve Parisien (1834-~1860), Angelique Parisien (1837-?), Marguerite Parisien *dit Leger* (1839-?), Marie Parisien (1842-1873), Norbert Parisien (1844-?), ***Philomène Parisien*** (1849 *or* 1855-?), ***Nancy Parisien*** (1849-?), Charlotte Parisien (?-?), Philoman Parisien (?-?).

♂ **Hyacinthe Parisien *aka Tchee-kee-tarn*** *son of Hyacinthe Ignace dit Leger Parisien père and Joséphte Carrière - grandson of Bonaventure* "*Geai*" *Parisien dit Leger and Isabelle* "*Lizette*" (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1825... - and died in 1900... He married ***Marguerite Letendré dit Batoché*** *daughter of Louison Letendré dit Batoché and Marie-Julie Hallett* in 1848...: Nine children are known: Jerome Parisien, Luducer Parisien, Marie-Rose Parisien, Edouard Parisien, David Parisien, Patrice Parisien, Boniface Tchee-kee-tam-ens, Justine Parisien, and Elzéar Parisien (1849-?). They lived at St-Joseph, Turtle Mountain, and Wood Mountain. He was a councilor for Chiefs Little Shell II and III.

♂ **Hyacinthe *Ignace dit* Leger Parisien** *son of Claude Bonaventure* "*Geai*" *Parisien and Isabelle Lizette* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1781 *or* 1800... - and he died unknown. He married ***Joséphte Carrière*** *daughter of Carrière and a Native woman* before 1825...: Ten children are known: Hyacinthe I. Parisien (1825-?), Joséphte Parisien (1826-?), André Parisien (1827-?), ***Joseph Parisien*** (1835-?), Abraham Parisien (1837-1876), Elise Parisien (1841-?), Gilbert Parisien (1845-1875), ***Caroline Parisien*** (1841 *or* 1852-~1875), Alexis Parisien (?-?), and Marguerite Parisien (?-?).

---

[295] Bonaventure Parisien *dit Leger fils* and Marguerite (Saulteaux) were both baptized on the same day, *probably as a prerequisite of a church wedding.*

♂ **Isaac Xavier Parisien** *son of Augustin Parisien and Louise Vivier Allard* was born in 1840... - and he died unknown... He married ***Charlotte Leclair Leclerc*** *daughter of Joseph Leclair and Thérèse Huppe*...: Seven children are known: Jean Isaie Parisien (?-?), Marie-Virginie Parisien (?-?), Marie-Joséphte Leger (1866-?), Patrice Parisien (1869-?), Véronique Parisien Leger (1871-?), Marie-Louise Parisien (1876-?), and François Hyacinthe Parisien (1887-?).

♀ **Julie Parisien** *daughter of Baptiste Parisien and Susanne* was married twice: She first married Dit Anas Vanasse...: One child is known: Jean-Baptiste Vanasse (1834-?). Julie Parisien next married *her second husband* ***Antoine Houle***...: Three children are known: Julie Houle (1838-?), Angelique Houle (1843), and ***Marguerite Houle*** (~1844-?).

♂ **Pascal Parisien** *dit* Leger *son of Augustin Parisien and Thérèse Ducharme* was born on 12 April 1820 or 1837... - and he died unknown. He married ***Catherine Courchêne*** *daughter of François Courchêne and Françoise Beauchamp*...: Six children are known: Catherine Parisien (1857-?), Marie Parisien *dit* Leger (1861-?), Charlotte Parisien (?-?), Adolphe Parisien (?-?), Pascal Parisien (1860-?), and Caroline Parisien (1870-1870) [*and Adele Parisien* (?-?)].

♀ **Catherine Park** *daughter of John Park*[296] *and Margaret Métisse* was born about 1816 at York Factory, NWT (MB) - and she died (age 44) on 7 November 1860 in 1823; being Christened on 5 June 1823 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown. She married ***John Cromarty*** *son of John William Cromarty and Elizabeth* on 12 June 1839 at St-Andrew's, RRS: Seven children are known: ***William Edward Cromartie*** (1841-1926), Margaret Cromartie (1843-?), John Cromartie (1848-?), George Cromartie (1852-?), Magnus Cromartie (1855-1942), Samuel Cromartie (1857-1942), and Catherine Cromartie (1860-?).

♀ **Paskiwush** married ***John Sutherland Sr.***...

♂ **Hillaire Patenaude** *son of Michel Patenaude fils and Joséphte Josette Bourassa*[297] was born in 1846 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died unknown at Fish Creek, NWT (SK). He married ***Marie-Madeleine Montour*** *daughter of Pascal Montour père and Madeleine Chalifoux dit Richard* in 1866 at St-Joseph Leroy Parish Church, near Pembina NWT (ND, USA): Five children are known: Marie-Louise Patenaude, Simon Patenaude (1870-1884), Marie-Petronill Patenaude (1873-1890), Marie-

---

[296] On 1 June 1792 John Park signed his first contract with the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC) and began his career as a Voyageur (Bowsman) in the York Factory District. During the summer and winter of 1796 he was a Bowsman with Inland Trader **Malcolm Ross** (1755-1799). They spent the winter of 1796-97 on the western shore of Reindeer Lake at Bedford House, a trading post built by **David Thompson** (1770-1857). John was working under **Joseph Howse** (1774-1852) when he spent the winter of 1809-10 at Edmonton House. When the historic Howse Expedition set out for the Columbia with seventeen servants and four natives for the Columbia, John was assigned the important canoe position as Steersman. Howse has been described as the first HBC man to cross the Rocky Mountains.

[297] Ancestry.com has Hillaire Patenaude *son of Michel Patenaude fils and Joséphte Boneraram*.

Madeleine Patenaude (1874-1882), and Marie-Rose Patenaude (1876-1889). Note: All their children died young: Simon (age 14), Marie-Petronill (age 17), Madeleine (age 8), and Marie-Rose (13). It is unknown if Marie-Louise *also* died young or not.

♂ **Michel Patenaude *père*** married ***Joséphte "Josette" Bourassa***...: Three children are known: Angèlique Patenaude (1837-?), Marguerite Patenaude (1845-?), and ***Hilaire Patenaude*** (1846-?).

♀ **Philomène Isk-we-sis Patenaude** *daughter of Michel Patenaude fils and Joséphte Bourassa - grand-daughter of Michel Patenaude père and Françoise Crise dit Gros Ventre dit Belly* (*Cree*) was born in 1848 in the district of Winnipeg [MB] - and she died unknown... She married **Alexandré Parenteau** *son of Joseph Dodet Parenteau and Angèlique Godon* in 1866 in St Joseph's Cathedral, St Joseph-Leroy district, North West Territories (North Dakota Territory): Six children are known: ***Caroline Parenteau*** (1868-?), Véronique Parenteau (1868 *or* 1870-?), Celestin Parenteau (1872-?), ***Napoléon Parenteau*** (1856 *or* 1876-?), Charles Parenteau (1884-?), and Beatrice Rebecca Parenteau (1885-?).

♀ **Angelique Paul** *daughter of Jean-"Baptiste" Paul and Angèlique Godon* was born in 1835 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died (age 51) on 8 May 1886 at Batoché, NWT (SK). She married **Jean-Baptiste Laplante** *son of Jean-"Baptiste" Laplante* (*Fr-Can*) *and Magdeleine Dufont dit Desfonds* (*Métis*)...: Two children are known: Toussaint Laplante (1856-1954) and Cuthbert Laplante (1875-?).[298]

♀ ***Françoise Paul*** *daughter of Paul Hus dit Paul and Marguerite Lavallée* was born in 1 July 1818... - and she died on 20 January 1880 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married **François-Xavier Dauphinais *dit* Genthon** *daughter of Michel Genthon dit Dauphinais and Victoire Ouellette*[299]...: Ten children are known: Alexis Dauphinais (1847-?), François Dauphinais (?-?), Marie Dauphinais (1845-?), Casimir Dauphinais (?-?), William Dauphinais (?-?), ***Marie-"Flavie" Dauphinais*** (1854-1932), Daniel Dauphinais (1856-?), Patrice Dauphinais (?-?). ***Clemence Dauphinais*** (~1860-?), and Marguerite Dauphinais (1863-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Paul** (Métis) was born in 1794 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown. He married ***Angèlique Godon*** (*Métis*)...: One child is known: ***Joséphte Paul***.[300]

♀ **Joséphte Paul**[301] *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul* (*son of Joseph Paul and Louise* (*Cree*)) *and Angèlique Godon* (*daughter of Pierre Godin and Suzanne* (*Sioux*)) was

---

[298] Toussaint and Cuthbert's aunt Eliza Laplante married François Toussaint Lefort *son of Isabella Belleau*.

[299] Victoire Ouellette *daughter of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique* (*Nakota*) (*Assiniboine*) was sister of Patriots Joseph "José" Ouellette and Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth Houle.

[300] Joséphte Paul *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul and Angelique Godon* is commonly referred to as ***li Veuve Tourond*** who was married to Joseph Tourond *son of Joseph Tourond and Charlotte Gladu* (deceased) - and mother of ***li Sept Étoiles***.

[301] Joséphte Paul *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul and Angelique Godon* is commonly referred to as ***li Veuve Tourond*** who was mother of ***li Sept Étoiles*** - and is one of the heroines of the Exovede Resistance.

born in July 1831 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 97) on 15 December 1928 at Batoché, (SK). She married ***Joseph Tourond*** *son of Joseph Tourond and his first wife Charlotte Gladu*...: Nine children are known: ***David Tourond*** (1851 *or* 1852-?), ***Calixte Tourond*** (1853-12 May 1885, Battle of Batoché), ***Patrice Tourond*** (1857 *or* 1858-?), ***Elzéar Tourond*** (~1858/59-?), ***François Tourond*** (1860 *or* 1864-?), ***Charles Menard Tourond*** (1862 *or* 1863-1885) and ***Pierre Tourond*** (1855 *or* 1862-?), Marie Tourond (1864-?), and Marie-Élise Tourond (?-?).[302]

♀ **Nancy Paul** *daughter of François Paul and Marguerite Grant - grand-daughter of Peter Grant and Marguerite Ahdik Songab* was born in October 1829 in the North-West Territories - and she died unknown... She married **Jean-Baptiste Laviolette** *son of* ***Charles Laviolette****, governor of Trois-Rivières, and his first wife Lisette* (*Native*)...: Six children are known: Emelie Laviolette (1849 *or* 1850-?), Charles Laviolette (1851-?), Elise Laviolette (1855-1879), Rosalie Laviolette (~1848 *or* 1856-1857), Albert Laviolette (1860-?), and François Laviolette (1871-?).

♂ **Paul Hus *dit* Paul** *son of Paul Hus dit Paul and Françoise Fafard Joinville* was born and baptized on 23 January 1783 at St-Pierre-de-Sorel, Québec - and he died on 3 January 1867 at St-François-Xavier, Marquette, RRS; being buried on 5 January 1867 at St-François-Xavier, Marquette, RRS. He married ***Marguerite Lavallée*** *daughter of Ignace Lavallée and Joséphte* (*Cree*) according to the custom of the country before 1817- being formally married on 21 May 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: Oliver Paul (1816-?), Françoise Paul (1817-1880), Jean-Baptiste Paul (1821-1833), Paul Paul (1825-1832), Antoine Paul (1828-?), ***Madeleine Paul*** (~1828-?), and Marc Samuel St-Mathé Paul (~1830-?).

♀ **Amelia Payne** (*from the Lowlands of Scotland*) married ***John Hamilton***)...: One child is known: ***William Alien Hamilton*** (1845 *or* 1849-1941).

Pelgare *dit* Lafontaine - *see* ***Lafontaine***

♂ **Charles Pelletier** *son of Antoine Pelletier and Marguerite* (*Sauteuse*) was born in 1796 in the North-West Territories - and he died (and 57) in 1853 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Suzanne Bercier***...: Thirteen children are known: Charles Pelletier (1819-1861), Antoine Pelletier (1822-1874), Pierre Pelletier (1829-1856), Thérèse Pelletier (1830-?), Edouard Pelletier (1834-?), Alphonse Pelletier (1837-2002), twins: Alexis Pelletier (1841-?) and Anathesie Pelletier (1841-?), Cécile Pelletier (1842-?), Nancy Pelletier (1843-?), Cuthbert Pelletier (1846-?), Suzanne Pelletier (1849-1897), and Joséphte Pelletier (1851-1903).

♀ **Genevieve Pelletier** *daughter of Pierriche Pelletier and Agathé Azure*[303] was married twice: She first married ***Jacques dit Jaco Cardinal*** *son of Jacques Cardinal and*

---

[302] Raphael Boyer *son of William Boyer and Julienne Bousquet* m. Marie-Élise Tourond *daughter of Joseph Tourond and* ***Joséphte (nèe Paul) "La Veuve Tourond"***.

[303] Agathé Azure *daughter of Joseph dit Delorme dit Hazur dit Azure and Lizette* (*Lizzie*) *Ma-na-e-cha* (*Native*). Joseph dit Delorme dit Hazur dit Azure *son of Joseph Delorme Dit Hazur Azure and Agathé*

Joséphte Tcikak as *his third wife*...: Three children are known: ***Alexandré "Petit Loup" Cardinal*** (1846 *or* 1848-?), Charles Cardinal (1831-?), and Brigitte Cardinal (1839-?). Geneviève Pelletier next married Joseph Page *fils son of Joseph Page père and Marguerite Perreault dit Morin*...: One child is known: Reine Page (1860-?).

♀ **Marie-Madeleine Antaya Pelletier** *daughter of Pierre Pelletier fils and Angélique Comtois* was born on 24 June 1845 at Pembina district, Minnesota Territory (ND, USA); being baptized on 10 July 1845 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS - and she died about September 1888 in Cypress Hills district, NWT (SK). She was the widow of Louis Wells...; she and Louison Lafontaine were enumerated in the census in July 1890 Turtle Mountain, Dakota Territory: Three children are known: ***Louis or L'Allemand Lafontaine*** (?-?), Agenore (or Isanor) Lafontaine (1874- aft. 1938), and Maria Anna Lafontaine (1880-?). [Three other children are known: Eliza (b. February 1891), Daniel (b. July 1894), and Robert (b. 1897).]

♂ **Pierre Pelletier *fils*** *son of Pierre Pelletier and Agathé Azure*[304] [ ] - and he died in 1882 in Olga, ND (USA). He married ***Angélique Comtois*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Comtois and Angèlique Vallée*[305]...: Nine children are known: ***Marie-Madeleine Antaya Pelletier*** (1845-?), Benjamin Pelletier (1849-?), Hyacinthe Pelletier (1850-?), Marguerite Pelletier (1851-1880), Raphael Pelletier (1856-?), Alexandré Pelletier (1858-?), Philomène Pelletier (1859-?), ***Julie Pelletier*** (1865-?), and Augustin Pelletier (1869-?).

♀ **Agathé Pépin** married ***Cyrille Lafond***...: Two children are known: Cyrille Lafond and ***Eliza Lafoe dit Elizabeth Lafond*** (1870-?)

♂ **Antoine Pépin**[306] *son of Antoine François Pepin*[307] *and Marie-Anne Montagnais* (*Sioux*) was born in 1820... - and he died on 14 July 1858, killed by Sioux in an

---

Mandeville was born in 1761 at Sorel, Richelieu, Québec; being Christened on 23 February 1767 at St-Pierre, Sorel, Richelieu, Québec - and he died (age) on 29 January 1832 at St-Boniface, (MB); being buried two days later on 31 January1832 at St-Boniface, (MB).

[304] Agathé Azure *daughter of Joseph Azure and Lizette Ma Na E Cha*...

[305] Angèlique Vallée was married three times: She first married Jean-Baptiste Comtois...: One child is known: Angélique Comtois (1824-?). Angèlique Vallée next married *her second husband* Jean-Baptiste Morin... - *seventh of his eight wives*: Three children are known: Hyacinthe Comtois Morin (?-?), Therese Dit Morin (1821-?), and Angèlique Dit Saulteaux Morin (1830-?). Angèlique Vallée next married *her third husband* Charles Racette - *first of his two wives*: One child is known: ***Louis Racette dit Pelletier*** (1845-?). Charles Racette was also married Reine Boucher *daughter of Paul Boucher and Françoise St-Germain*...: Three children are known: Joseph Racette, LaReine Racette, and ***Charles Racette II*** (1832-1876).

[306] Ancestry.com has Antoine Pépin *son of Antoine Venne and Marie-Judith Chaput* married twice: He first married Marie-Théotiste St-Germain *daughter of Joseph Debussat St-Germain and Marie-Louise Beaudoin*...: [She deceased in 1847]: Two children are known: Marie-Théotiste Venne (1824-?) and Louis Venne (1826-1902). Antoine Pépin next married ***Marguerite Davis***...

[307] Antoine François Pepin (Fr-Can) *son of Antoine Pepin and Charlotte Desrosiers* was born on 9 June 1785...; being christened in 1790... - and he died (age 65) in 1850 at St-Paul, (MN, USA). Antoine Pepin, Alexis Cloutier, and Joseph Gobin came from Red River together about 1831 or 1832 and settled in the Rondo neighborhood of what is now St-Paul, MN - *making claims near the swamp on the Lake Como road* - about that time he was appointed first blacksmith to the Sioux by Maj. Taliaferro of **Fort**

uprising near the Red River in Pembina. He married ***Marguerite Davis***...: Eleven or twelve children are suggested,[308] six are known: ***Marguerite Paquin dit Pépin*** (1837-?), Elisabeth Pepin (1839-?), Rene Pepin (1841-?), Helena Pepin (1843-?), David Pepin (1845-?), and Emilie Pepin (1849-?).

Petit - *see* **Thomas *dit* Petit**

♂ **Chief Alexis "Keskayiwew (Bobtail)" Piché** *son of Alexis or Louis Piché*[309] *and Magdeleine Opeh-tah-she-toy-wishk* (*O'pitaskewis*) (*a Plains Cree woman*). He was born in 1826... - and he died on 25 September 1900 at Hoberna, NWT (AB). He married ***Catherine Cardinal* (*Pierre*) *dit Mustatip*** *daughter of Pierre Cardinal dit Eia-io-wew and Marie Catherine Cardinal*...: Four children are known: Cecile Piché (born 1852 at Lac Ste-Anne), François Piché (born 1847 at Fort Pitt), Angèle Piché (born 1864 at Métis Crossing (Victoria Settlement)), and Alexis Piché (born 1866 at Métis Crossing (Victoria Settlement)).

Chief of the Bear Hills Cree Alexis "Keskayiwew (Bobtail)" Piché was brother of Ermineskin. He was elected chief by 1844? and to the chieftainship of the Rocky Cree and later he became head chief of the Western Cree and head chief of all the groups of the Upstream People. By 1874 "Bobtail" had 15 lodges totaling 120 people: He was a respected leader, warrior and guide whose family were seasonal residents of the area of lake Minnawanka near Banff, NWT (AB). After the Occupation of the Stolen South Branch Lands in 1885, he took Métis Script - but later returned to Treaty status. The Bobtail group spent several years with Cree of Montana until ousted by the government... becoming the Montana Band in Alberta.

Snelling. Taliaferro says, in his journal: "He is a faithful man, hard working and honest. He is a good blacksmith." He records in another place that Pepin had worked until his hands were swelled and blistered, making traps for the poor Indians, not able to buy any.

Antoine Pepin first "married" Marie-Anne Montagnais (Sioux) in the Red River District of northern Minnesota: Four children are known: ***Antoine Pepin*** (1820-1858), Marie-Louise Pepin (1815-?), Marie-Emelie Pepin (1816-?), and Françoise Pepin (?-?). In 1827 Antoine Pepin abandoned Marie-Anne Montagnais (Sioux) and next married Marie-Marguerite Hamelin...: Nine children are known: Étienne Pepin (1832-1901), Joseph Pepin (1834-1896), Olivier Pepin (1836-1890), Pierre Pepin (1838-1890), Marguerite Marie Pepin (1840-1879), Angèlique Pepin (1842-1850), Elizabeth Pepin (1844-1919), Rose Delima Pepin (1846-?), and Agathé Pepin (1850-1912). Note: Marie-Anne Montagnais (Sioux) was, for some time, living near Antoine and his wife, Marie-Marguerite Hamelin, in the Mendota area.

In 1836 Maj. Taliaferro displaced him as blacksmith, because it was necessary to have some one who could repair guns, and Pepin did not understand that craft. Pepin then settled near the fort, at Mendota, before moving to St Paul, (MN, USA).

[308] Ancestry.com has eleven children: Elizabeth Pepin (1842-?), triplets: Agathé Pepin (1843-?) and Marguerite Pepin (1843-?) and Melina (1843-?), David Pepin (1845-?), twins: Magdalene Pepin (1848-?) and Antoine Pepin (1848-?), Joseph Pepin (1852-?), Salomon Pepin (1855-?), Etienne Pepin (1856-?), and Archangè Pepin (1860-?).

[309] Peechee (Pesew "Mountain Lion" *aka* Louis Piché) was Chief of the Asini Wachi Nehiyawak (Cree groups of the Rocky/Mountain Cree) and later head chief of the "Rocky/Mountain Cree" (Asini Wachi Wi Iniwak or Asinīskāwiyiniwak) and also brother-in-law of **Pitikwahanapiwiyin ("Poundmaker")**, Chief of the River Cree (Sipi Wi Iniwak or Sīpīwininiwak).

♀ **Francoise Piché** *daughter of Joseph Piché and Suzanne Sioux* was born in 1812...; being baptized on 22 April 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died (age 65) on 20 February 1877 at St-François-Xavier, MB. She married **Michel-Richard Chalifoux** *son of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle* (*Elizabeth*) *Collin*...: Twenty children are known: Madeleine Chalifoux (1834-1834, *age 6 mos.*), Angèlique Chalifoux (1835-?), Marguerite Chalifoux (1838-?), Geneviève Chalifoux (1840-?), Madeleine Chalifoux (1841-?), Elisa Chalifoux (1843-?), Rosalie Chalifoux (1845-?), Michel Chalifoux (1847-?), Jean Chalifoux (?-?), Marie-Adele Chalifoux (?-?), Guillaume Rose Chalifoux (?-?), Elizabeth Chalifoux (?-?), Paul Henri Chalifoux (?-?), Elzéar Joseph Felix Chalifoux (?-1896), Marie-Anne Chalifoux (?-?), Marie Chalifoux (1850-?), Louis Chalifoux (1852-1882), Blandine Chalifoux (1855-1873), Justine Chalifoux (?-?), and Matilde Clothilde Chalifoux (1860-?).

♂ **Louison Piché** *son of Joseph Piché and Susanne Siouse* was born on 25 March 1805 or 1806 at Winnipeg - and he died (age 86) on 8 July 1892 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married three times: He first married Louison Piché next married ***Charlotte Genthon dit Dauphinais*** *daughter of Michel Genthon dit Dauphinais and Victoire Ouellette*[310]...: Four children are known: Louison Piché (1834-1892), Thérèse Piché (1837-?), Edouard Piché (1841-1902), and Marie Piché (1843-?). Louison Piché next married Angèlique Lépine[311] *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lépine and Charlotte Sauteux*...: Five children are known: Jean-Baptiste Piché (1846-1932), Euphrasine Piché (1847-?), Hélène Piché (1851-?), Marguerite Piché (1857-?), and Norbert Albert Piché (?-?). Louison Piché next married Cecile Desmarais[312] *daughter of Michel Desmarais and Joséphte Rochon*...: Twelve children are known: Marie Piché (1858-?), Isabelle Piché (1859 *or* 1860 -?), Julie Piché (1861-?), Marie Piché (1863-?), Florestine Piché (1865-1915), Nathalie Rose Piché[313] (1863 *or* 1869-?), Philomène Piché (1869-?), Marie-Thérèse Piché (1871-?), Zacharie Piché (1875 *or* 1876-?), Vitaline Piché (1877-?), Justine Piché (1878-?), and Louis Piché (1884-?).

♂ **Antoine Pilon** *son of Pierre Pilon and Françoise Robidoux* was born in 1790 *or* 1791 at Pointe-Claire de Montreal, Québec - and he died (age 79) on 16 May 1869 at St-Norbert, RRS. He was employed by the North-West Company and as a farmer: He settled in the St-Norbert area in the mid-1720s. He married ***Angelique Lemay*** *daughter of Joseph Poudrier dit Lemay* (*Fr-Can*) *and Louise* "*Lisette*" (*Montagnais-Chipewyan*)...: Fifteen children are known: Antoine Pilon (~1821-1906), Scholastique Pilon (1824-?), Pierre Pilon (?-?), Elise Pilon (?-?), Jean-Baptiste Pilon (?-?), ***Joseph Pilon*** (1837-1915), Lisette Pilon (1839-?), twins: ***Marie Pilon*** (1840-1932) and Genevieve Pilon (1840-?), Cecile Pilon (?-?), Angèlique Pilon (~1842 *or* 1845-

---

[310] Victoire Ouellette *daughter of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique Indian* was sister of Patriots Joseph "José" Ouellette and Thérèse "Thirse" Elizabeth Houle.

[311] Angèlique Lépine *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lépine and Charlotte Sauteux* was born on 7 January 1825 at Red River... - and she died (age 67) on 8 July 1892 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

[312] Cecile Desmarais *daughter of Michel Desmarais and Joséphte Rochon* was born in 1839... - and she died (age 71) in 1910...

[313] According to Ancestry.ca Rose Piché *daughter of Louison Piché and Angèlique* was born on 9 July 1863 at St-François-Xavier, RRS...

1930), Anne Pilon (?-?), Casimire Pilon (?-?), André Pilon (?-?), and William Pilon (~1848-?).

♂ **Antoine Pilon** was born in 1804... - and he died unknown... He married ***Angèlique Lisette Montagnais Poudrier Lemay*** *daughter of Antoine Poudrier Lemay and Louise Montagnais*...: ...: Thirteen children are known: Antoine Pilon (1821-?), Scholastique Pilon (1823-1918), Pierre Pilon (1829-?), Jean-Baptiste Pilon (1832-1834), ***Joseph Pilon*** (1837-1915), twins: Elise Pilon (1839-?) and Louise Pilon (1839-?), twins: Geneviève Pilon (1840-?) and ***Marie Pilon*** (1840-1932), ***Cecile Pilon*** (1843- aft. 1905), Anne Pilon (1845-?) , William Pilon (1848-?), and André Pilon (1851-1935). [Note: According to Ancestry.com he also sired a child - Angela Pilon (1823-1907) - with Archangè Cuillerier *daughter of Alexis Cuillerier Beaubien and Marie-Louise Reaume*.]

♂ **Joseph Pilon *père*** *son of Antoine Pilon and Angèlique Lemai* was born in 1837 at St-Norbert, RRS - and he died on 25 March 1915 at Batoché, (SK). He married ***Angèlique Normand***...: Eighteen children are known: Joseph Câton Pilon (1855-1941), Raymond Barthélémie Pilon (1861-1940), Alexandré Pilon (1864-1929), Marie Pilon (1866 *or* 1867-?), Angèlique Pilon (1866-1867), Alfred Pilon (1867-?), Marjilde Pilon (1869-?), twins: Hermengilde Pilon (1870-1957) and Modeste Pilon (1870-1948), Octavie Pilon (1875-?), Patrice Pilon (1878-1963), Anne Pilon (?-?), Adélaïde Pilon (1885-?), William Pilon (1873-1929), Albert Pilon (?-1949), Georgine Pilon (?-?), *Raymond Pilon* (?-?), and Zénaide Pilon (?-?).

♂ **Antoine Plante** *son of Basile Plante and Geneviève Zina dit Lacourse* was born in 1820 at Pembina, Minnesota Territory (USA) - and he died unknown. He was married four times: He first married *his first wife* Edwidge Couette...: One child is known: Blanche Plante. Antoine Plante next married *his second wife* Marie-Antoinette Frappier...: One child is known: Marie-Louise Plante (1792-1792). Antoine Plante next married *his third wife* Marguerite Belan *daughter of Alexis Belair and Marie-Anne Lemay*...: One child is known: Marie Plante (1840-?). Antoine Plante next married *his fourth wife* ***Angelique Dumont*** *daughter of Gabriel Dumont père*[314] *and Suzanne Lussier*...: Two children are known: ***Judith Plante*** (1853-?) and Antoine Plante (1856-?).

♀ **Charlotte Plante** (20) *daughter of François Plante and Louise Gaudry* was born in October 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown. She married ***Isidore Boucher*** (age 25) *son of Jean-Marie Boucher and Catherine Minsey* (*Cree*) in 1858...: Ten children are known: ***Caroline Boucher*** (1859-?), Patrice Boucher (1861-1865), Moïse Boucher (1863-1864), Alexandré Boucher (1865-?), Simeon Boucher (1868-1868), Frederick Boucher (1870-1871), Anna Boucher (1872-?), Jean Boucher (1873-?), and Rose-Emma Boucher (1885-1887).[315]

---

314 Gabriel Dumont the brother of Isidore "Ekapow" Dumont the father of Gabriel Dumont the leader of the Métis Resistance.

315 Cf. Rose Emma Boucher (1885-1887) *daughter of Isidore Boucher and Joséphte Gonneville*...

♀ **Magloire Plante** *son of Basil Plante and Genevieve Zina dit Lacourse*[316] *- daughter of Noël Lacourse* was born on 22 June 1829...; being baptized on 26 June 1829 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died on 14 February 1894 in the Red River Settlement. He married **Isabelle Lowe** *daughter of William Lowe and Marguerite Stevens*...: Seven children are known: Magloire Plante (1852-?), Basil Plante (1854-?), Caroline Plante (1857-?), Elise Plante (1860-?), Madeleine Françoise Plante (?-?), Jean Plante (1867-?), and Pierre Plante (1869-?).

Plouf *dit* Villebrun - *see* **Villebrun**

Pocha *dit* Paquin - *see* **Paquin**

♂ **André Henri Poitras** *son of Michel Poitras and Marguerite Arnoul dit Arnault dit Villeneuve* was born on 10 February 1760 at Ste-Foye, Québec (Lower Canada) - and he died between 1830 & 1831 at St-Joseph Parish, Pembina District, Dakota Territory (USA). He was married twice: He first married an unknown Native woman...: Five children are known: Madeleine Poitras, Michel Poitras, Marie Poitras, André Henri Poitras (1776-?), and Marguerite Poitras (1785). André Henri Poitras next married *his second wife* ***Marie-Marguerite Grant*** *daughter of Cuthbert Grant Sr.*[317] *and Marguerite Utinwassis dit Son-gabo-ki-che-ta*[318] about 1805 at Fort Espérance, Qu'Appelle District, NWT (SK): Eight children are known: Marie-Madeleine Poitras, Marguerite Jane Poitras (1785-1829), ***Joseph dit Beaucasque Poitras*** (1806-1849), Pierre Poitras (1810-1889), ***Ignace Zenon "Betillet" Poitras père*** (1822 *or* 1829 *or* 1832-?), ***Hélène Poitras*** (1825-?) , ***Gabriel Poitras*** (1816-?), and François Poitras (1825-?).

♂ **François Poitras** *son of André Henri* (*Henry*) *Poitras and Marie-*"*Marguerite*" *Grant*[319] was born on 7 *or* 17 February 1825 at Portage la Prairie, RRS - and he died (age 74) on 10 August 1899 at Portage la Prairie, RRS. He married ***Magdeleine "Betsy Ducharme" Fisher*** *daughter of Henri Munro Fisher and Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise* on 24 June 1850 at Assumption Mission, *near Pembina*, Minnesota Territory (ND, USA): Eleven children are known: Joseph Beaucasque Poitras (1840-?), Marguerite "Margaret" Poitras (1851-1926), François Poitras *fils* (1852-1916 *or* 1860-1911), Adelaide Poitras (1855-1936), Jean-Marie Gabriel Poitras (1857-?),

---

[316] According to Ancestry.com Genevieve Zina *dit* Lacourse *daughter of Noël Lacourse* was born in 1801... - and she died on 3 May 1874... She was married twice: She first married Basil Plante...: Four children are known: Antoine Plante (1810-?), François-Xavier Plante (1823-1900), ***Magloire Plante*** (1829-1894), and Marie Plante (1831-1916). Genevieve Zina dit Lacourse next married Antoine Legault Deslauriers *son of Antoine Legault and Louise Beaulieu*...: Three children are known: Rose Plante (1824-?), Marie-Elise Deslauriers (1836-?), and Josephine Deslauriers (1837-1905).

[317] Cuthbert Grant Sr. was born about 1750 at Cromdate, Srathepey, Inverness, Scotland - and he died (age 49) in 1799 at Kaministiquie, Northwest Territories (Thunder Bay, Ontario area). He was a North-West Company partner.

[318] Marguerite Utinawasis *dit* Son-gabo-ki-che-ta (*Cree/Métis*) was born about 1776 in a Cree settlement near James Bay area - and she died unknown. She married Cuthbert Grant Sr. about 1788 in the James Bay District, Rupert's Land, British North America.

[319] Marie-"Marguerite" Grant *daughter of Cuthbert Grant and Utinawasis* was sister of Cuthbert Grant, *Warden of the Plains, Captain-General of the Half-breeds...*

Marie-Louise Elise "Eliza" Poitras (1861-1903), Henri Poitras (1864-1866), Eleonore "Eleanor" Poitras (1866-1892), Louise Poitras (1869-?), Eliza "Elise" "Bibianne" Poitras (1871 *or* 1888-?), and Alexandré Poitras (1874-1874, *age 1 week*).

♂ **Gabriel Poitras Sr.** *son of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant*[320] - *grandson of André Poitras and a Native woman* married ***Isabelle Malaterre*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angelique Adam* on 1 February 1842 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Two children are known: ***Isabelle Poitras*** (1868-?) and Marie-Rosalie Poitras (1872-?).

Note: He and Isabelle Malaterre were enumerated in the census on 1 October 1892 at Turtle Mountain Reservation, Belcourt, Rolette, North Dakota.

♀ **Hélène Poitras** *daughter of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant* was born on 17 February 1825 *or* 24 May 1827 in North Dakota (USA) - and she died on 23 April 1858 at St-Joseph, Leroy, Dakota Territory (USA). She married **François Gariépy *fils*** *son of* ***François Gariépy and LaLouise*** *Joséphte Elise* ***Gladu*** on 14 January 1840...: Eleven children are known: François Gariépy (1839 *or* 1840-?), Joseph Gariépy (1842-?), Joséphte Hélène Gariépy (1844-?), Augustis Gariépy (1846-?), ***Caroline Gariépy*** (1844 *or* 1847-1895 *or* 1907), Sarah Celina Gariépy (1848-?), Agathé Gariépy (~1846-?), Norbert Gariépy (1851-?), Élie Bruce Napoléon Gariépy (1854-1855), Gregoire Cleophas Gariépy (1856-?), and Cécile Gariépy (1858-?).

♂ **Joseph Poitras *dit* Beaucasque** *son of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant* was born in 1806... - and he died in 1849 in the Red River District. He was a plains hunter. He was a Turtle Mountain Band member. He married ***Suzanne Laverdure*** in 1840 in the Red River District: Six children are known: Marie-Madeleine Poitras (1838/39 *or* 1840 *or* 1842-1909), Marie Poitras (1841-?), Charles "Tchee-Non" Poitras (1842 *or* 1843-1908 *or* 1922), Suzanne Poitras (~1847 *or* 1864-?), Zacharie/Zachariah Poitras (1848 *or* 1849-?), and Joseph "Knee-Crosh" Poitras (1849 *or* 1854-1908).

♂ **Pierre Poitras** *son of André Henri Poitras and Marie-Marguerite Grant* was born in 1810 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age 79) in 1889... He married ***Marie Briére dit Bruyére*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bruyére and Françoise* (*Serpent*)...: Nine children are known: ***David Tobie Poitras*** (1834/36-?), ***Joseph B. Poitras*** (1833 *or* 1841 *or* 1844-?), Pierre Poitras (1836-?), Theodore Maxime Poitras (1839 *or* 1842-?), Elise Poitras (1843-?), twins: ***Flavie Marguerite Poitras*** (1848- aft. 1945) and François Poitras (1848-?), Appoline Poitras (1850-?), and Elzéar Poitras (1856-?).

Pontbriand *dit* Sansregret - *see* ***Sansregret***

♂ **Charles Primeau** *son of Joseph Primeau père and Joséphte Durand dit Dion* was born in 1818 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown... He married ***Angelique Vallée***...: One child is known: Marguerite Primeau (1841-?).

---

[320] *Marguerite Grant was* daughter of Cuthbert Grant and Utinawasis.

♀ **Genevieve Durant-Durand Primeau** *daughter of Joseph Dumond Durand and Joséphte* was born in 1805 in the North-West Territories - and she died on 20 June 1883... She married ***Jacques-"Jacob" St-Denis***...: Five children are known: Jacques *dit* St-Denis (1836-?), ***Geneviève St-Denis*** (1839 *or* ~1845-1892), Caroline St-Denis (1840-?), Celestin St-Denis (1843-1924), and Michel *dit* St-Denis (1843-1930).

♂ **Joseph Primeault *dit* Primeau *fils*** *son of Joseph Primeau père and Joséphte Durand dit Dion* was born in 1820 in Dakota Territory (USA) - and he died (age 55) on 12 March 1875... He married ***Marguerite (Betsy Stevens) Stevenson*** *daughter of John Stevens dit Stevenson and Mary* (*Native*) about 1831 in the Red River Settlement: Eight children are known: ***Joséphte Primeau*** (1825-1876), Joseph Primeau (~1832-?), Marguerite Primeau (1820 *or* 1836-?), ***Marie Primeau*** (1839-?), ***François Primeault dit Primeau*** (1840-?), ***(Jean)-Baptiste Primeau père*** (1841-?), Jeremie Premont *dit* Primeau (1842 *or* 1844-1923), and Augustin Primeau (1845-?).

♀ **Joséphte Primeau** *daughter of Joseph Primeault dit Primeau fils and Marguerite* (*Betsy Stevens*) *Stevenson* was born in 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died in September 1876 at St-Norbert, (MB). She married ***Augustin St-Germain*** *son of Joseph St-Germain and Marie Cadotte*...: Ten children are known: Angèlique St-Germain (1826-?), ***Véronique St-Germain*** (1847 *or* 1866-1919), Joséphte St-Germain (1850-?), Marguerite St-Germain (1853-?), Frederick St-Germain (1855-1953), Pierre St-Germain (1858-?), Isabelle St-Germain (1861 *or* 1862-?), Jean-Baptiste St-Germain (1860 *or* 1862-1929), Joseph St-Germain (1863-?), and François Baptiste St-Germain (1867-?).

♀ **Jane Prince (Cree)**[321] was born in 1776 at York Factory District - and she died (age 52) on 9 October 1828 in St-Andrew's Parish District, RRS. She married ***George Taylor*** *son of George Taylor Sr. and Jane* (*Cree*)...: Eight children are known: Mary Thomas Taylor (1828-?), Jane Taylor (February 1829-?), George Simpson Taylor (October 1829-?), Robert Alexander "Bob" Taylor (1836-?), ***Victoria Taylor*** (1837-?), Sarah Taylor (1838-?), Edward Prince Taylor (1840-?), and Thomas Taylor (1843-?).

♂ **William Pritchard** *son of John Pritchard and Marie* (*a Native woman from Manitoba*) was born in Manitoba and moved with his parents to Rocky Mountain House, NWT (AB), in the late-1700s. He married ***Marie Fleury*** *daughter of Louis Joseph Fleury*[322] *and Joséphite Vandal* either in Manitoba or Rocky Mountain House:

---

[321] It has been suggested *that* she is the Métis daughter of a Benjamin Bruce (born about 1771), which, if true, means she was born a lot later than 1776, because he only began service in York Factory in 1789 (and was only 5 in 1776)!

[322] Louis Fleury was born in 1780 at Ville Marie, Québec - and he died unknown. He was married three times [according to the custom of the country]: He first married Joséphte Belly *daughter of St-François-Xavier Belly and Big Belly*...: One child is known: Antoine Fleury (1825-?). Louis Joseph Fleury next married *his second wife* Joséphite Vandal *daughter of Antoine Belly and Creek Indian woman* [*Creek Indian woman was married four times... Antoine Belly was her first husband*]...: One child is known: ***Marie Fleury*** (1815-1885). Louis Joseph Fleury next married *his third wife* Joséphte Belly Vandal

Fourteen children are known: Edward Pritchard (?-1948), Alexander Pritchard (1838-1918), triplets: Elizabeth Rose Pritchard (1843-?) and Rose Pritchard (1843-1872) and John Pritchard (1843-1925), Charles Pritchard (1845-1918), Rosalie Elise Pritchard (1846-1872), William Pritchard (1849-1906), Marie Pritchard (1858-1866), Joséphte Pritchard (1859-?), Elise Pritchard (1860-1893), Catherine Pritchard (1864-1959), Adele Pritchard (1868-?), and Louis Pritchard (1871-1873).

♂ **Cornelius (Corny) Pruden** *son of William Pruden and Nancy Henry - grand-daughter of John Peter Pruden and Nancy* (*Native*) was born on 31 October 1834 at St-Andrew's Parish; being baptized on 31 October 1834 in St-John's Church, RRS - and she died on 17 May 1902... He married ***Jane Rowland*** *daughter of William Rowland Jr. and Elizabeth* (*Betsy*) *Ballendine*...: Nine children are known: Eliza (Liza) Pruden (1864 *or* 1865-1949), Donald Pruden (1867-?), ***Emma*** *Jemima* ***Pruden*** (aft. 1854 *or* ~1869-?), Marie Pruden (1871-1874), Nancy Pruden (1874-?), Henry Pruden (1876-?), John Thomas Pruden (1878-1843), Eliza Pruden[323] (1882-), and Alexander Pruden (1882-?).

Q

♂ **Leon Quesnelle** - married ***a Native woman*** *from Fort Walsh*[324] - parents of Jules Quesnel: b. 1855; Jules Quesnel married Rachel McKay *daughter of Edward McKay and Catherine Cloustre*.

♀ **Elizabeth Quintal** *daughter of Francois Etienne Quintal and Charlotte Ladouceur* was born in September 1833 at Lac La Biché - and she died (age 100) on 17 August 1933 at Battleford, (SK). She married ***Pierre Chrysologue Pambrum*** according to the custom of the country before 1885 at Lac La Biché, NWT (AB): Twelve children are known: Isidore Pambrun (1855 *or*1858-?), John Pambrun (1856-?), Maria Pambrun (1859-1935), François (Frank) Pambrun (1861-1937), Pierre (Peter) Chrysologue Pambrun (1863-?), Alexandré Pambrun (1866-1867), Harriett Pambrun (1868-1884), Ada *or* Eda Pambrun (1869-1916), Eleonore Pambrun (1870-?), Frederick (Fred) Pambrun (1872-1944), Marguerite Pambrun (1875-?), and Rosaline Pambrun (1877-?).

R

♂ **Charles Racette** *son of Charles Racette and Joséphte* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1804 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died in 1885. He was married twice: He was first married

---

(Grosventre) *daughter of Métis and Native woman*...: Twelve children are known: ***Louison Fleury*** (1818-1897), Marie Fleury (1825-?), Joseph Fleury (bet. 1826 and 1829-?), Antoine Fleury (?-?), Suzanne Fleury (1833-?), Joséphte Fleury (1836-?), Jean-Baptiste Fleury (1839-?), Michel Joseph Fleury (1841-?), Edouard Fleury (1846-?), ***Capt. Patrice Joseph Fleury*** (1848-1943).

[323] She was apparently born under a wagon on the way to Manitoba, North-West Territories.

[324] At that time there were Nakota Sioux and Nez Perce near Medicine Hat, NWT (AB).

to ***Angèlique Vallée***[325]...: One child is known: ***Louis Racette dit Pelletier*** (1845-?). Charles Racette next married ***Reine Boucher*** *daughter of Paul Boucher and Françoise St-Germain*...: Three children are known: Joseph Racette (?-?), LaReine Racette (?-?), and ***Charles Racette*** (1832-1876).

♀ **Isabelle Racette** *daughter of George Racette and Françoise Guilbault* was born on 10 July 1834 at St-Vital, RRS - and she died unknown... She married ***Alphonse Martin dit Barnabé*** *son of Abraham Martin and Euphrosine Gariépy*...: Nine children are known: ***Pierre Martin*** (1858 *or* 1859-?), Gilbert Martin (1862-?), Alphonse Martin (1863-1866), Marie Martin (1866-?), Elise Martin (1867-?), Françoise Martin *dit* Barnabé (1870-?), Alexander Barnabé (1872-1889), Isabelle Barnabé (1877-1885), and Joseph Martin (1878-?).

♀ **Marie Racette** *daughter of Antoine Racette and Marie-Joséphte Rivard* was born about 1802... - and she died unknown. She married **Amable Lafond** *son of Antoine Alfred or Claude LaFond and Marie-Françoise Robidas* in the Red River Settlement before 1824: They had nine children: ***Basile Lafond père*** (1846-1927) , Boniface, Benjamin, Sophie, Madeline, Jean-Baptiste, Joseph, Elise, Cyril.

♀ **Marie Racette** was born in 1810... - and she died unknown... She married ***Amable Audet LaPointe***...: Nine children are known: Benjamin Lafond (1820-?), Sophie Lafond (1824-?), Madeleine Lafond (1827-?), twins: Boniface (1832-?) and ***Jean-Baptiste Lafond*** (1832-1884), Joseph Lafond (1834-?), Cyril Lafond (1844-1896), Elise Lafond (1845-1890), and Basil Lafond (1846-1927).

♂ **Octave Antoine N. I Regnier** (Fr. Can)was born about 1830... - and he died (age) on 20 July 1908... He married ***Charlotte McIntosh***...: One child is known: **Octave Antoine Nicolas Regnier** (1854-1899).

♂ **Antoine Richard** *son of Michel Richard Chalifoux and Isabelle Collin*[326] was boprn in 1818 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age) on 24 March 1880... He married ***Joséphte Lapointe*** *daughter of Antoine Lapointe and Charlotte Glineau*...: Two children are known: Michel Richard (?-?) and ***Antoine Richard*** (1850 *or* 1851-1909).

In 1882, Antoine Richard came into the district of St-Louis (NWT, SK) in an ox-cart. It took a whole month to travel from Winnipeg to li Coulee des Tourond's/Fish

---

[325] Angèlique Vallée was married three times: She first married Jean-Baptiste Comtois (born in 1700 in France)...: One child is known: Angèlique Comtois (1824-?). Angèlique Vallée next married Jean-Baptiste Morin (1790-1817) - she was one of eight serial wives: Three children are known: Hyacinthe Comtois Morin (?-?), Thérèse *dit* Morin (1821-?), and Angelique Dit Saulteaux (1830-?).

[326] Isabelle Collin *daughter of Antoine Collin and Louise* (*Snake*) was born in 1789 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 75) in 1864 in the North-West Territories. Michel Richard Chalifoux *son of Joséphte* (*Muskegon*) was born in 1789 at St-Pierre-de-Sorel, Richelieu, Québec - and he died on 25 October 1833 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. Michel Richard Chalifoux married Isabelle Collin...: Eight children are known: Jean-Baptiste Chalifoux (?-?), Michel Chalifoux (1806-1871), Isabelle Chalifoux (1810-1869), Joseph Chalifoux (1813-1841), Louise Chalifoux (1817-?), twins: Madeleine Chalifoux (1827-?) and Marie Chalifoux (1827-?), and Julie Chalifoux (1832-?).

Creek. On the way were seen, but very few Indian tents. The country was empty. They followed an old trail and ate buffalo meat or pemmican. After stopping at St-Catherine, *west of Prince Albert*, they continued on to St-Louis. They had brought along from Red River, a bag of wheat for seeding.

Note: At the time of the 1885 Rebellion, Antoine became a prisoner's guard.

♂ **François Richard** - married ***an Unknown Cree*** - parents of Marie-Rosalie Bouchard, who married Narcisse Marion;[327] according to HBC records Narcisse and Marie-Rosalie were married 2 January 1829 at York Factory and Narcisse was still in service to HBC at York Factory until 31 May 1835.

Two different men were named François Richard - and each of them married an Indian woman named Marguerite. Both men lived and died in St-Laurent. One François Richard died in May 1871 with the following heirs: Pierre, Marguerite, Marie, Charlotte, and Joséphite Richard. The other François Richard died on 26 July 1872 with the following heirs: François, Joséphite, Françoise, Francis, St Pierre, Isabelle, Risitore, ?soie, Pierre, and Suzanne. The maiden name of his wife has been listed as Saulteaux: born 1788.

♀ **Louise Richard** *daughter of François Richard and Marguerite* was born in 1821 [*or* 1826] at Baie St-Paul, RRS... - and she died on 18 July 1873 at Baie St-Paul *or* St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Antoine Desjarlais*** *son of Françoise Desjarlais and Madeleine Roy*...: Ten children are known: Euphrosine Desjarlais (?-?), Antoine Desjarlais (~1840 *or* 1842-?), Gregoire Desjarlais (1848-?), Stanislas Desjarlais (1838 *or* 1849-?), Bernard Desjarlais (1851-?), Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais (~1852 *or* 1853-?), Rosalie Desjarlais (1856-?), ***Madeleine Desjarlais*** (1857 *or* 1858-?), Charles Desjarlais (1861-?), and Joséphte Desjarlais (1864-?).

♂ **Michel Richard *dit* Chalifoux** was born in 1789...; being baptized *as a prerequisite to marriage* on 28 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 44) in 1833...; being buried on 26 October 1833 at St-Boniface, RRS. He married ***Isabelle "Elizabeth" Collin*** *daughter of Antoine Collin and Louise Serpent* on leap day 29 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Twelve children are known: Michel Chalifoux (1809-?0, Isabelle Chalifoux *dit* Richard (1810-?), Joseph Chalifoux (1813-?), triplets: Antoine Chalifoux (1818-?) and Pierre Chalifoux (1818-?) and Louise Chalifoux *dit* Richard (1818-?), Angèlique Chalifoux (1825-?), Jean-Baptiste Chalifoux (?-?), twins: ***Madeleine Chalifoux*** (1827-?) and Marie Chalifoux (1827-?), Julie Richard (?-?), and Louis Richard (1834-?).

♀ **Suzanne Richard Crise** (Cree) was born about 1780 in Rupert's Land - and she died (age 50) in 1830... She married ***Joseph Parenteau***...: Five children are known: ***Joseph Dodet Parenteau*** (1811-~1890), ***Adelaide dit Marguerite Parenteau*** (1812-?), Joseph Mathurin Parenteau (1815- bef. 1868), ***Pierre Parenteau*** (1817-?), and Angèlique Marguerite Parenteau (1822-?).

---

[327] According to HBC records they were married 2 January 1829 at York Factory and Narcisse was still in service to HBC at York Factory until 31 May 1835.

♂ **Jean-Louis Riel *dit* l'Irlande *père*** *eldest son of Jean-Baptiste Riel dit l'Irlande, a NWC voyageur, and Marguerite Boucher* (*Franco-Chipewyan/Déné Métisse*) was born on 7 June *or* in July 1817 at Île-à-la-Crosse, NWT (SK) - and he died (47) on 21 January 1864 *or* 1868 at St-Boniface, RRS. He went east to Lower Canada with his family in 1822 and was educated there as a wool carder. He (age 21) joined the Hudson's Bay Company at Rainy River, where he served from 1838 to 1840. In 1842 he returned East to study for the priesthood as a novitiate with the Oblate Order, but left after a few months to settle at Red River. He was married twice: He first married Mary (Swampy Cree)...: One daughter is known: Marguerite Riel (1840-1874). Jean-Louis Riel *dit* l'Irlande *père* next married ***Julie Lagimodière***(*Fr-Can*) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Lagimodière and Marie-Anne Gaboury*...: Thirteen children are known: ***St-Louis "David" Riel - martyr*** (1844 *or* 1850-**16 November 1885**), Élie Riel (1845-1845), Elsie Riel (~1846-~1848), Philomene Riel (1846-1846 *or* 1847-1848), Sarah Riel (1848-1883 *or* 1884), Marie Riel (1850-1873 *or* 1890), Octavie Riel (1852 *or* 1857-1890), Eulalie Riel (1853 *or* 1854-?), Charles Riel (1854-1876 *or*1855-1875 *or* 1865-1875), Joseph Jean Riel (1850 *or* 1857-1921), Oliphant Riel (1859-1896), ***Henriette Riel*** (1861 *or* 1869-1898), and Alexandré Riel (1862 *or* 1863-1938).

> Jean-Louis Riel *dit* l'Irlande *père* became known as ***the miller of the Seine*** after he established a mill on the Seine River, a tributary of the Red River, near St-Boniface, to grind grain and card wool for the Grey Nuns of St-Boniface. Tradition has it that almost single-handed he dug a nine mile channel to divert water to turn the mill wheel. However, the mill business failed in the late 1850s.[328]
>
> Jean-Louis Riel *dit* l'Irlande *père* supported the free traders within the Métis, and also insisted that the ***Council of Assiniboia*** have Métis representation and that the courts of Red River employ French. With James Sinclair and Georges Belcourt he led the struggle at Red River to break the fur trade monopoly of the Hudson's Bay Company. In 1849 when ***Guillaume Sayer*** was found guilty of trafficking in furs, Riel headed the three hundred armed men who surrounded the court hearing and demanded their right to free trade. Sayer was released without penalty. Later that year Riel was one of the petitioners demanding the removal of ***Adam Thom***, the Recorder of Rupert's Land. Thom was replaced with a bilingual judge, as requested in the petition.
>
> Extrait de *The Manitoba Historical Society*

♀ ***Marie-Anne Rivard*** *daughter of Baptiste Rivard and Thérèse Belanger* was born in 1809 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown. She married ***André Carrière fils*** *son of Andre Carrière and Angelique Lyons dit Guillaume dit Dionne* on 22 February 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: André Carrière (1830-?), ***Charles Toussaint Carrière*** (1821 *or* 1833-?), Marie Carrière (1833-?), Louis Carrière (1838-?), Adrien Carrière (1839-1907), August Carrière (1840-?), and Léocadie Carrière (1851-1932).

---

[328] The millstones are on display in Winnipeg.

♀ **Marie-Louise Robichaud** *de* St-Jacques *l'*Achigan *daughter of Alfred Bonaventure Robichaud and Amelie/Emelie Fontaine* was born about 1828 in Québec, Lower Canada - and she died unknown at St-Jacques *l'*Achigan, Montcalm, Québec. She married **Antoine Gareau** *son of Antoine Gareau père and Marie-Celeste Lepage* on 19 February 1844 at St-Jacques *l'*Achigan, Québec City, Lower Canada: Fourteen children are known: Anonyme Gareau (1845-?), Seraphine Gareau (1846-?), Mederic Gareau (1848-?), Ernest Gareau (1850-1902), Ernestine Gareau (1852-1931), Azarie Gareau (1854-1938), ***Ludger Eucher Gareau*** (1855-1954), Louise Gareau (1858-?), Jules Gareau (1859-?), Joseph Gareau (1861-?), Diana Gareau (1863-?), ***Napoléon Gareau*** (1866-1940), Louis Gareau (1868-?), and ***Rosanna Gareau*** (1870-1913).

♀ **Esther Robillard** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Robillard* (*Fr-Can*) *and Antoinette Lagimonière* (*Métis*) was born in October 1836 at Devil's Lake, Minnesota Territory (ND, USA) - and she died unknown. She married ***Paul Blondin Sr.*** *son of Pierre Blondin and* (*Métis*)...: Three children are known: ***Virginie Blondin*** (1857 *or*1860-?) and Caroline Blondin (1864-1896), and Edward Pierre Blondin (1866-?).

♂ **Guillaume Rocheleau** married ***Marie Amable Adam dit Taillefer***...: Two children are known: Guillaume Rocheleau (1790-?) and ***Jean-Baptiste Rocheleau père*** (1824-bef. 1901).

♀ **Catherine Ross** [*daughter of Hugh Ross and Sally Short*][329] was born on 17 May 1849 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown... She married **Cleophile *dit* Cleophas Gervais** *son of Alexis Gervais and Madeleine Angèlique Fagnant dit Faillant* on 27 November 1865 in the St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS...: One child is known: ***Véronique Gervais*** (1867-1958).

♂ **Hugh Louis Ross** *son of Donald Ross and Margaret Urquhart* was born in 1793 *or*28 June 1795 in Scotland - and he died on 15 September 1863 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Sarah Sally Short*** [330]*daughter of James Short* (*Scot*) *and Elisabeth* (*Betsy*) (*Saulteaux*) on 29 December 1829 at St-John's, Red River...: Fifteen children are known: ***Donald Daniel Ross - martyr*** (1822-12 May 1885, Battle of Batoché), William Ross (1828-1840), Roderick Ross (1829-?), ***John Ross Sr.*** (1832-?), Charles Ross (1835 *or* 1836-?), Marie-Marguerite Ross (1833 *or* 1837-?), ***Nancy Anne Ross*** (1838-?), William Ross (~1840 *or* 1841-?), [331]Angèlique Ross (1844-?), Elizabeth Betsy Ross (1846-?), Catherine Ross (1848-?) and Marie-Labine Ross (1851-?), Marie-Celine Ross (~1852-?), Mathilda Ross (1852), and Celina Ross (~1854).

♂ **John Ross** *son of Hugh Ross* (*Scot.*) *and Sarah Sally Short* (*Métis*) was born on 21 October 1832 at White Horse Plains, RRS; being baptized on 28 October 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite Grant*** *daughter of*

---

[329] Catherine Ross *daughter of Hugh Ross and Sally Short* married *both* Jean-Baptiste Allard and Louis Vallée.

[330] Sarah Short (Métis) *daughter of James Short and Elizabeth* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1805 in the North-West Territories - and she died in 1860...

[331] There are two Williams, one died, the second William was *probably* named to honor his dead brother.

Cuthbert James Grant Jr. and Marie-Marguerite McGillis on 4 February 1856 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eleven children are known: John Ross (1857-?), Betsy Ross (1858-?), Marie Rose Ross (1861-1949), Cuthbert Ross (1863-?), Elise Ross (1865-?), Florestine Ross (1868-?), Marie-Adele Ross (1870-?), Julie Ross (1872-?), and triplets: Eliza Ross (1876-?) and Caroline Ross (1876-?) and Antoinette Ross (1876-?).

Note: He was the brother of ***Donald Daniel Ross - martyr*** who was killed in the **Fall of Batoché** on 12 May 1885, the last day of fighting.

♂ **Roderick Ross** *son of Hugh Ross* (*Scot.*) *and Sarah Sally Short* (*Métis*) was born in 1863 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died in 1921 in the File Hills [Qu'Appelle]... He was married twice: He first married Suzanne Pelletier[332] *daughter of Charles Pelletier and Suzanne Bercier*...: Two children are known: Twins: Marie-Emerise Ross (1872-1958) and William Ross (1872-1899). Roderick Ross next married ***Marie-****Marguerite* ***Delorme*** *daughter of Urbaine Henault Delorme and Madeleine Vivier*...: Fourteen children are known: Roderick Ross (1849 *or* 1863-?), ***Marie-Andronique*** (1849 *or* 1850-?), ***Magdeleine Ross*** (1849 *or* ~1851 *or* 1854-?), Isabelle Ross (1852-?), Madeleine Ross (1854-?), Sarah Ross (1854 *or* 1856-?), Marie-Rose Ross (1857-1885), Pierre Ross (1859-?), Philomène Ross (1860-1890), Roderick Ross (1862-?), Urbaine Ross (1865-?), Florestine Ross (1867-?), Elzéar Harry Ross (1868 *or* 1869-?), (?-?), and Anonyme Ross (1870-?).

Note: He was the brother of ***Donald Daniel Ross - martyr*** who was killed in the **Fall of Batoché** on 12 May 1885, the last day of fighting.

♀ **Margry Rouland** married **John Irvine**...: One son is known: ***George Irvine*** (~1805-1870).

♀ **Roussin *dit* Thomas** - *see* **Thomas**

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Roy *père*** *son of François Roy and Isabelle Lafrenière* was born in 1841 *or* 1851 at St-Norbert, RRS - and he died (age 49) in 1900 at Idaho Springs, (CO, USA). He married ***Catherine Morand*** *daughter of Louis Morand and Catherine Delorme*...: Three children are known: Catherine Roy (1865-1874), ***Jean-Baptiste Roy fils*** (1866-?), Joseph Roy (1869-?).

♀ **Madeleine Roy** was born in 1789 in Québec - and she died on 23 May 1869 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married **François-Xavier Desjarlais** *son of Jean Augustin Baptiste Desjarlais and Marie-Marguerite Rénaud dit Canard* in 1809 at Rivière Rouge (Red River): Ten children are known: François-Xavier Desjarlais[333] (~1795-?), Charles Desjarlais (1808-?), Louise Desjarlais (1809-?), Joseph Desjarlais (1808-1876), Jean-Baptiste Desjarlais (1811-?), Marie Desjarlais (1815-?), Suzanne

---

[332] Suzanne Pelletier *daughter of Charles Pelletier and Suzanne Bercier* was born on 22 March 1849... - and she died in 1897 at Lebret, NWT (SK).

[333] François Desjarlais *son of François Desjarlais and Madeleine Roy* married Marie Sauteuse *aka* Maskegonne *aka* Swampy *daughter of Baptiste Sauteuse aka Maskegonne aka Swampy*.

Desjarlais (1816-1886), Antoine Desjarlais (1818-?), ***André Desjarlais*** (1822-?), Joséphte/Josette Marie Desjarlais (~1823-1849).

♀ **Jane Rowland** *daughter of William Rowland Jr. and Elizabeth* (*Betsy*) *Ballendine* was born on 1 October 1849 at St-Andrew's, North-West Territories [MB] - and she died unknown at Battleford, NWT (SK). She married ***Cornelius* (*Corny*) *Pruden*** *son of William Pruden and Nancy Henry*...: Nine children are known: Eliza (Liza) Pruden (1864 *or* 1865-1949), Donald Pruden (1867-?), ***Emma*** *Jemima* ***Pruden*** (aft. 1854 *or* ~1869-?), Marie Pruden (1871-1874), Nancy Pruden (1874-?), Henry Pruden (1876-?), John Thomas Pruden (1878-1843), Eliza Pruden[334] (1882-), and Alexander Pruden (1882-?).

♂ **William Rowland** *son of William Rowland and Margaret Spence* married **Elizabeth (Betsy) Ballenden** *daughter of John Ballenden* (*Scot.*) *and Jane* (*Cree*) on 21 August 1812 at Norway House, NWT (MB): Thirteen children are known: William Rowland (1827-1907), Emma Rowland (1828-1929), Mary Rowland (1830-1870), Eliza Rowland (1832-?), John Rowland (1833-1914), Elizabeth Rowland (1842-1923), ***Caroline Rowland*** (1843-1922), James Samuel Rowland (1846-1897), Flora Rowland (1849-1941), Jane Rowland (1849-?), ***Marie Rowland*** (1851-1936), Frederick Rowland (1853-1944), and Alexander Rowland (1855-1940).

St.

♂ **Bonaventure St-Arnaud *dit* Tourond** was born on 18 January 1798 at Ste-Geneviève, Batiscan, Québec - and he died (60) in 1858... He married ***Geneviève Comtois dit Contré***...: Four children are known: Charles St-Arnaud *dit* Tourond (?-?), Marguerite St-Arnaud (?-?), Joséphte St-Arnaud (1836-?), and Jean-Baptiste St-Arnaud *dit* Tourond (1847-?).

♀ **Joséphte "Josette" St-Arnaud** *daughter of Bonaventure St-Arnaud and Geneviève Contré* was born on 4 March 1834... - and she died unknown... She married ***Salomon Jean Venne***...: Nine children are known: Solomon Venne (1857-1920), Joséphte Venne (1858-?), ***Josephine Venne*** (1859-?), David Venne (1861-?), Napoléon Venne (1861-?), William Venne (1866-?), Alexandré Venne (1867-?). Louis Bruno Venne (1870-?), Elmire Venne (1873-?).

♂ **Hippolyte St-Denis** married ***Catherine Gariépy***...: One child is known: ***"Louis" Joseph*** *Paquet dit* ***St-Denis Sr.*** (1851 *or* ~1854 *or* 1868-1905).

♂ **Jacques-"Jacob" St-Denis** was born in 1800... - and he died in 1870... He married ***Genevieve Durant-Durand Primeau*** *daughter of Joseph Dumond Durand and Joséphte*...: Five children are known: Jacques *dit* St-Denis (1836-?), ***Geneviève St-***

[334] She was apparently born under a wagon on the way to Manitoba, North-West Territories.

Denis (1839 *or* ~1845-1892), Caroline St-Denis (1840-?), Celestin St-Denis (1843-1924), and Michel *dit* St-Denis (1843-1930).

♀ **Marguerite St-Denis *dit* Paquette** *daughter of Antoine Paquette dit St-Denis and Lizette* (*Cree*) was born in 1787 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and she died unknown at Round Prairie, NWT (SK). She married ***André Trottier*** *son of André Trottier and Louise* (*Saulteaux*)...: Fourteen children are known: twins: Joseph Trottier (1812-?), Joséphte Trottier (1812-?), André Trottier (1816-1902), Basile Trottier (1819-?), Madeleine Trottier (1822-?), twins: Jean-Baptiste Trottier (1824 *or* 1825-1855) and Marguerite Trottier (1819 *or* 1825-1893), ***Joseph Trottier père*** (bet. 1825 & 1828-?), twins: Catherine Trottier (1831-1834) and Marie Trottier (1831-1867), Michel Trottier (1832-1885), Antoine Trottier (1834-?), François Trottier (?-?), ***Chief Charles* "Wahpass" *Trottier*** (1839-?).

♂ **Paul Gesson *dit* St-Denis** was bo0rn about 1810 in the Red River District... - and he died on 25 December 1872 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 27 December 1872 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Catherine Gariépy*** *daughter of François Antoine Gariépy and Joséphte Hamel* about 1829 at St-François-Xavier Parish, RRS: Two children are known: ***Magdeleine Gesson dit St-Denis*** (1830/31-?) and Joséphte Gesson *dit* St-Denis (1840-?).

♂ **Paul Gesson Hyacinthe Paquette St-Denis** married ***Cécile Thorne***...: One child is known: ***Marie-Anne St-Denis*** (1855-?).

♂ **Pierre St-Denis** *son of François St-Denis and Sophia Jacqueline Lyons* was born on 8 May 1832 [or in 1860] at St-François-Xavier or St-Boniface, RRS - and he died (age 62) on 17 December 1894 at Willow Bunch, NWT (SK). He married ***Adelaide Genthon dit Dauphinais*** *daughter of Maximillian Genthon dit Dauphinais and Marie-Louise Jerome*...: Ten children are known: Elizabeth St-Denis (1852-?), Adelaide St-Denis (1853-1880), ***Elise St-Denis*** (1853/54-1855), Rosalie St-Denis (1860-1903), Emerise St-Denis (1862-?), Pierre St-Denis (1865-?), François St-Denis (1868-?), Philomène St-Denis (1873-?), Isidore St-Denis (1881-1902), and Henri St-Denis (1891-?).

♀ **Angélique St-Germain** *daughter of Antoine St-Germaine and a Native woman* was born in 1788 in the Red River Colony - and she died unknown. She married ***Antoine Caron*** (*Fr-Can*) *son of Eustache Canon and Marie-Clothilde Henriçon dit Jarry* according to the custom of the country before 1814...: Eight children are known: Pierre Caron (bet. 1810 - 1820 - bef. 1840), Angèlique Agathé Caron (1815-?), Antoine Caron *fils* (~1817-1834), Pierre Caron (bef. 1820-?), ***Marie-Anne Caron*** (1830-?), ***Jean Caron père*** (1833-?), Marguerite Caron (1833-?), Françoise Caron (1838-?), and Marie-Christine Caron (1840-?).

♂ **Augustin St-Germain** *son of Joseph St-Germain and Marie Cadotte* was born in 1824 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 63) on 24 April 1887 at St-Norbert, (MB). He married ***Joséphte Primeau*** *daughter of Joseph Primeault dit*

Primeau fils and Marguerite (*Betsy Stevens*) *Stevenson*...: Ten children are known: Angèlique St-Germain (1826-?), ***Véronique St-Germain*** (1847 *ort* 1866-1919), Joséphte St-Germain (1850-?), Marguerite St-Germain (1853-?), Frederick St-Germain (1855-1953), Pierre St-Germain (1858-?), Isabelle St-Germain (1861 *or* 1862-?), Jean-Baptiste St-Germain (1860 *or* 1862-1929), Joseph St-Germain (1863-?), and François Baptiste St-Germain (1867-?).

♀ **Veronique St-Germain** *daughter of Augustin St-Germain and Joséphte Primeau* was born in October 1847... - and she died (age 72) in 1919... She married ***Moïse Parenteau père***...: Eight children are known: Eight children are known: ***Marie-Virginie Parenteau*** (1869-1946), Modeste Parenteau (1871-?), Marie L. Parenteau (1871 *or* 1872-?), ***Marie-Octavie Parenteau*** (1876-?), Joachim Parenteau (1877 *or* 1878-1967), Amanda Parenteau (1880-?), and Eleanore Parenteau (1883-?), and [*according to Ancestry.com*] Catherine Ledoux (?-?).

♂ **Martin Jerome *dit* St Mathé** *son of Martin Jerome dit St Mathé and Louise* (*Native*) was born in 1804 at Fort Carlton, Rupert's Land - and he died in 1862... He was married twice: He first married Elizabeth Wilkie *daughter of Alexander Wilkie of Scotland and Mezhekamakuikok* (*Saulteaux/Chippewa*)...: One child is known: Elise Jerome *dit* St-Mathé (1840-1936). Martin Jerome *dit* St-Mathé next married ***Angelique Landry*** *daughter of Joseph Denis Landry and Geneviève Lalonde* on 10 June 1867 at St-Norbert, RRS: One child is known: Élise Jerome *dit* St-Mathé (1848-?).

♀ **Joséphte Laverdure *dit* St-Pierre** *daughter of François St-Pierre and Marie Laverdure* was born in 1828 at Pembina, NWT (ND, USA) - and she died unknown... She married ***Norbert Sauvé père*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Sauvier dit Sauvé dit Souris and Marguerite* (*Salteaux dit Maskegonne*) in 1847 at Pembina District Mission: Nine children are known: James Sauvé (?-?), Madeleine Sauvé (1837-?), ***Norbert fils Sauvé*** (1849-?), twins: Marie Sauvé (1857-?) and Marguerite Sauvé (1857-?), ***James "Jeremie" Sauvé*** (1862-?), Françoise Sauvé (1863-?), ***Joseph Sauvé*** (1867-?), ***Guillaume Leon Sauvé*** (1870-?). Norbert Sauvé père had an extramarital relationship with Joséphte Laverdure...: One child is known: Baptiste Sauvé (1858-?).

S

♂ **Louis Pierre Baptiste "Cha-ka-pan" Sakaban *dit* Lejour** was born about 1819 in the North-West Territories; being baptized (age ~20) *as a prerequisite to marriage* on 2 September 1839 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died about 1851 in the Red River District. He married ***Geneviève "Hraban" Brabant*** *daughter of Augustin Brabant and Marguerite Geneviève l'Hirondelle* on 2 September 1839 at St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: Three children are known: ***Jean-"Baptiste" "Mouton-Clacke" Sakaban dit Lejour*** (1840-1844), Antoine Sakaban *dit* Lejour (1843-1873), Gregoire St-Denis Sakaban *dit* Lejour (1850-1901).

♂ **Joseph Abraham Salois** (*also spelled Selvais and Selway*) *son of Joseph Salois and Angelique Lucier nèe Brabant* was born in 1803 at Edmonton, NWT (AB) - and he died unknown. He married ***Suzanne Beauvais*** [Bouvette] in 1848 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB): One son is known: ***Chief Toussaint*** (*George*) ***Salois*** (*Blackfoot*). He was a Captain of the buffalo hunters[335] out of Boss Hill and Trail Creek. Abraham freighted between Edmonton and Red River in the early 1870s. In 1875 they settled on Battle River *west of Driedmeat Lake immediately above the junction at Camrose Creek - the Battle River Settlement became Duhamel, AB - he was soon joined on the Battle River by the Laboucane family from Manitoba*.

♂ **George Sanderson Sr.** *son of George Sanderson*[336] *and Elizabeth Lagimodière* was born in 1823 at St-Paul, RRS - and he died unknown... He married ***Mary Whitford*** *daughter of James Whitford Sr. and Mary Nancy Spence* in 1842 at St-Andrew's, RRS: Three children are known: George Sanderson Jr. (1847-?), ***Margaret Harriet Sanderson*** (1859 *or* 1861-?), and Annabella Sanderson (1861-?).

♀ **Anne Saunders** *daughter of John* (*Jack*) *Sanderson aka Saunders and a Swampy Cree woman named Isabel Margaret* was born on 31 May 1810 in the North-West Territories - and she died on 5 February 1883 at St-James, RRS. She married **Charles Fiddler** *son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) according to the custom of the country: But, on 25 October 1825, they were formally married (church-wed) *by banns* by Rev. David Jones: Fourteen children are known: Fourteen children are known: ***Peter Fiddler*** (1824 *or* 1825-1901), Edward Fiddler (1826-1910), Thomas Fiddler (1827-?), Nancy Fiddler (1828-?), Charles Fiddler (~1831 *or* 1832-?), Letitia "Lettie" Fiddler (1834-1921), ***Alexander "Sandy" Fiddler*** (1834 *or* 1835-?), Sophia Fiddler (1837-1913), Andrew Fiddler (1838-?), Amelia "Amy" Fiddler (1839 *or* 1846-1900), Catherine Fiddler (1840-?), Elizabeth (Chas) Fiddler (1840-?), David Fiddler (1833 *or* 1842-?), and Emily "Emma" Fiddler (1846-?).

♂ **Jean-"Baptiste" Pontbriand Sansregret *père*** was born about 1765 at Québec, Lower Canada - and he died unknown. He married ***Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise*** about 1819 in the Red River District [MB]: One son is known: Louis Pontbriand Sansregret (1820-?).[337]

---

[335] Abraham Salois, George Ward, James Richards, and Gabriel Dumont, were the great buffalo hunters of Alberta.

[336] George Sanderson (1796-1868)

[337] Louis Pontbriand Sansregret *son of Jean-"Baptiste" Pontbriand Sansregret père and Marguerite Laframboise* was born on 20 January 1820 [or 1825 *as in his Script application*] - and he died unknown in St-Boniface, RRS. Rose Berger was born about 1822 in Rupert's Land. Louis Pontbriand Sansregret and Rose Berger began living together according to the custom of the county about 1839 in Rupert's Land. Louis Pontbriand Sansregret married Geneviève Carrière *daughter of André Carrière and Angèlique Lyons Dit Dion* about 1847 in the St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS...

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Sansregret** married ***Louise* (*Sauteuse*)**...: One child is known: Jean-Baptiste "Johnny" Sansregret *dit* Pontbriand (1824-?).[338]

♂ **Louis Pontbriand *dit* Sansregret** *son of Jean-"Baptiste" Pontbriand Sansregret père and Marguerite Fafard dit Laframboise*[339] was born on 20 January 1825... - and he died unknown. He first married Rose Berger (b. ~1822, Rupert's Land) à la façon du pays...; he next m. ***Genevieve Carrière*** *daughter of Andre Carrière and Angelique Dion dit Lyon* bef. 1846...: Three children are known: André Sansregret *dit* Pontbriand (~1846-1903), John Sansregret *dit* Pontbriand (1849-?), and Marie-Madeleine-"Anne" Sansregret (1868-?).

♂ **Pierre Sansregret *dit* Beaubrilliant** married ***Caroline Parenteau*** *daughter of Joseph Dodet Parenteau and Angèlique Godon* in 1859 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children have been suggested - three are known: ***Hillaire Sansregret dit Beaubrilliant*** (1863-?), Pierre Sansregret *dit* Pontbriand (1866-?), and François Sansregret (?-?).

♂ **Joseph W. Sauvé** *son of Jean-Baptiste Sauvé and Marguerite Saulteaux dit Maskegonne* was born on 20 December 1822 in the Red River Settlement - and he died before 1870. He married ***Marie-Suzanne Dease*** *daughter of* ***Charles Johnson Watts Dease*** *and* ***Louise DeMontigny* (*dit Montagnais*)** about 1844 at St-Boniface, RRS: One child is known: ***Joseph Sauvé*** (?-?).

♀ **Margaret Sauvé** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Sauvé dit Sauvier and Marguerite* (*Maskegonne*) was born on 6 January 1831 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown... She married ***James Sinclair*** about 1849 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: William Sinclair (1857-?), ***Peter* (*Pierre*) *Sinclair*** (1858-?), Joseph Sinclair (1860-?), Marie Sinclair (1861-?), Marguerite Sinclair (1862-?), James Sinclair Jr. (1864-?), and Christine Sinclair (1867-?).

♂ **Norbert Sauvé *père*** *son of Jean-Baptiste Sauvier dit Sauvé dit Souris and Marguerite* (*Salteaux dit Maskegonne*) was born in 1823... - and he died unknown... He was married twice: He first married ***Joséphte Laverdure dit St-Pierre*** *daughter of François St-Pierre and Marie Laverdure* in 1847 at Pembina District Mission: Nine children are known: James Sauvé (?-?), Madeleine Sauvé (1837-?), ***Norbert fils Sauvé*** (1849-?), twins: Marie Sauvé (1857-?) and Marguerite Sauvé (1857-?), ***James "Jeremie" Sauvé*** (1862-?), Françoise Sauvé (1863-?), ***Joseph Sauvé*** (1867-?), ***Guillaume Leon Sauvé*** (1870-?). Norbert Sauvé père had an extramarital relationship with Joséphte Laverdure...: One child is known: Baptiste Sauvé (1858-?).

---

[338] *Pierre son of Jean-Baptiste "Johnny" Sansregret dit Pontbriand was active in the 1885 Resistance and "Johnny's" daughter Marguerite married Guillaume Laplante, another Resistance Activist.*

[339] The second husband of Marguerite Fafard *dit* Laframboise *daughter of Joseph Francois Fafard dit Laframboise and Joséphte "Sha-we-na-quah" Assinibwan Assiniboine* was Henry Munro Fisher *son of Capt. Henry Munro Fisher and Madeleine deVerville Gauthier* who were married in 1821 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

♀ **Marguerite Savoyard-Berthelet** *daughter of Toussaint Savoyard-Berthelet and Marguerite* (*Sauteuse*) married ***Antoine Vandal*** *son of Antoine Vandal and Angèlique* (*Saulteaux*) before 1827...: Eleven children are known: Marguerite Vandal (?-?), Justine Vandal (~1827-1862), François Vandal (1832- bef. 1901), Antoine Vandal (~1833-?), Gabriel Vandal (~1834- bef. 1901), Joseph Vandal (1839-?), Catherine Vandal (1842-?), Roger Vandal (1850-1888), Louis Vandal (1850- aft. 1911), Mélanie Vandal (1853-?), and Moïse Vandal (1854-1871).

♀ **Angèlique Sayer** married **François Larocque** *son of Pierre Larocque and Marguerite* (*Cree*) ...: Five children are known: François Larocque (1848-?), Louis Larocque (1853-?), Elzéar Larocque (1857-?) , ***Marie Larocque***[340] (1858-?), and Baptiste Larocque (1861-?).

♂ **Edouard Sayer** *son of Pierre Guillaume Sayer*[341]*and Joséphte Frobisher*[342] was born in 1830 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He married ***Magdeleine Delorme*** *daughter of Urbaine Henault dit Delorme and Madeline Vivier*...: Eight children are known: Élise Sayer (1844/45-?), Marie Sayer (1847-?), Emma Sayer (1848-?), Edouard Sayer (1851-1878), Moïse Sayer (1852/53-1855) and Rose Sayer (1852-1856), Samson Sayer (1852 *or* 1859-?), and Urbaine Sayer (1867-1867).

♀ **Joséphte Sayer** *daughter of* ***Pierre Guillaume "William" Sayer*** *and* ***Joséphte/Josette Frobisher*** was born on 1 January 1838... - and she died unknown. She married ***Joseph Hamelin*** *son of Solomon Hamelin and Isabelle Vandal - being his first wife*...: No children are known.

♂ **Louison Sayer *père*** *son of Pierre Guillaume Sayer and Joséphte* (*Suzette*) *Frobisher* was born in 1826... - and he died (age 70) in 1896... He married ***Suzanne Fleury*** in 1850...: Five children are known: ***Louison Sayer fils*** (1851-1909), ***Jean-"Baptiste" Sayer*** (1853-?), Marguerite Sayer (1856-?), Guillaume (Deum) Sayer (1860-1932), and William Sayer (1863-1880).

♂ **Pierre Guillaume "William" Sayer** *son of John Charles Sayer*[343] *and Marie-Marguerite* (*Native*) *- grand-son of John Sayer and Obemau-unoqua* (*Isabella*) (Ojibwa)[344] was born about 1800-1803 in the Lake Superior Region, *possibly* at Lac

---

[340] Marie Larocque *daughter of François Larocque and Angèlique Sayer* was born ~1858 in Touchwood Hills District, NWT(SK). François Primeault *dit* Primeau *son of Joseph Primeault dit Primeau fils and Marguerite* (*Betsy Stevens*) *Stevenson* was born in 1840 at Fort Alexander, NWT (MB) - and he died at Duck Lake, NWT (SK). Marie Larocque married François Primeault *dit* Primeau in 1876 at Lac du Boeuf District (Buffalo Lake) NWT (AB); being his second wife, and they lived at Grand Point, Duck Lake, and Carlton, NWT (SK).

[341] Pierre Guillaume Sayer *son of John Sayer and Margaret* (*Crise*) was born in 1796 in the North-West Territories...

[342] Joséphte Frobisher *daughter of Alexander Benjamin Frobisher and a Native woman* was born in 1800 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 76) in 1876 at Baie St-Paul, MB.

[343] John Charles Sayer (~1782-1838) *son of John Sayer Sr. and Obemau-unoqua* (*Saulteaux*) had been a Coureur des Bois and was a founder of the North-West Company.

[344] Obemau-unoqua (Saulteaux) was the daughter of **Ma-mong-a-zi-da (Big Foot *or* Loon's Foot)**, Ojibway war chief of the Reindeer (Addick) Clan - his village was located on the north shore of Lake

la Pluie (Fort Frances area) - and he died on 7 August 1868 in St-Laurent Roman Catholic Church, St-Laurent, RRS; being buried on 8 August 1868 in St-Laurent Roman Catholic Church, St-Laurent, RRS. In the spring of 1818 Pierre Guillaume "William" Sayer began his career as a voyageur (a canoe man, steersman, bow man, etc.) in the employ of the North-West Company (NWC) based at Cumberland House. From 1828 to 1832 Pierre ended his career as a voyageur based at Fort Pelly in the Swan River District. He married ***Joséphte/Josette Frobisher*** *daughter of Benjamin/Alexander Frobisher and his first wife Marguerite* (*Cree*) on 2 March 1835 at Grantown (St-François-Xavier), RRS: Thirteen children are known: Edouard Sayer (1823-?), Louis "Louison" Sayer (1826-?), Guillaume Sayer (1827-?), Edouard Sayer (1830-?), Isidore Sayer (1832-?, *died in infancy*), Isabelle Sayer (1834-?, *may have died in infancy*), ***Marguerite Josephine Cyr dit Sayer*** (1834 *or* 1837-?), Joséphte Sayer (1838-?), ***Henri "Fleury" Sayers*** (1841-1916), William Sayer (1843-?, *died in infancy*), Joseph Sayer (1844-?), ***Cleophas* (*Cleophile*) *Sayer*** (1850-?), and Rose Sayer (1853-?).

Pierre Guillaume "William" Sayer was arrested in for operating outside the HBC monopoly an illegally trading furs. His trial in May 1849, conviction and release without sentence broke the HBC monopoly: **The Sayer Trial**.

♂ **Alfred Rabaska Schmidt *dit* Laferté** *son of George Peter Andress but raised by Edward Smith* was born in 1825 at Slave Lake, Athabasca country - and he died in 1901. He was married three times: He first married ***Marguerite Lespérance*** *daughter of voyageur* ***Alexis Bonami Lespérance*** *and* ***Marguerite Grenot dit Grenon*** in 1847 at St-Boniface, RRS: Their son ***Hon. Louis Schmidt dit Laferté*** was Louis Riel's secretary during the 1869/70 Resistance. Alfred Rabaska Schmidt next married *his second wife* Joséphte Cree in 1861...: No children are known. Alfred Rabaska Schmidt next married *his third wife* Emelie Vivier[345] about 1867 at Fort Pitt. During the 1885 Resistance, they were held as prisoners by the Natives at Fort Pitt.

For many years, Alfred Rabaska Schmidt was an HBC freighter between York Factory and Fort Edmonton.

♀ **Marie Katis Sekanaise (Montagnais)** married ***Louis Kwarakwante Kollio Iroquois Callihou*** *son of Thomas Anatoha Kanakonme and Marie-Anne Tekonwakwehinni*...: Eighteen children are known: Thomas Callihoo (1806-1876), ***Agathé Michel ou Iroquois dit* Callihou** (1*between* 1812 *and* 1825-?), Therese Karakonti L'Iroquois (1820-?), Marie-Anne Callihoo (1822-?), Suzanne Callihoo (1824-?), Marie-Marguerite Karaconti (1826-1886), Ignace Iroquois Gaucher Callihoo (1829-?), Michel Callihoo (1831-?), Marguerite Callihoo (?-?), Joséphte Karakwentha Iroquois Callihoo (1822-1850), Michel Callihoo (1823-1911), Suzanne Callihoo (1827-?), Thomas Karaconti Callihoo (1830-1874), Margaret Kwarakwante (1831-?), Jean-

---

Superior in 1764: (He was the head Ojibway chief fighting for the French at the fall of Québec to the British). Obemau-unoqua was baptized at age 65 by Rev. William McMurray and given the Christian name of Isabella on 9 March 1834 at the Anglican Mission of Sault Ste-Marie, [ON].

[345] Emelie Vivier was a Treaty Indian of Seekaskootch's Band until she withdrew from Treaty in 1886 at Onion Lake, NWT (SK).

Baptiste Kollion Callihoo (1832-?), Cecile Callihoo (1834-?), Angelique Callihoo (1838-1908), and Louis Callihoo Jr. (1845-?).

♀ **Isabella Setter** *daughter of Andrew Setter*[346] *and Marguerite Spence* (*Half-breed*) was born unknown - and she died on 4 March 1904...; being buried with her husband at at St- Peter Dynevor, Old Stone Church and Cemetery (RM of St. Clements). She married ***Joseph "Old Joe" Monkman*** *son of James Monkman and Mary Muskegon* (*Cree*)...: Thirteen children are known: Joseph Monkman Jr. (1836-?), William Monkman (1838-1868), George Monkman (1842-*died in infancy*), Thomas Monkman (1845-?,), James Monkman (1847-?), Philip Monkman (1849-?), Philip Monkman (1849-?), Andrew Monkman (1851-?), Mary (Marie) Monkman (1853-?), ***Albert Paul Joseph Monkman*** (1854), Nancy Monkman (1856-?), David Monkman (1858-1866), Annabella Monkman (1860-?), and Cornelius Monkman (1862-?).

♂ **James Short** *son of James Short*[347] (*Scot.*) *and Elizabeth* (*Saulteaux*)[348] was born [in Canada] in 1811... - and he died (age 58) on 21 *or* 22 August 1870 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was married twice: He first married ***Marie-Charlotte Gladu*** *daughter of Charles Gladu and Madeleine Marguerite Ross* on 27 November 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: ***James "Timous (Little Dog)" Short*** (1834-1939), Elizabeth Short (1835-1846), Jean-Baptiste Short (1834 *or* 1837-1874), Isabelle Short (1840-1845), Elise Short (1843-1843), Olivier Short (1843-?), Marie Short (1844-1846), and Joseph Short (1845-?). James Short next married *his second wife* Angèlique Morin *dit* Saulteaux (1830-?)...: Twelve children are known: Louise Short (1847-?), Joseph Short (1848-?), William Short (?-?), Esther Short (1852-?), Marguerite Short (1854-?), Fanny Short (?-?), Elise Short (1857-?), Angus Short (?-?), Roderick Short (1860-?), Donald Short (bet. 1862 & 1864-?), Angèlique Short (1864-?), and Marie Short (1867-?).

♂ **Capt. James "Timous (Little Dog)" Short** *son of James Short and Marie-Charlotte Gladu* was born on 1 July 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died on 18 September 1939 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He was a buffalo hunter. He married ***Mathilde*** *Mindemoyea* ***McGillis*** *daughter of Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis and Marguerite Mindemoyea* ("*Old Woman*") *Potino Bottineau* on 13 September 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - they lived at St-Laurent Settlement, NWT (SK): Thirteen children are known: ***Justine Short*** (1862-1886), James Short (1863-1866), Marie Short (1865-?), David Short (1867-?), twins: Barnabé Short (1869-?) and Modeste Short (1869-1873), Bernard Short (1872-?), Isabelle Short (1874-?), Joseph Short (1875-1903), Marie-Marguerite Short (1877-?), Véronique Short (1879-?), Jean-Baptiste Short (1882-?), and George Alcide Short (1884-?).

Note: James fought at Duck Lake, li Coulée des Tourond's, and at Batoché. In 1876 a raft with oars was located at "Lépine Flat" and operated by James Short. He was present above "Lépine's Crossing" when flatboats were sunk in the river with

---

[346] Andrew Setter (1777-1870), originally from the Orkneys of Scotland, was a retired HBC voyageur.
[347] James Short was born on 7 July 1767 in Scotland - and he died (age 73) in 1840...
[348] Elizabeth (Saulteaux) was born in 1777 at Beaver Creek [ ] - and she died (age 86) in 1863 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

large quantities of government arms; he dove down into twelve feet of water a saved a quantity of rifles. He was charged with treason-felony and sentenced to seven years imprisonment for his rebellion activities.

♀ **Sarah Sally Short** *daughter of James Short* [349] (*Scot*) *and Elisabeth* (*Betsy*) (*Saulteaux*) was born about 1783... - and she died on 2 April 1863... She married ***Hugh Louis Ross*** *son of Donald Ross and Margaret Urquhart* on 29 December 1829 at St-John's, Red River...: Fifteen children are known: ***Donald Daniel Ross - martyr*** (1822-12 May 1885, Battle of Batoché), William Ross (1828-1840), Roderick Ross (1829-?), ***John Ross Sr.*** (1832-?), Charles Ross (1835 *or* 1836-?), Marie-Marguerite Ross (1833 *or* 1837-?), ***Nancy Anne Ross*** (1838-?), William Ross (~1840 *or* 1841-?), [350]Angèlique Ross (1844-?), Elizabeth Betsy Ross (1846-?), Catherine Ross (1848-?) and Marie-Labine Ross (1851-?), Marie-Celine Ross (~1852-?), Mathilda Ross (1852), and Celina Ross (~1854).

♀ **Susanne Short** *daughter of James Short and Elizabeth* (*Betsy*) (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1809 *or* 1810...; being baptized (age 25) on 19 January 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS as a pre-requisite to a formal marriage - and she died (age 52) on 9 September 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS; being buried on 10 September 1861 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Pierre Ledoux*** *son of Pierre aka Jean-Baptiste Ledoux and Madeleine Sauteuse* (Chippewa) on 19 January 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: : Eight children are known: Madeleine Ledoux (1829-?), Pierre Ledoux *fils* (1830-?), Marguerite Ledoux (1831 *or* 1836-?), ***Jerome Ledoux*** (1839-?), ***Alexis Ledoux*** (1836 *or* 1844-?), ***Euphrosine "Frisine" Ledoux*** (1849-?), Suzanne Ledoux (1841 *or* 1862-1875). and Isaac Ledoux (1864-?). Pierre Ledoux next married Marie Crie (Cree) on 10 January 1870 at St-François-Xavier, RRS.

♂ **Sir George Simpson** *illegitimate son of London merchant George Simpson* was born about 1790 at Lochbroom Par (Highland), Ross & Cromarty, Scotland - and he died (age) on 7 September 1860 at Montréal, Québec; Simpson was buried in Mount Royal Cemetery, Montréal, [beside "*his wife*, who had died in 1853"]. Sir George Simpson was born out of wedlock, and the responsibility for his care as a child was assumed by members of his father's family. He was described as cold hearted. The people called him "the Little Emperor". He wore a top hat and long black coat and had a piper, pipe him into posts. He took a hard line with the Indian people as their character and nature demanded "a proper state of subordination." A repugnant man with morals of an alley cat, he was a serious bigamist who abandoned wives and children. He was married *at least* six times and is known to have sired an illegitimate daughter before 1821 with an unknown woman. He first married and unknown woman in Scotland: Two children are known born in Scotland: Maria Louisa Simpson (1815-?) and Isabella Simpson (1817)): This family was *also* abandoned. Sir George Simpson next married *his second wife* Elizabeth "Betsy" Sinclair[351]

---

[349] James Short *son of Thomas Short and Jeanne Gunn* was born on 10 July 1767 in the Orkney Islands, Scotland...

[350] There are two Williams, one died, the second William was *probably* named to honor his dead brother.

[351] Sibling of ***Capt. Colin Robertson Sinclair*** (1816-1901).

daughter of HBC Chief Factor [*William*] *Sinclair and Margaret Nahovway Norton* about 1821 at York Factory: One child is known: Maria Wallace Williams Simpson (1821-1838). Elizabeth "Betsy" Sinclair and her child were passed off to Robert Seaborn Miles (1795-1870) in 1822. Sir George Simpson next married *his third wife* ***Mary Keith*** *daughter of HBC Chief Factor James Keith Sr. and Julia Marie-Archangè Cadotte*...: Two children are known: Maria Simpson (1824-?) and ***James Keith Simpson*** (1825-1901): This family was also abandoned. Sir George Simpson next married *his fourth wife* Maria (Betsy) Miles (Métis) *daughter of Robert Seaborn Miles and Elizabeth Betsay Sinclair* (*Métis*) (1805-1822)...: Two children are known: Mary Keith Simpson and twins: Ann Foster Simpson and Margaret Simpson): This family was also abandoned. Sir George Simpson next married *his fifth wife* Margaret Taylor[352] (Métis) *daughter of sloop-master George Taylor*[353] (*Scot.*) *and Jane*(*Cree*)...: Two children are known: George Stewart Simpson (1827-1894) and John McKenzie Simpson (1829-1900). Simpson abandoned his wife and children, though, and he didn't have the common courtesy of telling her he had remarried. Sir George Simpson next married *his sixth wife* his cousin Frances Ramsey *daughter of Geddes MacKenzie Simpson*...: Five children are known born in England: a boy (~1831-1832(?)), Fanny Simpson (1835/36-?), Augusta Simpson (1840/41-?), Margaret Simpson (1843-?), and a boy (1850-?).

He likely had an inferiority complex because of the nature of his birth and lack of stature, which might also account for his distain of women.

> Before his marriage to Frances, Simpson, like many others engaged in the fur trade, had developed relations with mixed-blood women, formalized in a manner known as marriage *à la façon du pays*. The agreement to live together involved no legal obligation on the part of the man, though many of the unions were lifelong, and in cases where the man left his partner, he usually made some provision for her welfare and that of her children. Simpson did assign his rejected partners to new mates, but he treated his mixed-blood partners as little more than sexual objects, and his manner of disposing of them manifested little feeling of humanity. Even before his marriage to Frances he had taken a strong line opposing marriages between fur traders and Indian or mixed-blood women; afterwards he apparently had no more sexual contact with mixed-blood women. Non-white wives were not welcome in the Simpson household, and Frances fully supported her husband's decision to exclude them.
>
> Simpson had fathered several illegitimate children: A daughter, name unknown, was born somewhere in Great Britain; Maria was born in Scotland of an unknown mother; another Maria, George Stewart, John McKenzie, and James Keith were born to mixed-blood women. Simpson made provision for all of these children, but they were kept at a distance from his life with Frances.
>
> During the years 1830–33 Simpson took up residence at Red River, and for Frances the transition from life in London to that in Rupert's Land was traumatic. She had no friends and from the time of her arrival in 1830 and she suffered from ill health. Simpson was a devoted husband but the difference in their ages and his autocratic ways produced a gulf between them. Both went to England in 1833 and it

---

[352] Margaret Taylor *daughter of George Taylor* (*Scot.*) *and Jane Prince* was born about 1805 at the Polar Sea, Hudson's Bay [Canada] - and she died (age 80) on 16 December 1885 at St-Charles, RM Assiniboia, (MB); being buried at St-Charles Cemetery, Winnipeg, (MB).

[353] George Taylor was born about 1760 at Berwick on Tweed, Scotland - and he died after 1829 *probably* in England.

was decided that Frances would not return to North America with Simpson in 1834, but instead would stay in England to regain her strength. It was not until 1838 that she rejoined her husband.

With his headquarters and residence permanently established in Lachine from 1834, Simpson was drawn into Montreal society and became one of the leading figures of the Anglo-Scottish business community.

John S. Galbraith
Dictionary of Canadian Biography

Sir George Simpson was responsible for creating much of the prejudice against the Métis. Prior to his marriage to his cousin from England, the Métis were very much a part of the society of Red River. Then they were made to feel like outcasts. He established policy that his officers make alliances (country marriages) with important Indian families to improve trade. In exchange for their daughters, the Indians would have access to supplies from the forts. Other accounts suggest he forbid his lower ranking men from marrying Indians or Métis. The Hudson Bay Company policy was that a man was not legally bound to these relationships when he moved to another post, as there was no longer an economic advantage: He was however expected to maintain the woman and her half-breed children until she was "under the protection of another" or in a new relationship with another man. The North-West Company did not endorse this uncivilized HBC policy, however.

♀ **Catherine Sinclair**[354] *daughter of Governor* [*William*] *Sinclair and Margaret Nahovway*[355] was baptized on 27 October 1824 *probably as a prerequisite to marriage...* - and she died in 1881... She married ***Joseph Cook Sr.*** *son of Englishman* ***William Hemmings Cook*** *and his first Native wife Kahnapawanakan* [by Rev. David T. Jones] on 27 October 1824...: Fourteen children are known: William Cook (1815-?), Sally/Sarah Cook (1817/20-1911), Henry Cook (~1820 *or* 1822 *or* 1827-1897), Elizabeth Cook (~1820 *or* 1822-1892), ***Mary Jane Cook*** (1824/25-1917), Caroline Cook (~1826-1904), Thomas Cook (~1826-1891) [Rev. Anglican missionary]; Joseph Cook (?-1843), Philip Cook (?-1840), John Cook (1833-1850), Catherine Cook (~1831/33-1907), James Cook (~1836-?), Matthew Cook (~1838/40-1912), and Edward Cook [Rev.] (1840 *or* 1847-?).

♂ **Frances Sinclair** *daughter of William Sinclair Sr. and Margaret Nahoway Norton* was born on 1 March 1818 at Red River Settlement - and she died (age) on 13 December 1879 at St-Paul, (MB). She married ***John Alexander Isbister*** on 17 July 1842 at Oxford House, (MB): Thirteen children are known: Elizabeth "Betsey" Isbister (1831-1913), John Isbister (1832-?), **(*John*) *James Isbister***[356] (1833-1915), William Isbister (1835-?), David Isbister (1837-?), Adam Isbister (1839-?), Fanny Isbister (1842-?), Mary Isbister (1844-1926), Robert Miles Isbister (~1848 *or* 1849-

---

[354] Sibling of ***Capt. Colin Robertson Sinclair*** (1816-1901).

[355] Margaret Nahovway was the daughter of George Holden and a Cree woman of York Factory (George may have been related to John Haldane, initially a wintering partner with the North-West Company, later a HBC Chief Factor).

[356] Elder of the Anglo-Métis at Prince Albert, NWT (SK).

1916), Ellen Isbister (~1850-?), Alexander Isbister (1852-?), George Barnston Isbister (1855 *or* 1856-1937), and Benjamin Isbister (1857-?).

♂ **James Sinclair** was born in 1826 at St-Boniface Parish District, RRS - and he died before June 1875... He married ***Margaret Sauvé*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Sauvé and Marguerite* (*Maskegonne*) about 1849 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: William Sinclair (1857-?), ***Peter* (*Pierre*) *Sinclair*** (1858-?), Joseph Sinclair (1860-?), Marie Sinclair (1861-?), Marguerite Sinclair (1862-?), James Sinclair Jr. (1864-?), and Christine Sinclair (1867-?).

♀ **Charlotte Slater** *daughter of James Slater* (1777-1856) *of Scotland and Marie* (*Native*) was born about 1805 *or* about 1811... - and she died unknown in Manitoba. She married **Clement Fiddler** *son of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) on 6 December 1834 at St-John's (Winnipeg), RRS: Twelve children are known: Isabella Fiddler (?-1843), Mary Fiddler (1835 *or* 1842-?), Thomas Fiddler (1838-1846), James Albert Fiddler (~1841-?), Margaret Fiddler (1841-?), ***Elizabeth "Betsy" Fiddler*** (~1844 *or* 1848-1887 *or* 1901), James Fiddler (1844-1845), Roderick Fiddler (1848-1850), Jane Fiddler (1850-?), ***George Andrew Fiddler*** (1851-?), John Fiddler (1852-1877), and Frederick Fiddler (1856-?).

♂ **Henry Smith Sr.** was born in 1824 in the North-West Territories - and he died before 17 April 1877 at St-Laurent district, NWT (SK). He married ***Marie-Marguerite Wells*** *daughter of John Wills dit Wells and LaLouise Laframboise* about 1848 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: ***Henriette Smith*** (1849-1925), ***Pelagie Smith*** (1854-1906), Caroline Smith (~1855-?), ***Alphonsine*/*Euphrosine Smith*** (~1856 *or* 1865-?), ***Henry Smith Jr.*** (~1857-?), ***Gabriel Smith*** (1858-1937), and ***Marguerite "Maggie" Smith*** (~1861-?).

♂ **Louis Cabry *dit* Smith** *son of Sieur Thomas Smith and Suzanne Dumont dit Leclair - grandson of the French Canadian voyageur Jean-Baptiste Dumont and his Sarcee-Crow wife Joséphte/Josette Carey* was born in 1803 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown... He married ***Adelaide dit Marguerite Parenteau*** *daughter of Joseph Parenteau and Suzanne Richard* (*Crise*) 8 February 1830 at St-Boniface Parish Church, St-Boniface, RRS: Three children are known: Joseph Smith (1832-?), Judith Smith (1840-?), Rosalie Smith (1844-?).

♂ **Archibald James Spence** *son of George Spence and Nancy Ward* was born on 8 February 1834 at St-John's, RRS - and he died (age 58) on 27 October 1892 at Bresaylor, NWT (SK). He married ***Elizabeth Ann Inkster*** *daughter of James Inkster and Elizabeth Sutherland*...: Three children are known: Archibald J. Spence (1868-1885), ***Edwin James Spence*** (1865 *or* `866-?), and Roderick (Frederick) Spence (1872-1900).

♀ **Christy Spence** *daughter of Magnus Spence Sr. and Margaret Johnston* married ***Peter Whitford*** *son of James Peter Whitford and Sarah* (*Cree*) on 27 November 1820...: One child is known: **Nancy "Ann" Whitford** (1834-?).

♂ **George Spence** *son of James* (*Andrew*) *Spence and Margaret Nistichio Batt* was born in 1790 in Rupert's Land *or* 1792 in the North-West Territories - and he died (age 55) in December 1845 at High Bluff, RRS. He married ***Nancy Ann Ward*** *daughter of John Jacques Ward and Angèlique Bruyére* on 6 May 1821 at St-John's, Fort Douglas District, RRS: George and Nancy were baptized before the marriage service:

♀ ***Marguerite*** *or Sara Marie Joséphte* "*Josette*" ***Spence*** was born in 1799... - and she died on 25 March 1839 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Robert Bonhomme Montour***...: Six children are known: Marguerite Montour (~1820-?), Pascal Montour (1822-?), Marie Montour (~1824-?), Sophie Montour (1829-?), ***Abraham Montour père*** (1832-?), and Madeleine Montour (1849-?).

♀ **Louise Stevens (Native)** married ***Jean-Baptiste "Opishkwat" Chartrand dit Attick-koway*** *son of Michel Chartrand and Marie-Louise Beauchamp... - being the first of his four wives*: Three children are known: Louise Chartrand (1854-?), Nancy Chartrand (1853-?), and Marie Chartrand (?-?).

♀ **Elizabeth Stevenson** *daughter of Edmund Stevenson and Sussette Cardotte* was born in 1830... - and she died unknown. She married ***Amable Braconnier***...: Three children are known: ***Julienne "Julie" Braconnier*** (?-?), ***Henriette Braconnier*** (1843-?), and ***Isabelle Braconnier*** (~1855-?).

♀ ♀ **Marguerite (Betsy Stevens) Stevenson** *daughter of John Stevens dit Stevenson and Mary* (*Native*) was born in 1807 at York Factory, Hudson's Bay - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph Primeault dit Primeau fils*** *son of Joseph Primeau père and Joséphte Durand dit Dion* about 1831 in the Red River Settlement: Eight children are known: ***Joséphte Primeau*** (1825-1876), Joseph Primeau (~1832-?), Marguerite Primeau (1820 *or* 1836-?), ***Marie Primeau*** (1839-?), ***François Primeault dit Primeau*** (1840-?), **(*Jean*)-*Baptiste Primeau père*** (1841-?), Jeremie Premont *dit* Primeau (1842 *or* 1844-1923), and Augustin Primeau (1845-?).

♀ **Marie Supernant** *daughter of Alexis Supernant*[357] *and Françoise* (*Métis*) was born in 1840 at Lesser Slave Lake, NWT (AB) - and she died (age 30) on 14 September 1870... She was married ***Antoine Blandion*** *dit Dion son of Antoine Blandion aka Wabasca Sr. and Catherine Breland* in 1857 at Lac Ste-Anne, NWT (AB): Six children are known: Virginie Blandion *dit* Glayenne *dit* Dion (1857-?), Narcisse Blandion *dit* Dion (1858-?), Olive Blandion *dit* Dion (1862-?), Adélaïde Blandion *dit* Dion (1864-?), Baptiste Blandion *dit* Dion (1866-?), and Solomon Blandion *dit* Dion (1867-?). Antoine Blandion next married Joséphte Klyne *aka* Glen...: Eight children are unknown...

♂ George "*Akayasiuw*" ("*the Scotchman*") Sutherland

---

[357] Alexis Supernant first married Françoise (Métis)...: Two children are known: Baptiste Supernant and ***Marie Supernant***. Alexis Supernant next married Marie-Anne Macomtehquayo...: Two children are known: Madeleine Supernant and Ambroise Supernant.

♂ **John Sutherland Sr.**[358] married ***Paskiwush***...

♀ **Mary Sutherland** *daughter of James Sutherland* [359] *and Jane Flett* [360] was born in 1798 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 62) on 2 April 1860 at St-Andrew's, RRS; being buried in the Parish Anglican Churchyard Cemetery. She married ***Thomas Halcro dit Halcrow*** according to the custom of the country before 1811 - and they were formally married 25 October 1820 at St-John's Parish Anglican Church (witnesses: George Harbridge and James Bird); being baptized prior to the formal marriage. Eleven children are known: John Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1812-?), Margaret Helen Halcrow (1813-?), Thomas Halcro *dit* Halcrow Jr. (1815-1854), Euphemia (Euphoria) Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1817-?), Mary Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1819-1846), ***Joseph Halcro dit Halcrow*** (1820 *or* 1823-1904), Sophie Maskegon *dit* Halcrow (1821-1846), Barbara Halcro *dit* Halcrow (1825-?), James Halcrow (~1826-1827), Catherine Halcrow (1827-1871), and David Halcrow (1832-?).

♂ **James Swan *dit* Swain** *son of James Swan dit Swain Sr. and Joséphte Descôtéaux* was born in 1822 in the Red River District; being baptized on 9 February 1834 in St-John's Church, RRS, being baptized a second time before his wedding service on 11 February 1851: He married ***Marie Arcand*** *daughter of* ***Joseph Arcand*** (Fr-Can) *and* ***Marie Vestro dit Gesson dit Jeannot*** (*Métis*) on 13 February 1851 in the St-François-Xavier Parish Church, RRS: Seven children are known: ***James "Jacques" Swan or Swain*** (1851-?), Romuald Swain (1854-1855), Adelaide Swan *dit* Swain (1856-1875), Isabelle Swain (~1858-1863), Sophie Swain (~1860-?), Marie-Rose Swain (1862-?), and Marie-Christine Swan *dit* Swain (1872-?).

♂ **James *Swan dit* Swain Sr.** married ***Joséphte Descôtéaux***...: One child is known: **John "Natumeo" Swain** (1829-**1885**).[361]

---

[358] John Sutherland Sr. was the brother of George "Okayasiw" Sutherland. Chief Kapeyakwaskonam (One Arrow) *son of George* "*Okayasiw*" *Sutherland and his second wife Pasikuis* (*Rising*) was Chief of the Willow Cree Band to the east of Batoché Settlement: His half-sister, by Sutherland's first wife Papamikiwis (Swinger) was Yaskuttsu-s - she was married to Chief Kamdyistowesit (Beardy). Kapeyakwaskonam's sister, Nawapukayus, was married to Chief Seswepiu who had the reserve bordering Beardy's (later Okemasis Reserve).

[359] James Sutherland was born about 1777 at Ronaldsay, Orkney Isles, Scotland - and he died on 30 September 1844 in the Red River Settlement. He entered the service of the Hudson's Bay Company in 1797 and was employed as a writer at York Factory. From 1808 to 1813 he was master at Cumberland House. In 1816 he was made a prisoner by the North West Company during the Selkirk troubles. From 1819 to 1821 he was in charge of the Swan River District. He was promoted to the rank of Chief Factor in 1821 and retired from the Company in 1827. He was married twice: By his first wife he had nine children: In 1828 he married Jane Flett (Métis): Seven children are known: ***Mary Sutherland*** (1795-1860), twins: Jane Widow Sutherland (1810-?) and Elizabeth Sutherland (1810-1889), Letitia Sutherland (1815-1883), James Sutherland (1817-?), John Sutherland (1819-?), and Roderick Sutherland (1821-?). ***Mary Sutherland*** was born in 1795... - and she died (65) in 1860 at St-Andrew's, RRS.

[360] Jane Flett was born in 1770 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 57) in 1827...

[361] John "Natumeo" Swain *son of James Swain Sr. and Joséphte Descôtéaux* died a hero on 12 May 1885, the last day of fighting the **Battle of Batoché**.

♂ **James "Jacques" Swan *or* Swain** *son of* ***James Swan dit Swain*** *and* ***Marie Arcand*** was born on 25 October 1851 at St-François-Xavier Parish District, RRS; being baptized on 26 October 1851 in the Parish Church - and he died unknown in Duck Lake District, NWT (SK). He was married twice: He first married Joséphte Azure[362] *daughter of Gabriel Azure and Cecile Laframboise* on 12 February 1872 at the Lebret Mission, NWT (SK) [Wood Mountain is another place of marriage in Script affidavit]: No children are known. He next married *his second wife* ***Elise Desnommé*** *daughter of Paul Desnommé and Marie-Therese Desmarais* on 13 July 1877 at Milk River Mission, NWT (AB): One daughter is known: ***Marie-Christine Swain*** (1872-?).[363]

♂ **John Swain** was born in 1829 in the Red River District - and he died about 1866 in the Red River District. He married ***Elizabeth Lillie*** *daughter of Daniel Lillie and Marie-Anne Richard* about 1849 in the Red River District: Three children are known: Sarah Ann Jane Swain (1851-1939), ***Elizabeth Marguerite Swain*** (1853-?), John James "Jack" Swain (1866-1966).

♂ **John Jacques Swain** married ***Marie-Marguerite Allary dit Henry***...: Two children are known: William Swain Sr. (1834/39-1897) *and John Swain* (1837-1885).[364]

T

Taillefer - *see* **Adam *dit* Taillefer**

♀ **Margaret Tate** *daughter of James Tate and Catherine* (*Métisse*) was born in 1810... - and she died unknown. She married ***William Bear***...: Nine children are known: Maria Bear (?-?), Philip Bear (?-?), Thomas Bear (?-?), Joseph Bear (?-?), Albert Bear (?-?), James Bear (1838-?), ***Margaret "Maggie" Bear*** (1842-1915), Nancy Bear (1`853-?), and Henry Bear (1858-?).

♂ **William Tate** *son of James Tate and Catherine* (*Métisse*) was born in 1792 in Rupert's Land - and he died (age 86) on 12 March 1878 at St-Anne's, Popular Point, MB. He entered HBC service in 1806 apprenticing at Winnipeg District; he was an interpreter at Cumberland District from 1815-17, an assistant trader form 1817-1819,

---

[362] Joséphte Azure *daughter of Gabriel Azure and Cecile Laframboise* was born about 1852 in the North-West Territories (Dakota Territory) *or* in 1856 at St-James Parish District, RRS - and she died in November 1875 at Qu'Appelle Valley district, NWT (SK); being buried on 20 March 876 in the Lebret Mission Cemetery (no headstone) [another place of death in Scrip Affidavit: Duck Lake District, where she died during the Fall Months].

[363] *Marie*-Christine Swain *daughter of* ***James "Jacques" Swan or Swain*** *and* ***Marie Arcand*** was born on 10 December 1872, on the NWT prairie; being baptized on 14 February 1873 at Lebret Mission, NWT (SK).

[364] John Swain as a son of John Jacques Swain and Marie-Marguerite Allary *dit* Henry, rather than being a son of James Swan *dit* Swain and Joséphte Descôteaux: John Swain was born in 1837 in St-James Parish District; being baptized on 29 November 1837 in the St-James Church, RRS - and he died a hero on 12 May 1885 in the **Battle of Batoché**, Batoché, NWT (SK).

and a trader from 1819-1822; thereafter he was a freeman. He may have been the William Tait who married Mary Auld at York Factory on 10 July 1823: Mary Auld was baptized the same day - their son William Auld Tait was baptized on 31 December 1826. He married ***Mary Bear* (*Cree*)** *daughter of Chief White Bear* (*Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit*) *aka Turner and A-Kee-Na-A-Som* on 13 February 1829 at St-John's Parish, RRS: Seventeen children are known: Thomas Tate (?-?), Marie Tate (1820-1905), William Tate (1826-1863), Philip Tate (1827- aft. 1870), Matilda Tate (1828-1861), John Tate (1829- aft. 1875), James Tate (1831- aft. 1875), triplets: George Tate (1835-?) and Margaret Tate (1835-?) and Peter Tate (1835-?), David Tate (1837-1873), ***Andrew Tate*** (1839- aft. 1875), Charles Tate (1841-?), twins: Frederick Tate (1842-?) and Nancy Ann Tate (1842-?), Jane Mary Tate (1843-?), and Elizabeth Tate (1846).

♂ **George Taylor** *son of George Taylor Sr.*[365] *and Jane* (*Cree*) was born around 1800 at York Factory - and he died (age 44) of a heart attack on 15 November 1844 at Fort Dauphin, (MB). In 1815 he went with his father to receive an education at Aberdeen University in England. In 1819 George joined his father in the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company (HBC); his first assignment was that of a Clerk; 1819-20 at York Factory and 1820-21 at Fort Prince of Wales (Churchill). George was no stranger to sailing and sailing ships; he essentially grew up on them, often assisting his father who retired after the NWC-HBC union of 1821; that year the younger George became Master of the one of the sloops his father had previously commanded, the Sloop *Severn*. From 1823 to 1827 George served as a Clerk in the winters and as

---

[365] **George Taylor Sr.** was son of either Matthew Taylor and Mary Watson or son of George Taylor and Margaret Grieve: He was born on 19 August 1759 at Berwick-on-Tweed, England - and he died in 1838 or on 15 November 1844 in England. On 17 May 1787 George Taylor Sr. signed his first contract with the Hudson's Bay Company to serve as a Sloop's Mate for three yrs at 25£ per annum, *probably aboard the Seahorse III*: [*A sloop might have been anything from a single-masted ship to a three-masted ship with a crew of up to 75 - they were slim, fast, and extremely seaworthy*]. In 1787 George's base of operations was at Fort Prince of Wales (Churchill) on Hudson Bay. In June 1788 the Master of the Sloop *Churchill* drowned and he was appointed to the vacant command: His wages increased to 46£ per annum on his promotion. In 1791 George began serving aboard the Brig *Beaver*, first as Ship's Mate; then in 1793 as Master working in the Severn District. Around 1797, while working the Severn District, George was united with ***Jane, a Cree woman*** - their first children: Peter Taylor (~1798), ***George Taylor*** (~1800-?), and ***Thomas Taylor*** (~1802-?). In August 1803 George Taylor Sr. returned home to England aboard the ship *King George*; but he returned to York Factory in 1804 on the same ship to resume command of the Brig *Beaver*. From 1805 to 1813 George was Master of the Brig *Beaver* in the Severn River District: It was during this period that the rest of his children were born; *reportedly* daughters ***Margaret Taylor*** (~1805-?), Mary Taylor (~1806-?), and Nancy (Ann) Taylor (~1811-?): During the Outfit Year 1813-14 George was Master of the Schooner *Eastmain* in the York District; in 1815 he was in England - a son, Robert Taylor, was also born about 1815. In 1818 George Taylor Sr. returned to the York Factory District as a Pilot on the ship *Britannia*.

Note: In 1822 George's son, Thomas Taylor became the personal assistant to Governor George Simpson, and in 1825 his daughter Margaret became one of Simpson's "country wives": Simpson deserted her after a son was born. In 1829 Jane (Cree) (George's wife) was living with her daughter, Margaret, at Bas De La Rivière (Fort Alexander, MB): Some references indicate that Jane died there around 1844. Also note: When attempting to determine George's true origins on the Internet, Ancestry.com and elsewhere you will find a genealogist's nightmare of contradictory and confusing information; much of it is obviously simply misinformation! He and his wife Jane are most often confused with his son of the same name who also had a wife named Jane.

a Sloop Master in the summers in both the York Factory and Churchill districts: He seems to have been a master of many trades, including that of a part-time surveyor and cartographer as well. During this period George's brother Thomas became the personal assistant of Governor George Simpson; and his sister Margaret became the Governor's "country wife." It was probably before 1827 that George began a connubial relationship with ***Jane Prince* (*Cree*)** *daughter of Mark Prince and Jane Hodgson* from Fort Albany while he was still working the ships and HBC posts around York Factory and Churchill. In the fall of 1827 George traveled to Red River *via* the Hayes River trade route, doing cartographical observations and making sketch-maps along the way: That winter he produced an "1827 Map from York Fort to Winnipeg Lake through Hayes River, etc." After he arrived at Red River, he was also employed in taking a chain of observations along the 49th parallel (US-Canada Border). On 11 January 1828 George and Jane were church-wed by ***Reverend David Jones*** (1796-1844): Eight children are known: Mary Thomas Taylor (1828-?), Jane Taylor (February 1829-?), George Simpson Taylor (October 1829-?), Robert Alexander "Bob" Taylor (1836-?), ***Victoria Taylor*** (1837-?), Sarah Taylor (1838-?), Edward Prince Taylor (1840-?), and Thomas Taylor (1843-?).

In 1829-30 he was posted to Oxford House in the Island Lake District, then back to York Factory. From 1832 onward George spent the rest of his HBC career in Red River (St-Andrews Parish), first as a Master on Lake Winnipeg Vessels (York boats) and later as a Clerk and Surveyor at Lower Fort Garry.

♀ **Marguerite "Peggy" Taylor** *daughter of George Taylor Jr.*[366] *and Jane Prince*[367] was born in 1805 at the Polar Sea, Hudson's Bay [in the North-West Territories] - and she died (age 80) on 16 December 1885 at St-Charles, RM Assiniboia, (MB); being buried at St-Charles Cemetery, Winnipeg, (MB). ***Sir George Simpson*** married *his fifth wife* Margaret Taylor (Métis) *daughter of sloop-master George Taylor*[368] (*Scot.*) *and Jane* (*Cree*)...: Two children are known: George Stewart Simpson (1827-1894) and John McKenzie Simpson (1829-1900). Simpson abandoned his wife and children, though, and he didn't have the common courtesy of telling her he had remarried. Marguerite "Peggy" Taylor next married ***Louis "Amable" Hogue*** (Fr-Can) *son of Louis Amable Hogue père and Marie-Anne Labelle* according to the custom of the country in 1820 at the Red River Settlement; being formally married in a Christian ceremony on 24 March 1831 at St-John's Anglican Church, St-John's, RRS: Ten children are known: Amable Hogue (1827-?), ***Maria* (*Mary*) *Hogue*** (1821 or 1831 or 1832-1927), Amable Hogue (1833-?), Joseph Amable Hogue (1835-1924),

---

[366] George Taylor Jr. *son of George Taylor Sr. and Margaret Grieve* was born about 1774 at Berwick on the Tweed, Scotland - and he died (age 54) on 9 October 1828 in St-Andrew's Parish District, RRS. He married Jane Prince according to the custom of the country about 1796 at York Factory district, New South Wales Territory on the Hudson Bay (Manitoba).

[367] Jane Prince was born in 1776 at York Factory District - and she died (age 52) on 9 October 1828 in St-Andrew's Parish District, RRS. Five children are known: Thomas Taylor (1797-?), George Taylor III (1800-?), ***Marguerite "Peggy" Taylor*** (1805-?), Nancy Anne Taylor (~1808-?), and Margaret Taylor (1811-?) - who married Governor (of the HBC) George Simpson: Simpson deserted her after a son was born.

[368] George Taylor was born about 1760 at Berwick on Tweed, Scotland - and he died after 1829 *probably* in England.

Marguerite Hogg Hogue (1838-?), Thomas Hogg Hogue (1840-?), Antoine Hogue (1844-~1869), Louis Hogue (1846-1937), Elizabeth Hogue (1848-?), and Mary-Ann Hogue (1850-1880).

♀ **Victoria Taylor** *daughter of George Taylor and Jane Prince* (*Cree*) was born on 25 February 1837 at St-Andrew's, Red River - and she died unknown... She married ***Alexander Thomas*** on 9 October 1851 at St-Andrew's Anglican Church: Nine children are known: Eleanor (Heline) Taylor[369] (1851-1911), Marguerite (Margaret) Thomas (1855-?), Robert Alexander Richard Thomas (1857-?), Victorine Thomas (1859-?), Charlot Thomas (bap. 1862-?), Sarah Ann Thomas (bap. 1864), John Henry Thomas (1866-?), Albert Edward Thomas (1868-?), and Anne Elizabeth Thomas (bap. 1872-?).

♂ **Alexander Thomas** was born in 1835... - and he died on 23 April 1869... He married ***Victoria Taylor*** on 9 October 1851 at St-Andrew's Anglican Church: Nine children are known: Eleanor (Heline) Taylor[370] (1851-1911), Marguerite (Margaret) Thomas (1855-?), Robert Alexander Richard Thomas (1857-?), Victorine Thomas (1859-?), Charlot Thomas (bap. 1862-?), Sarah Ann Thomas (bap. 1864), John Henry Thomas (1866-?), Albert Edward Thomas (1868-?), and Anne Elizabeth Thomas (bap. 1872-?).

♀ ***Elise Roussin dit Thomas*** *daughter of Joseph Thomas and Marie-Adele Wakitipik* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1845 at Fort Ellice District, NWT (MB) *or* in 1850 at Fort Pelly, NWT (SK) - and she died unknown... She married **Jean-Baptiste Laframboise** *son of* ***Jean-Baptiste Laframboise*** *and* ***Suzanne Beaudry dit Gaudry*** on 20 August 1863 at St-François-Xavier *or* Winnipeg: Eight children are known: Catherine Laframboise (1864-?), Caroline Laframboise (1867-?), ***Marie-Magdeleine Laframboise*** (1872-?), Alexandré Laframboise (1874-?), Adelaide Laframboise (1877-?), Rosalie Laframboise (1879-?), Jean-Baptiste Laframboise (1884-?), and Marie-Seraphine Laframboise (1885-?).

♀ **Elizabeth Thomas** married ***Joseph Bird***...: One child is known: ***Charles George Bird Sr.*** (1840-1919).

♂ **Joseph Thomas**[371] ***dit Roussain*** was born about 1816... - and he died unknown... He married ***Marie-Adele Michel Wakitipik*** (*Saulteaux*) before 1840...: Seven children are known: Marguerite Thomas (184?-?), Elise Thomas (1845-?), LaLouise Thomas (1847-?), ***Charles "Challius" Thomas*** (1848-?), François Thomas (1857-?), Bernard Thomas (1860-?), and Adelaide Thomas (1863-?).

---

[369] Eleanor (Heline) Taylor is considered a Swampy Cree Métis.
[370] Eleanor (Heline) Taylor is considered a Swampy Cree Métis.
[371] Joseph Thomas was brother to Chief Gabriel Côté (1818-1884) - one of the Chiefs who signed the Qu'Appelle Treaty Number 4 in 1874. The family moved back and forth between Saskatchewan, Alberta, and Montana.

♂ **Thomas Thomas *dit* Petit** *son of Joseph Petit dit Thomas and Marie-Louise André* was born and baptized on 8 December 1794 at St-Michel, Yamaska, Québec - and he died (age 84) in 1878... He was married three times:[372] He married Marguerite Danis[373] *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Daunais and Marguerite Lambert* in 1817 at Red River: Three children are known: Louis Petit (bet. 1818 & 1820 *or* 1822 -1905), Angèlique Petit (1820-?), Thomas Petit (1824-1844): According to Ancestry.ca six other children are known: Joseph Thomas (1846-1942), Marguerite Petit (1854-?), Thomas Petit *dit* Thomas (?-?), Marie-Thomas (?-?), Julienne Thomas (?-?), and Isabelle Thomas (?-1901). Thomas Thomas *dit* Petit *also* married Marguerite Beaulieu before 1828...: One child is known: Rosalie Petit *dit* Thomas. Thomas Thomas *dit* Petit *also* married ***Joséphte Ouellette*** *daughter of Joseph Ouellette and Angèlique Nakota* (*Assiniboine*)...: Seven children are known: Sophia Louise Petit *dit* Thomas (1840-?), Joséphte Petit *dit* Thomas (1848-?), Marie Petit *dit* Thomas (1850-1901), Isabelle Petit *dit* Thomas (1853-?), François Petit (1855-?), ***Thomas Petit dit Thomas*** (1851 *or* 1857 *or* 1858-?), and Rose Petit (1864-?).

♀ **Catherine Thompson** *daughter of Andrew Thompson and Mary Daniel - grandson of Griffin Griffith Daniel and Marguerite* (*Muskegon*) was born in 1838... - and she died unknown... She married ***John Morwick*** *son of James Morwick and Sarah Sabiston*...: Two children are known: ***Mary Ann Morwick*** (1858-1922) and Harriet Morwick (1860-?).

♀ **Cécile Thorne** married ***Paul Gesson Hyacinthe Paquette St-Denis***...: One child is known: ***Marie-Anne St-Denis*** (1855-?).

♂ **David Thorn** *son of George Thorn and Marie Lemire* married ***Madeleine Auger*** *daughter of Augustine or Antoine Baptiste Auger and Marie Nipissing* on 19 or 25 June 1858 at Lac La Biché Mission , NWT (AB): Three children are known: William Thorn (1859-1930), Marie Thorn (1863-?) and David Thorn (1859-?).

♂ **John McAllum Todd** *son of Isabelle Dennet* was born on 24 November 1833 at Fort Pelly in the Swan River District, NWT (MB); being baptized on 22 July 1834 at St-John's Anglican Church, RRS [by Minister William Cochran] - and he died (age 63) in 1896 at Seamo (Narcisse), MB; being buried in St-James' Anglican Cemetery. He first had an affair with ***Madeleine Ducharme***...: One child is known to have been born out of wedlock: **John Todd Jr.** (1852 *or* 1854 *or* 1855-1943). John McAllum Todd married Matilda Williams[374] *daughter of William Williams and Sarah Fiddler - grad-daughter of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*): No children are known.

---

[372] The records are confusing. According to Ancestry.ca Thomas Thomas *dit* Petit was married three times.

[373] Marguerite Danis *daughter of Jean Baptiste Daunais and Marguerite Lambert* was born about 1805..., being baptized on 17 February 1833 at St-Boniface.

[374] Matilda Williams *daughter of William Williams and Sarah Fiddler - grad-daughter of Peter Fiddler of Bolsover and Mary Maskegonne* (*Swampy Cree*) was born in 1825 - and she died (age 71) on 20 April 1896 at Seamo, MB; being buried with her husband buried in St-James' Anglican Cemetery.

♂ **Joseph Tourond** *son of Jacques Touron and Marie-Louise LeCompté* was born in 1782 *or* 1792 at St-Laurent, Île de Montréal, Québec [Lower Canada] - and he died on 6 November 1873 at St-Norbert, MB. He was married twice: He first married ***Charlotte Gladu***...: One child is known: ***Joseph Tourond*** (1826-?).[375] Joseph Tourond next married *his second wife* Rosalie Laderoute[376] *daughter of Jean Philibert Laderoute and Marguerite Pontbriand dit Sansregret* about 1835 at St-Norbert Parish Church, RRS: Seven children are known: Jacques Tourond (1836-1879), Jean-Baptiste Tourond (1838-?), Rosalie Tourond (1844 *or* 1845-?), Isidore Tourond (1847-1923), Elise Tourond (1850-?), Joseph Tourond (1852 *or* 1853-?), and Henri Tourond (1855 *or* 1856-?).

♂ **Joseph Tourond** *son of Joseph Tourond* (*Fr-Can*)[377] *and his first wife Charlotte Gladu* (*Métis*) was born in July 1826 in the Red River Settlement - and he died (age 56) on 22 May 1883. He married ***Joséphte Paul*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul and Angèlique Godon*...: Nine children are known: ***David Tourond*** (1851 *or* 1852-?), ***Calixte Tourond*** (1853-12 May 1885, Battle of Batoché), ***Patrice Tourond*** (1857 *or* 1858-?), ***Elzéar Tourond*** (~1858/59-?), ***François Tourond*** (1860 *or* 1864-?), ***Charles Menard Tourond*** (1862 *or* 1863-1885) and ***Pierre Tourond*** (1855 *or* 1862-?), Marie-Thérèse Tourond[378] (1864-?), and Elise Tourond (?-?).

Joseph Tourond moved with his family to Batoché in 1882.

♂ **André Trottier** *son of André Trottier and Louise* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1776 in the Red River Settlement *or* about 1784 at Pembina County, (ND, USA) - and he died on 24 April 1874 at Lebret, NWT (SK). He married ***Marguerite St-Denis dit Paquette*** *daughter of Antoine Paquette dit St-Denis and Lizette* (*Cree*) ...: Fourteen children are known: twins: Joseph Trottier (1812-?), Joséphte Trottier (1812-?), André Trottier (1816-1902), Basile Trottier (1819-?), Madeleine Trottier (1822-?), twins: Jean-Baptiste Trottier (1824 *or* 1825-1855) and Marguerite Trottier (1819 *or* 1825-1893), ***Joseph Trottier père*** (bet. 1825 & 1828-?), twins: Catherine Trottier (1831-1834) and Marie Trottier (1831-1867), Michel Trottier (1832-1885), Antoine Trottier (1834-?), François Trottier (?-?), ***Chief Charles* "Wahpass" *Trottier*** (1839-?).

♂ **Antoine Trottier** *son of André Trottier and Marguerite St-Denis dit Paquette* was born on 12 August 1834 *or* on 8 December 1834 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died (age) in 1902 at Havre, (MT, USA). He was married twice : He first married **Angèlique Laframboise** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Laframboise and Suzanne Beaudry dit Gaudry* on 21 September 1857 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight

---

[375] Joseph Tourond *son of Joseph Tourond and Charlotte Gladu* married Joséphte Paul *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Paul and Angelique Godon* who is commonly referred to as ***li Veuve Tourond*** - mother of ***li Sept Étoiles***.

[376] Rosalie Laderoute *daughter of Jean Philibert Laderoute and Marguerite Pontbriand dit Sansregret* was born on 9 October 1816 in the North-West Territories - and she died after 1901 at DeSalaberry, Provencher County, MB.

[377] **Joseph Tourond** *son of Jacques Touron and Marie-Louise Lecomte* was born in 1782 at St Laurent Ile d'Montréal, Québec. Joseph married Charlotte Gladu and had a child. Joseph married Rosalie Laderoute and had 7 children. He passed away on 6 November 1873 in St-Norbert, (MB).

[378] Napoleon Joseph Venne m. Marie-Thérèse Tourond...

children are known: Edouard Trottier (1859-1866), Norbert Trottier (1860 *or* 1861-?), Jean Trottier (1863-?), William Trottier (1864-?), François Trottier (1867-?), Marie Trottier (1869-?), Isabelle Trottier (1870-1894), and Philomene Trottier (1872-1894). André Trottier next married Marguerite Tousignant...: No children are known.

♂ **Joseph Trottier** *son of André Trottier and Marguerite St-Denis dit Paquette* was born between 1825 and 1828 at St-François-Xavier area, White Horse Plains, RRS - and he died unknown... He was a hunter in September 1850. He married ***Thérèse Vallée dit Laplante*** *daughter of Antoine Vallée* in 1852 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Adele Trottier (?-?), Anonyme Trottier (?-?), André Trottier (1853-?), Julie Trottier (~May 1855-Nov. 1855), twins: Marguerite Trottier (1857-?) and ***Joseph Trottier*** (1857-?), Louis Trottier (1859-?), ***Albert Trottier*** (1860 *or* 1863-?), Cuthbert Trottier (1862-?), ***Charles Trottier Jr.*** (1865-?), Marie Trottier (1868-?), Rudolphé Trottier (1872-?), and Adolphé Trottier (1873-1874).

♀ **Madeleine Trottier** *daughter of André Trottier and Marguerite Paquette dit St-Denis* married ***Louison Boyer*** *son of Pierre Boyer and Marguerite Bonneau...*: Six children are known: Eliza Boyer (1840-?), Joseph Boyer (1847-?), David Boyer (1848-?), Clemence Boyer (1851-?), Victoire Boyer (1852-?), and ***François Côté Boyer*** (1852 *or*1854-1885).

♀ **Marguerite Trottier** *daughter of André Trottier and Marguerite Paquette dit St-Denis* was born in 1825... - and she died on 17 April 1893 *or* in 1901... She married ***Louison Fleury*** *son of Louis Joseph Fleury and Joséphte Belly Vandal* (*Grosventre*) ...: Ten children have been suggested; six are known: Jean-Baptiste Fleury (1851-?), Clemence Fleury (1853-?), Bazile Fleury (1855-?), William Fleury (1857 or 1859-?), Louis Fleury (1860-?), Jean Fleury (1863-?).

♀ ***Sarah/Sally Pa-sa Trout*** (Swampy Cree) was born unknown - and she died on 25 May 1874 in St-Andrews (Lockport). She married **Thomas Favel** *son of John Favel and Titameg* (*Whitefish*) (*Swampy Cree*) according to the custom of the country around 1797: On 28 January 1821 Thomas Favel was baptized and church-wed to Sarah/Sally Pa-sa Trout at St-John's (Winnipeg); and on January 29th, the next day, five of their children were baptized there: John, Tom, Richard, Sally and Humphrey. Ten [Twelve] children are known: John James (Jack) Favel (~1797-?), Marguerite "Fanny *or* Peggy" Favel (1803-?), Richard Favel Sr. (1812-?), Sarah Favel (1813-?), Thomas Favel Jr. (1807-1896), Samuel Favel (1819-?), Humphrey Favel (1820 *or* 1821-?), Mary Favel (1824-?), Joseph Favel (1828-?), William Favel (1831-?). Two other children - ***Basil Favel*** (?-1937) and ***Louison Favel*** (1842-?) - are also attributed to Thomas Favel and Sarah/Sally Pa-sa Trout.

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Turcotte** *son of Vital Turcotte and Madeleine Caplette* was born on 22 February 1837 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died in 1902 at Belcourt, (ND, USA). He was married twice: He first married ***Angélique Pocha dit Paquin*** *daughter of Jean Paquin and Geneviève Ainanikip-kik Laterregrasse* in 1858 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Vital Turcotte (1858-?), Jean-Baptiste Turcotte

(1860-1873), twins: Marie Turcotte (1861-1888) and ***Napoléon* (*Noël*) *Turcotte*** (1861-?), Norbert Turcotte (1862-1877), William Turcotte (1864-1879), Susan (Suzanne) Turcotte (1868-?), Adele Turcotte (1870-1877), Daniel Turcotte (1873-?), Anastasie Turcotte (1875-?), Patrice *aka* François *or* Joseph Turcotte (1876-1972), François Turcotte (1878-?), and Angèlique Turcotte (1878-?). Jean-Baptiste Turcotte next married Marguerite Decoteau (Descôtéaux)[379] *daughter of Louis Decoteau and Isabelle Laverdure* after 1883...: Six children are known: William Turcotte (1880-?), Celiona Turcotte (1883-1949), Pierre Turcotte (1886-?), Collin Turcotte (1888-1969), Mary Jane Turcotte (1889-1894), and Sarah Turcotte (1891-?, buried 1908).

♂ **Vital Turcotte** *son of Jean-Baptiste Turcotte and Susanne Dubey* was born 1816 *or* about 1818 in the Red River Settlement - and he died unknown. He married ***Madeleine Caplette*** *daughter of Joseph Caplette and Angèlique Guiboche*...: Eight children are known: Jean-Baptiste Turcotte (?-?),Marie-Pelagie Turcotte (?-?),Genevieve Turcotte (?-?), Joseph Turcotte (1849-1898), Julie Turcotte (?-?),Marguerite/Margaret Turcotte (?-?), ***Norbert Turcotte*** (1855-?), and James Patrice McKensie Turcotte (?-?).

♀ **Elizabeth "Betsy" Twatt** (*Métisse*) *daughter of Magnus Twatt*[380] *and an Indian woman* was born in 1790... - and she died (age 95) 1885... She married **Alexander Bremner** according to the custom of the country about 1814/15: They were solemnly married on 1 May 1833...: Twelve children are known: John Bremner (1815-?), Sarah Bremner (1818-?), ***William Bremner*** (1822 *or* 1824-?), Thomas Bremner (1825-?), Elizabeth "Betsy" Bremner (1827-?), **Ellen "Nellie" Bremner** (1831-?), Nancy Anne Bremner (1832-?), James Bremner (1830 *or* 1833-?), ***Charles Bremner*** (1835-?), ***Alexander Bremner Jr.*** (1837-?), Mary Bremner (1840-?), and Peter Bremner (~1842-?).

U

V

♀ **Angelique Vallée** was born in 1821... - and she died unknown... She married ***Charles Primeau*** *son of Joseph Primeau père and Joséphte Durand dit Dion*...: One child is known: ***Marguerite Primeau*** (1841-?).

---

[379] Marguerite Decoteau (Descôtéaux) *daughter of Louis Decoteau and Isabelle Laverdure* was born on 1 March 1852 at Devil's Lake in Dakota Territory; being christened on 22 March 1852 at Assumption, Pembina, Dakota Territory - and she died unknown...

[380] Magnus Twatt (1751-1801) was an HBC Inland Trader from the Orkneys of Scotland.

♀ **Angèlique Vallée**[381] married ***Charles Racette fils*** *son of Charles Racette and Joséphte* (*Saulteaux*)...: One child is known: ***Louis Racette dit Pelletier*** (1845-?).

♂ Antoine Vallée

♀ **Hélène Laplante *dit* Vallée** *daughter of Antoine Vallée and Suzanne Lefebvre* was born in 1818 *or* 1828... - and she died in 1857 at Sault Ste-Marie, (ON). She married ***François Lafourche dit Villeneuve*** on 09/12/1842 at Fort Des Prairie, Edmonton, NWT (AB): Twelve children are known: Hélène Villeneuve (1836-?), François Villeneuve *fils* (1837-?), Goodwin Villeneuve (1839-?), Edwin Villeneuve (1841 *or* 1842-?), Théophile (Theophilus) Villeneuve (1843-?), ***Isidore Villeneuve*** (1845 *or*1848 *or* 1850-?), David Villeneuve (1846-?), Alexandré Villeneuve (1848 *or* 1849-?), Cuthbert Villeneuve (1849-1850), Albert Norbert/Cuthbert Villeneuve (1851-1908), Hyacinthe Villeneuve (1852-1933), and Sévère Villeneuve (1854-?).

♂ **Joseph Vallée** *son of Louis Lavallée dit Vallée and Louise Martel* was born in March 1846 at Assiniboia Settlement - and he died unknown... He married ***Marie Plouf dit Villebrun*** *daughter of Louis Plouf dit Villebrun and Louise Collin*...: Two children are known: Philomene Vallée (1862-?) and Joseph Vallée (1865-1873).

♀ **Thérèse Vallée *dit* Laplante** *daughter of Antoine Vallée* was born in 1830 *or* 1835 in the Rocky Mountains, Edmonton, NWT (AB) - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph Trottier*** *son of André Trottier and Marguerite St-Denis dit Paquette* in 1852 at St-Boniface, RRS: Thirteen children are known: Adele Trottier (?-?), Anonyme Trottier (?-?), André Trottier (1853-?), Julie Trottier (~May 1855-Nov. 1855), twins: Marguerite Trottier (1857-?) and ***Joseph Trottier*** (1857-?), Louis Trottier (1859-?), ***Albert Trottier*** (1860 *or* 1863-?), Cuthbert Trottier (1862-?), ***Charles Trottier Jr.*** (1865-?), Marie Trottier (1868-?), Rudolphé Trottier (1872-?), and Adolphé Trottier (1873-1874).

♀ **Suzanne Vallée** *daughter of Louis Vallée and Louise Martel* was born on 24 June 1832 *or* in 1833... - and she died on 10 December 1919 at Belcourt, (ND, USA); being buried on 13 December 1919 at St-Ann Cemetery, Belcourt, (ND, USA). She married ***Joseph Lafournaise*** in 1852...: Three children are known: ***Elise Lafournaise*** (1854-?), Joseph Lafournaise (1857-1940), and Felicité Lafournaise.

♀ **Philomène Vanasse** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Anas dit Vanasse père and Catherine Cardinal* was born in October 1856 in the Rocky Mountain House District, NWT (AB) - and she died unknown. She married **Jean-Baptiste "Napesaw" Dumont** *son of Jean-Baptiste Dumont and Isabelle Gray* on 22 April 1872 at Fort des La

---

[381] Angèlique Vallée was married three times: She first married Jean-Baptiste Comtois (born in 1700 in France)...: One child is known: Angèlique Comtois (1824-?). Angèlique Vallée next married Jean-Baptiste Morin (1790-1817) - she was one of eight serial wives: Three children are known: Hyacinthe Comtois Morin (?-?), Thérèse *dit* Morin (1821-?), and Angelique Dit Saulteaux (1830-?).

Montagne, (Rocky Mountain House District): One child is known: Philomene Dumont[382] (1875-?).

♂ **Antoine Vandal** - *son of Antoine Vandal and Charlotte Mandeville* - he was born in 1765; he married ***Angèlique* (*Saulteaux/ Ojibwa*)** before 1809, probably in the Red River Settlement - eight children are known born between 1809 and about 1834 in the North-West Territories and Red River Settlement. Their sons were buffalo hunters and farmers. Their son Joseph "La Pioche" Vandal died an Exovede hero on 12 May 1885 at the Battle of Batoché.

♂ **Antoine Vandal** *son of Antoine Vandal and Angèlique* (*Saulteaux*) was born in 1809... - and he died (age 73) on 25 August 1882 at St-Jean-Baptiste, (MB). Her married ***Marguerite Savoyard-Berthelet*** *daughter of Toussaint Savoyard-Berthelet and Marguerite* (*Sauteuse*) before 1827...: Eleven children are known: Marguerite Vandal (?-?), Justine Vandal (~1827-1862), François Vandal (1832- bef. 1901), Antoine Vandal (~1833-?), Gabriel Vandal (~1834- bef. 1901), Joseph Vandal (1839-?), Catherine Vandal (1842-?), Roger Vandal (1850-1888), Louis Vandal (1850- aft. 1911), Mélanie Vandal (1853-?), and Moïse Vandal (1854-1871).

♂ **Joseph Vandal** was born in 1810... - and he died unknown. He married ***Louise Dupuis***...: Three children are known: Baptiste Vandal (1846-?), François Vandal (1850-?), and Catherine Vandal.

♂ **Pierre Vandal** was born in 1785 in the North-West Territories - and he died unknown. He married ***Charlotte Hughes*** *daughter of James "Nan-Touché" Hughes and* a *Corbeau Crow woman*...: Six children are known: Joseph Vandal (1818-?). Antoine Vandal (1819-?), Pierre Vandal *fils* (1828-?), Augustin Vandal (?-?), ***Capt.* (*Jean*)-*Baptiste Vandal père*** (~1832-1888), and Marguerite Vandal (1834-?).

♀ **Louise Vandette** *daughter of Vandette and Marguerite* was born in 1820 in the Red River Settlement - and she died (age 70) on 30 April 1890... She married ***Michel Louis Bousquet***...: Nine children are known: Louise Bousquet (1833-?), Marie Bousquet (1835-?), Isabelle Bousquet (1840-?), Olive Bousquet (1844-?), Elise Bousquet (1845-?), twins: Julie Bousquet (1849-?) and Louis Bousquet (1849-?), Cyrille Bousquet (1854-?), and Baptiste Bousquet (1866-1895).

♂ **Pierre Venne** was born in 1805 in the Red River Settlement - and he died in 1860 at Olga, (ND, USA). He married ***Marie Charette*** *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Charette and Charlotte Sansregret dit Paul*...: Eleven children are known: Marie Venne (1824-1886), twins?: Joseph Venne (1832-?) and Jean-Baptiste Venne (1832-1884), Pierre Venne (1834-?), Solomon Venne (1835-1922), Charlotte Venne (1841-?), David Venne (1842-?), Ursule Jeanne Venne (1845-?), Michel Venne (1851-?), William Venne (1853-?), and Alexandré Venne (1856-?).

---

[382] Philomene Dumont married François Ladouceur (1864-?): At the **Battle of li Coulée des Tourond's**, François did not carry a gun but bore a flag of the Virgin Mary instead!

♂ **Salomon Jean Venne** was born on 12 October 1837... - and he died (age 85) in 1922... He married ***Joséphte "Josette" St-Arnaud*** *daughter of Bonaventure St-Arnaud and Geneviève Contré*...: Nine children are known: Solomon Venne (1857-1920), Joséphte Venne (1858-?), ***Josephine Venne*** (1859-?), David Venne (1861-?), Napoléon Venne (1861-?), William Venne (1866-?), Alexandré Venne (1867-?). Louis Bruno Venne (1870-?), Elmire Venne (1873-?).

♀ **Marguerite Notinakaban Vent-de-Bout** (a native Cree of Fort William, Ontario) was born about 1779 *or* about 1780... - and she died on 4 October 1851...; being buried on 4 October 1851 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Angus McGillis dit Giroux*** according to the custom of the county before 1798; they were formally married on 11 January 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS: Eight children are known: ***Alexander Jerome dit Giroux dit McGillis***(?-?), Marguerite McGillis (~1802/07-?), **Marie McGillis**[383] (~1806-1856), Daniel McGillis (~1809-1869), William McGillis (~1814-1868), Duncan McGillis (1815- bef. 1857), Isabelle McGillis (~1819-?), and Cuthbert McGillis (1822-1906).

♂ **Joseph "Tout-Petite/Petit" Turpin Vermette** *son of Joseph Vermette père and Joséphte Plouf de Villebrun* was born in 1810 in the North-West Territories; being baptized on 10 January 1830 *as a prerequisite to a formal church wedding* - and he died on 30 January 1900 at St-Norbert, (MB). He married ***Angelique-Marguerite Laliberté*** *daughter of Pierre Cyril Laliberté* (*Chipewyan*) *and Joséphte Baudry/Beaudry dit Gaudry* on 11 January 1830 at St-Boniface Parish Church, RRS: Twelve children are known: ***Joseph Vermette III*** (1832-**24 April 1885, Battle of li Coulee des Tourond's/Fish Creek**), Antoine Vermette (1833-?), Alexis Vermette (1837-?), Pierre Vermette (1838-?), Louis Vermette (1839-?), Norbert Vermette (~1841-1874), Maxime Vermette (1847-1906), Augustin Vermette (1848-1935), Toussaint Vermette (1849-1930), François Vermette (1850-?), William Vermette (1854-1865), and Anne/Annie Vermette (1857-1924).

♀ **Marie-Anne Versailles** *daughter of Pierre Versailles and Joséphte Letendré* was born in April 1821 *or* 1823 in the Red River Settlement - and she died in 1918 at Jackfish Lake, SK. She married ***Abraham Belanger***...: Twelve children are known: ***Isabelle "Mistaw" Bélanger***, ***Marie-Anne Bélanger*** (1841-?), Elise Belanger (1843-?), ***Capt. Abraham Bélanger père*** (1848 *or* 1849-1917), Arthur Belanger (1851-?), ***Marie Belanger*** (1851 *or* 1852-1890 *or* aft. 1901), ***John Belanger*** (1851 *or*1853-bet. 1887-88), Joséphte Belanger (1856-1873), Hélène Belanger (1858-?), ***Norbert Belanger*** (1860-?), Christine Belanger (1864-1864), ***Bernard Belanger*** (1865 *or* 1868-1927). François-Xavier Morin *dit* Perreault has been suggested as a second husband. Other children may include Eliza Belanger, Marie Lisa Belanger, and Joseph Belanger

---

[383] Marie McGillis married **Cuthbert Grant** the Warden of the Plains.

♀ **Marie Vestro dit Gesson *dit* Jeannot**[384] (*Métis*) *daughter of Francois Vestro dit Gesson and Louise* (*Descôtéaux*) *Descoste* was born in 1795 in Lower Canada (Québec) - and she died (age 60) on 24 October 1855 St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Joseph Arcand*** (*Fr-Can*) *son of Alexis Arcand and Geneviève Pichét or Pincher* on Leap Day 29 February 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS: Ten children are known: Pierrette Arcand (1826-?), Alexandré Arcand (1832-?), Geneviève Arcand (1832-?), ***Thérèse Arcand*** (1832 or 1835-1884), ***Joseph Arcand*** (1833 or 1834-?), ***Marie Arcand*** (1834-?), Joseph Arcand (1836-?), ***Alexandré "La Biché" Arcand*** (1838-?), ***Jean-Baptiste Arcand*** (1840-?) and François Regis Arcand (1844-1923).

♀ **Brigitte Plouf dit Villebrun** *daughter of Louis Plouf dit Plouffe dit Villebrun and Marianne/Marie-Anne Snare or Nation dit Collets*[385] was born in 1805 in Lower Canada [Québec] - and she died unknown at St-Norbert Parish District, RRS. She married **Joseph Esnault *dit*** [*Énaud dit*] **Delorme** *son of Jean-Baptiste Enos dit Delorme and Marie-Elizabeth Page* in 1824 at St-Boniface, RRS: Nine children are known: Catherine Delorme (?-?), Joseph Delorme (1821-?), ***Julia Delorme*** (1825-?), Alexis Delorme (1828-?), Alexis Delorme (1829-?), Hélène Delorme (1830-?), François Delorme (1833-?), Louison Delorme (1833-1896), and ***Philomène Delorme*** (1847-1927).

♂ **Louis Plouf *dit* Villebrun** *son of Louis Plouf dit Villebrun and Marie-Anne Snare or Nation of Collets* was born about 1801 *or* 1805 in Lower Canada [Québec]...; being baptized *as a prerequisite to marriage* on 20 November 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS - and he died on 3 February 1873 at St-Boniface, RRS; being buried on 5 February 1873 at St-Boniface, RRS. He was also known as Louis Plouffe. He married ***Louise Collin*** *daughter of Joseph Collin and Joséphte* (*Sauteuse*) on 21 November 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS: : Thirteen children are suggested, eleven children are known: Louise Plouff dit Villebrun (~1827-?), Louis Villebrun (1829-?), Julie Villebrun (1831-?), Marie Villebrun (1832-?), Guillaume (Ploufe) Villebrun (1835-?), Joseph Villebrun (1838-?), Leon Villebrun (1846-?), Michel Plouffe dit Villebrun (~1848-?), twins: Anonyme Plouffe (1 March 1850-1 March 1850) and François-Xavier Plouffe (1850-1850, *age 9 mos.*), Paul Plouffe dit Villebrun (1851-?), Antoine Plouffe (1852-?), and Cuthbert Plouffe dit Villebrun (1857-?).

♀ **Marie Plouf *dit* Villebrun** *daughter of Louis Plouf dit Villebrun and Louise Collin* was born on 22 May 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph Vallée*** *son of Louis* Lavallée *dit Vallée and Louise Martel*...: She was married twice: She first married Louis Vallée *son of Louis Lavallée dit Vallée and Louise Martel... - his third wife* : No children are known. Marie Plouf *dit* Villebrun

---

[384] **Marie Vestro dit Gesson *dit* Jeannot** also known as Mary Jeannotte or Marie Janatu or Marie Jeannot or Marie LaMotte.

[385] Marianne/Marie-Anne Snare or Nation *dit* Collets was born about 1785 in the Village of the Snake Clan, Ojibwe Indian Nation - and she died unknown. She married Louis Plouf dit Plouffe *dit* Villebrun before 1800 in the North-West Territories according to the custom of the country: Five children are known: Nancy "Marguerite" Ploufe *dit* Villebrun (1800-?), ***Brigitte Plouf dit Villebrun*** (1805-?), Louis Plouf *dit* Plouffe *dit* Villebrun *fils* (~1806-1873), Antoine Plouffe *dit* Villebrun (1809-?), and Marguerite "Papanau" Villebrun *dit* Plouf (~1814-?).

next married **Joseph Vallée** *son of Louis Lavallée dit Vallée and Louise Martel*...: Two children are known: Philomene Vallée (1862-?) and Joseph Vallée (1865-1873).

♂ **Thérèse Plouf dit Villebrun** *daughter of* "*Jean*"*-Baptiste Villebrun and Joséphte Godon or Louis Villebrun and Marie-Anne* (*Snare Ojibwa Collets*) was born in 1825 in the Red River Settlement - and she died unknown... She married ***Joseph or Louis Laverdure*** *son of Alexis Laverdure and Angèlique Montour* about 1833 at Pembina District, Minnesota Territory, (ND, USA): Twelve children are known: Joseph "Tchee-zo-zay" Laverdure *fils* (1834 *or* ~1836-1931), Marie Laverdure (~1837-?), Pierre Laverdure (1838 *or* ~1839-1916), Marie-Anne Laverdure (1843-1873 *or* 1930), Leon Laverdure (1844 *or* 1845-?), Angèlique Laverdure (~1842 *or* 1844 *or* 1847-1921), Elise *or* Eliza Laverdure (~1846 *or* 1849-?) Marie-Louise Laverdure (1849 *or* 1850-1900). Alexis Laverdure (~1851-?), Hélène Laverdure (1853-?), Anonyme Laverdure (1855-1855), and Joséphte Laverdure (1856-?).

♂ **François Lafourche *dit* Villeneuve** was born in 1813 *or* in 1805 at St-Benoit-Labre, Beauce, Québec - and he died in 1888 at St-Boniface, RRS. He was married twice: He first married ***Hélène Laplante dit Vallée*** *daughter of Antoine Vallée and Suzanne Lefebvre*...: Twelve children are known: Hélène Villeneuve (1836-?), François Villeneuve *fils* (1837-?), Goodwin Villeneuve (1839-?), Edwin Villeneuve (1841 *or* 1842-?), Théophile (Theophilus) Villeneuve (1843-?), ***Isidore Villeneuve*** (1845 *or*1848 *or* 1850-?), David Villeneuve (1846-?), Alexandré Villeneuve (1848 *or* 1849-?), Cuthbert Villeneuve (1849-1850), Albert Norbert/Cuthbert Villeneuve (1851-1908), Hyacinthe Villeneuve (1852-1933), and Sévère Villeneuve (1854-?). François Lafourche *dit* Villeneuve next married Angèlique Houle[386] *daughter of Charles Houle and Madeleine Breland*...: Four children are known: Alexandré Villeneuve (1860-?), Carolina Villeneuve (1862-?), Edward Villeneuve (1863-?), and Napoléon Villeneuve 1864-?().

♂ **Théophile Joseph Villeneuve** *son of Francois-Lafourche Villeneuve and Helene Laplante/Lavallée Vallée* was born on 4 March 1843 in the district of Fort Edmonton, NWT (AB); being baptized on 24 September 1843 in the St-Joachim Mission, Fort Edmonton, NWT (AB) - and he died unknown... He married ***Elise/Elisa/Eliza McGillis*** in 1864 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: One child is known: ***Marie Villeneuve*** (1872-?).

♀ **Madeleine Vivier** *daughter of Alexis Vivier père and Marie-Anne* (*Assiniboine*) was born in 1805 in the North-West Territories - and she died (age 70) on 6 March 1875 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. She married ***Urbaine Hénault Delorme père*** *son of François Enos dit Delorme* (1767-1847) *and Madeleine Charlotte de Sauteuse* (*Ojibwa*)...: Thirteen children are known: Marguerite Delorme (1824-1899), Catherine Delorme (1825-1895, Madeleine Delorme (1826 *or* 1833-?), Marie Delorme (1833-?), François Delorme (1834-1855), twins: Pierre Delorme (1835-?) and ***Urbaine Delorme*** (1835-?), Norbert Delorme (1837-1860), Elise Delorme (1840-

---

[386] Angèlique Houle *daughter of Charles Houle and Madeleine Breland* was born on 20 October 1825 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown...

?), Sara Delorme (1842-?), Rose Delorme (1847-1897), Elzéar Delorme (1851-1866), and Joseph Com Captain Delorme (1849 *or* 1852-?).

♀ **Marie-Madeleine Vivier** *daughter of Alexis Vivier and Marie-Anne Madeleine* (*Assiniboine*) was born on 1 January 1817 in the North-West Territories. She married **Joseph Malaterre** *son of Jean-Baptiste Malaterre and Angèlique Adam* at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Eight children are known: Joseph Malaterre, twins: Jean-Baptiste Malaterre (1846-?) and Louis Malaterre (1846-?), Alexis Malaterre (1849-1854), Anonyme Malaterre, Marie Malaterre, Anonyme Malaterre, and Georgre Malaterre (1858-?).

W

♀ **Charlotte Wapisiokowan** married ***Jean-Baptiste* (*Ka-ka-ke-ka-mik*) *Moïse***...: Five children are known: François Cardinal Moïse (1844-53-?), Isabelle (Kakakekamik) Moïse (1844-53-?), ***Rosalie Moïse aka Cardinal*** (1854-?), Angelique (Kakakekamik) Moïse (1857-?), and Christine Moïse (1860-?).

♂ **James Ward Sr.** married ***Catherine Bruneau***...: One child is known: ***James Ward Jr.*** (1851-?).

♀ **Nancy Anne Ward** (Métis) *daughter of Jacques John Ward* (1805-1916) *and Angèlique Bruyére - grand-daughter of Jean-Baptiste Bruyére and Françoise* (*Snake Serpent*) was born in 1830... - and she died unknown... She was married twice: She first married **John Norquay** *son of Oman Norquay and Jane Morwick* (*Métis*) on 9 October 1845...: Two children are known: ***Anne "Annie" Norquay*** (1846-?) and Loutit Norquay (1848-*died in infancy*). She next married Archibald Flett (1827-?) *son of William Flett and Isabella* "*Betsy*" (*Métis*) in 1863 at St-Andrew's, RRS: No children are known.

♀ **Nancy Ann Ward** *daughter of Jacques John Ward and Angèlique Bruyére* was born in 1800... - and she died on 15 April 1878 at High Bluff District, (MB). She married ***George Spence*** *son of James* (*Andrew*) *Spence and Margaret Nistichio Batt* on 6 May 1821 at St-John's, Fort Douglas District, RRS: George and Nancy were baptized before the marriage service: Anne Spence (1821-?), Joseph Spence (1822-?), George Spence (1827-?), Margaret Spence (1830-?), Betsy Spence (1832-?), Archibald James Spence (1834-1892), ***Andrew Frederick Spence*** (1837-1907), and John Spence (1840-?).

♀ **Emilie Wells** *daughter of John Wells and Joséphte Grant* was born in 1810... - and she died unknown. She married **Alexandré DuBoishue *dit* Breland** (Métis)...: Three children are known: ***Gilbert Breland*** (?-?), ***Elise Breland*** (1839-?), and **Hélène "Salina (Lena)" Breland** (1847-?).

♂ **Jean-Baptiste Wells** *son of Jean-Baptiste Wells and Marie Crise* was born about 1820... - and he died in 1815 at Fort Gibraltar. He married **Angèlique Chalifoux *dit* Richard** *daughter of Michel Chalifoux dit Richard and Isabelle Collin* [*her third of three husbands*] on 13 January 1840 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: One son is Known: ***Joseph Wells***(1851-?).

♂ **John "Johnny" Wells** (Métis) *son of John Wells and Marie-Marguerite Grant* was born about 1820 at St-François-Xavier, RRS - and he died (age ~100) in 1920... He married ***Mary MacKay***...: Eleven children are known: ***Emily "Amelia" Wells*** (1843-1918), twins: Harriett Wells (1848-1881) and John Wells III (1848-?), Eliza Wells (aft. 1848-?), Moses Wells (aft. 1848-?), Rosa Wells (aft. 1848-?), Sidonia Wells *dit* Wills (aft. 1848-?), Solomon Wells *dit* Wills (aft. 1848-?), Mary Wells *dit* Wills (aft. 1872-?), Rebecca Wells *dit* Wills (1872-?), and Alexander Wells *dit* Wills (1877-?).

♂ **John Wells Sr.** (Irish) was born in 1800 in Ireland or England- and he died unknown... He married ***LaLouise LaFramboise*** (*Métis*) *of Joseph Laframboise dit Fafard, Sr. and Joséphte* (*Assiniboine*) about 1824 in the Red River Settlement: One child is known: ***Marguerite Wells*** (~1825- aft. 1880).

♀ **Marie-Marguerite Wells** *daughter of John Wills dit Wells and LaLouise Laframboise* was born in the Spring months of 1825 in the Red River District - and she died after 1880 at St-Laurent district, NWT (SK). She married ***Henry Smith Sr.*** about 1848 at St-Boniface, RRS: Seven children are known: ***Henriette Smith*** (1849-1925), ***Pelagie Smith*** (1854-1906), Caroline Smith (~1855-?), ***Alphonsine/Euphrosine Smith*** (~1856-?), ***Henry Smith Jr.*** (~1857-?), ***Gabriel Smith*** (1858-1937), and ***Marguerite "Maggie" Smith*** (~1861-?).

♀ **Charlotte Wessard** married ***Pierre Bourassa***...: One child is known: ***Louis Bourassa***(1818 *or* ~1828-?).

♂ **Chief White Bear (Mes-Ka-Nee-Powit) *aka* Turner** - *see* **Bear**

♂ **Francois Whitford** *son of James Peter Whitford and Sarah* (*Indian*) was born in 1807 in Rupert's Land - and he died in 1860 at St-François-Xavier, RRS. He married ***Marie-Charlotte Gladu*** *daughter of Charles Gladu and Madeleine Marguerite Ross - her first of two husbands*...: Four children are known: James François Whitford (1826-?), William François Whitford (1830-?), ***Sarah Whitford*** (1834-1910), and Geneviève Whitford (1839-?).

♀ **Mary Whitford** *daughter of James Whitford Sr. and Mary Nancy Spence - grad-daughter of James P. Whitford* [387] *and Sarah* (*Native*) was born on 22 January 1826... -and she died unknown... She married ***George Sanderson Sr.*** *son of George Sanderson and Elizabeth Lagimodière* in 1842 at St-Andrew's, RRS: Three children are known: George Sanderson Jr. (1847-?), ***Margaret Harriet Sanderson*** (1859 *or* 1861-?), and Annabella Sanderson (1861-?).

---

[387] James P. Whitford (1766-1818) was an HBC employee born in England.

♂ **Peter Whitford** *son of James Peter Whitford and Sarah* (*Cree*) was born about 1796...; being baptized (age 24) on 26 November 1820... - and he died unknown... He married ***Christy Spence*** *daughter of Magnus Spence Sr. and Margaret Johnston* on 27 November 1820...: [388] One child is known: **Nancy "Ann" Whitford** (1834-?).

♀ **Sarah Whitford** *daughter of François Whitford and Marie-Charlotte Gladu* was born in 1834 in the Red River Settlement - and she died (age 76) in 1910 at Indian Head, (SK). She was married twice: She first married James Spence[389] *son of Magnus Spence and Sally Favel*...: No children are known. She next married ***Peter Hourie*** *son of John Hourie and Margaret* (*Cree*)...: Seven children are known: Margaret Hourie (1856-?), Thomas Taylor Hourie (1859-?), Alexander Hourie (1860-1930), Edwin James Hourie (1862-1899), Peter Hourie (1863-?), Elizabeth Ann Hourie (1867-?). and Flora Hourie (1869-1929).

♂ **William Francis Whitford** *son of Francis Whitford and Marie Gladu* was born in 1830 at St-Boniface, RRS - and died unknown. He married child-bride (age 16) **LaLouise Desjarlais** *daughter of Jean-"Baptiste" Nishecabo Desjarlais and Charlotte "Lizette" Cardinal* on 19 September 1853 at St-François-Xavier, RRS: Two children are known: ***William Francis Whitford*** (1856-?) and ***Élie Joseph Whitford*** (1862-?).

♂ Anglo-Métis **Chief Jean-Baptiste Wilkie** *son of Alexander Wilkie of Scotland and Mezhekamakuikok* (*Saulteaux/Chippewa*) was a buffalo hunter and Chief of the Métis at Pembina/St-Joseph area; he was one of the Métis which fed the Selkirk settlers in their first six years in the country; he married ***Amable Elise* (*Isabella*) *Azure*** *daughter of Pierre Azure*[390] *and Marguerite* (*Assiniboine*) ...: Thirteen children are known:[391] Jean-Baptiste Wilkie Jr. (1824-?), Judith Wilkie (1825),[392] Augustine Wilkie (1829-?), Alexander Wilkie (1831), Marie-Catherine Wilkie (1834-?), ***Madeleine Wilkie***[393] (1837-1885), Elizabeth Wilkie (1839-?), Cecilia Wilkie (1843-), ***Agathé Wilkie*** [394](1844), Marie-Marguerite Wilkie (1845-?), Antoine Wilkie (1848-1928), Mary Wilkie (1849-?), and David Wilkie (1853-1854). In the 1860s Chief

---

[388] On 26 November 1820, brothers James and Peter Whitford were baptized by Rev West. The very next day James married Mary Nancy Spence and Peter married her sister, Christie Spence (daughters of Magnus Spence).

[389] James Spence next m. Nancy Ann Whitford *daughter of Peter Whitford and Christiana Spence* (*sister of Magnus*) - two children are known...

[390] Pierre Azure *son of Pierre Azure and Marie-Marguerite Woman - grand-son of Joseph Azure and Lizette Ma-na-e-cha*...

[391] Two of their sons-in-law, Gabriel Dumont *Chef Métis* and Patrice Fleury *Captain of the Scouts on the west side of the river*, were leaders of the 1885 Métis Resistance.

[392] She and her husband Pierre Berger led 25 Métis families into central Montana in 1879 to search for bison.

[393] Madeleine Wilkie married to Gabriel Dumont, a leader of the 1885 Métis Resistance; she nursed the wounded during the fighting and later crossed into the United States after the Occupation, where she died in October 1885 of consumption and injuries from a fall from a buggy in Lewistown, Montana.

[394] Agathé Wilkie married Patrice Joseph Fleury, a captain under Gabriel Dumont's command at the Battle of Batoché.

Wilkie made peace between the Sioux and the Métis. Their family was on the Pembina Annuity Roll for Little Shell's Band in 1867; and on the Annuity Roll for Way-ke-ge-ke-zhick's Band in 1868; he was issued Half-Breed Script under the Red Lake and Pembina Treaty (1872).

♀ **Judith "Chatka" Wilkie** *daughter of Anglo-Métis Chief of the Métis Jean-Baptiste Wilkie and Amable Elise* (*Isabella*) *Azure* was born in 1828... - and she died in 1885... She married ***Pierre "Kitikaniapnatch" Berger*** *son of Jacques Berger and Cecile Dumont*...: Eleven children are suggested, ten are known: Pierre Berger (1841-?), Isidore Berger (1844-?), Isaie Berger (1846-?), Jean-Baptiste Berger (1849-?), Jacques Berger (1851-?), Amable Berger (1853-?), Bernard Berger (1855-?), Marie Berger (1857-?), Adele Berger 1859-?), and ***Catherine Berger***.

X

Y

Z

♀ **Angèlique Zace dit Delorme** *daughter of Louis Gonzague Isaac Zace and Angelique Parisien* was born on 1 June 1832 at St-Boniface, RRS - and she died unknown. he married ***Augustin Gosselin*** *son of Augustin Gosselin* on 4 June 1849 at Assumption, Pembina: Twelve children are known: Jean-Baptiste Gosselin (1850-?), Hewnri8 Gosselin (1852-?), François-Xavier Gosselin (1854-?), Elize Gosselin (1856-?), Marie-Rose Gosselin (bap. 1858-?), William Gosselin (bap. 1861), ***Alexandré Gosselin*** (1864-?), François Gosselin (1866-?), Jerome Gosselin (1868-?), Roger Gosselin (1871-?), Augustin Gosselin (1874-?), and Emma Gosselin (1876-?).

♂ **Louis "George" Gonzaque Zastre (Zace)** (Fr-Can) *son of André Zace and Marie Contré* was born on 5 April 1800 at Berthier, Québec - and he died unknown... He was an original white settler from Berthier, Québec and entered Red River Country in 1817. He married ***Angelique Parisien*** (*Métis*) *daughter of Jean-Baptiste Parisien and Louise/Lizette Bercier*...: Eleven children are known: Jean-Baptiste Zastre[395] (1832-?), George Gonzague Zace *dit* Zastre (1836-?), Julie Zace *dit* Zastre (1837-?), Geneviève Zace *dit* Zastre (1839-?), Alexis Zace *dit* Zastre (1843-?), Louise Zastre (1847-?), twins: André Zace *dit* Zastre (1851-?) and Elise Zastre (1851-?), Marie Zace (1852-?), Isidore Zace *dit* Zastre (1855-?), and ***Guilaumee Zastre* (*Zace*)** (?-?).

Note: Gonzaque, his wife, and four children were part of the Sinclair expedition to Oregon Territory in 1841: In the fall of 1841 a group left White Horse Plains

[395] Jean-Baptiste Zastre married Marguerite Riel *daughter of Louis Riel père and his first wife Marguerite* (*Swampy Cree*).

heading to Fort Vancouver, however, the Zastre family dropped out at Edmonton and returned to Red River.